

A decorative element on the left side of the page, consisting of three vertical bars of different heights and widths, all in a light blue color.

I2

Business

A STUDY ON DOUYIN E-COMMERCE PURCHASE FACTORS OF SKINCARE PRODUCTS IN NANJING, CHINA, BASED ON THE ELABORATION LIKELIHOOD MODEL

Yan Qin^{1*}, Akaraphun Ratasuk², and Manuja Koirala³

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³Faculty of Management, the British College, Nepal

*Corresponding Author, Email: qinyan605@gmail.com

Abstract

This study aims to explore the impact of promotion mix factors on consumer purchase intention in Douyin Nanjing skincare e-commerce and, based on the elaborate likelihood model (ELM) as a theoretical basis, deeply analyze the dynamics of consumer behavior to fill the gap in existing research. The results reveal a positive correlation between social media advertising and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.142$, $p < 0.01$), confirming H1; there is also a positive correlation between influencer credibility and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.255$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H2; there is a positive correlation between direct marketing and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.189$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H3; there is a positive correlation between sales promotion and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.199$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H4. In addition, the control variables (including gender, age, education level, and income) have no significant effect on purchase intention, as their p-values are all above 0.05. The research findings not only provide new insights into the field of social commerce and live streaming e-commerce for the academic community but also provide practical guidance for Douyin skincare companies, marketing professionals, and platform developers to help them optimize their strategies, improve effectiveness, and gain a deeper understanding of the unique consumer behaviors in the Nanjing market.

Keywords: Elaborate Likelihood Model, Social Media Advertising, Influencer Credibility, Direct Marketing, Sales Promotion, Purchase Intention

Introduction

The global e-commerce landscape is undergoing a profound transformation, driven by the rapid ascent of social commerce platforms (Chen et al., 2021; Zhu & Ratasuk, 2024). Among these, short video platforms have emerged as a dominant force, fundamentally altering how consumers discover and purchase products (Du et al., 2022; Lyu & Ratasuk, 2024). The beauty and skincare industry, in particular, has experienced explosive growth within this digital ecosystem, capitalizing on the visual and interactive nature of these platforms to engage and convert consumers (Bouschery et al., 2023; Niu & Ratasuk, 2024). Asia, with its tech-savvy population and robust digital infrastructure, is at the forefront of this trend, with China leading the charge in social commerce innovation (Kaye et al., 2021).

Within China, Douyin stands as a pivotal platform, reshaping the dynamics of online retail. Its sophisticated algorithm, coupled with the engaging format of short-form videos and live streams, has created an unparalleled environment for e-commerce (Gao, 2024; Lyreaksmey & Ratasuk, 2024). The skincare sector in Douyin is a prime example, experiencing rapid expansion fueled by the platform's ability to seamlessly integrate entertainment, product demonstration, and direct purchasing (Liu & Khong-khai, 2024). This phenomenon is particularly evident in major urban centers like Nanjing,

where a tech-savvy and trend-conscious consumer base thrives. In this city, the competition among skincare businesses on Douyin is fierce, with brands vying for consumer attention through a myriad of promotional strategies (Dreno et al., 2024). This intense competition presents a significant research problem: understanding which promotional mix factors most effectively drive purchase intention among consumers within Douyin's skincare e-commerce ecosystem (Silva et al., 2021).

Based on the Elaboration Likelihood Model (ELM), this study will investigate the impact of key promotion mix factors (specifically social media advertising, influencer reputation, direct marketing, and Sales promotion on purchase intention in the Douyin skincare e-commerce industry in Nanjing. The core of the model is to distinguish between two pathways of consumer information processing: the central pathway and the peripheral pathway (Petty et al., 1986; Wagner and & Petty, 2022). The central pathway involves consumers making an in-depth cognitive evaluation of information, focusing on product attributes and quality, while the peripheral pathway relies on peripheral cues such as the visual appeal of the advertisement, the personal charm of the influencer, or the allure of the Sales promotion. The theory provides a powerful framework for understanding how different promotional strategies on Douyin influence consumer decision-making (Chen et al., 2021).

This study aims to empirically explore the effectiveness of promotional mix factors in Douyin Nanjing skincare e-commerce and to fill the gaps in existing research by deeply analyzing the dynamics of consumer behavior based on the Elaboration Likelihood Model (ELM) as the theoretical foundation. The research results not only provide new insights into the fields of social commerce and live e-commerce for the academic community but also provide practical guidance for Douyin skincare companies, marketing professionals, and platform developers, helping them optimize strategies, improve benefits and gain a deeper understanding of the unique consumer behavior in the Nanjing market (Luo et al., 2021; Wongkitrungrueng et al., 2020).

Research Objectives

This research examines the research objectives:

1. To analyze how social media advertising, influencer credibility, direct marketing, and sales promotion affect Nanjing consumers' purchase intentions for skincare products.
2. To provide insights based on the theory of the elaboration likelihood model to guide the increase of the online purchase rate of skincare products on Douyin in China.

Literature Review

1. Elaboration Likelihood Model

The Elaboration Likelihood Model (ELM) is a model of information processing and persuasion. Ever since its introduction in the 1980s, ELM has been frequently cited by scholars from both cognitive, social psychology and consumer research. ELM is a theoretical framework for understanding how individuals process persuasive information and make decisions. According to the ELM, persuasion can occur through a central route (systematic processing) or a peripheral route (heuristic processing), depending on the individual's motivation and ability to elaborate on the content of the message (Petty et al., 1986).

2. Social Media Advertising

Social Media Advertising (SMA) on Douyin, defined as paid promotional content delivered through the platform's system, is a cornerstone of the promotional mix. Its importance lies in its ability to target specific user demographics, thereby enhancing brand visibility and product awareness. Social media advertising has been extensively studied as a determinant of brand recall, customer engagement,

and purchase intention. Voorveld et al. (2018) find that consumer involvement with social media platforms varies by platform, and different types of involvement influence evaluations of advertising, highlighting the context-specific nature of social media interactions. These results underscore the profound impact that short video advertisements can have on consumer behavior within the realm of Direct Marketing (Liu & Khong-khai, 2024; Lyu & Ratasuk, 2024). In this research, we examine Douyin's social media advertising as an independent variable, specifically focusing on how targeted video advertisements and livestream ads influence purchase intention within the Douyin skincare e-commerce environment.

3. Influencer Credibility

Influencer credibility (IC), representing the perceived trustworthiness, knowledge, and reliability of influencers, plays a pivotal role in shaping consumer purchase decisions. Influencers have been studied as determinants of brand trust, product evaluations, and purchase intention. Balaban and Mustăţea (2019) explore the perceived source credibility of social media influencers through qualitative group discussions in Germany and Romania, focusing on trustworthiness, expertise, similarity, and attractiveness as key factors influencing trust in influencer marketing. In this study, we consider influencer credibility on Douyin as an independent variable, investigating how the perceived credibility of influencers in Douyin live streams influences purchase intention in the skincare market.

4. Direct Marketing

Direct Marketing (DM) on Douyin, encompassing personalized communication through direct messaging, push notifications, and private traffic management, allows for targeted customer engagement and relationship building. It has been studied as a determinant of customer retention, customer lifetime value, and purchase intention. The characteristic of direct marketing is that it communicates directly with target customers without any intermediaries. It can also accurately track marketing results and evaluate return on investment. It can also provide customized marketing information based on customer data (Harridge-March, 2008). In this research, we examine direct marketing strategies on Douyin as an independent variable, aiming to understand how personalized communication and private traffic management influence purchase intention in the skincare sector.

5. Sales Promotion

Sales Promotions (SP) on Douyin, including contests, giveaways, discounts, and live shopping events, are designed to incentivize purchases and increase engagement. The main characteristics of sales promotions are that they offer better value for money and they try to cause responses immediately (Familmaleki et al., 2015). DelVecchio et al. (2006) suggest that while promotions generally do not affect post-promotion brand preference, their effects may vary depending on the characteristics of the promotion and the product. In this study, we consider Sales promotion on Douyin as an independent variable, investigating how contests, discounts, and live shopping events influence purchase intention in the skincare market.

6. Purchase Intention

Purchase Intention (PI), a consumer's conscious plan to make a purchase, serves as a critical predictor of actual buying behavior (Ky & Ratasuk, 2024; Ratasuk, 2023a). It has been studied as an outcome of various marketing stimuli, including advertising, influencer marketing, and Sales promotion (Kong & Ratasuk, 2024; Zhu & Ratasuk, 2024). Morwitz et al. (2007) explore factors influencing the correlation between purchase intentions and actual purchases. It finds that intentions are more predictive for existing, durable, and specific-brand products, for short-term horizons, and when measured in terms of trial rates and comparative intentions. In this research, purchase intention

is the dependent variable, and we aim to examine how the promotional mix factors influence it within the Douyin skincare e-commerce industry.

Hypothesis Development

This section explores the relationship between various marketing strategies and purchase intention within the skincare industry. Based on the Elaboration Likelihood Model, this paper proposes that social media advertising, influencer credibility, direct marketing, and sales promotions all have a positive impact on consumers' willingness to purchase skincare products.

1. Social Media Advertising and Purchase Intention

Persuasion theory suggests that targeted and engaging advertisements can increase consumer awareness and interest, leading to higher purchase intention. Douyin's algorithm allows for highly targeted video ads, which are expected to capture consumer attention. Moreover, the visual and dynamic nature of video ads on Douyin can effectively showcase skincare products, demonstrating their benefits and creating a desire to purchase. When consumers are exposed to compelling and relevant advertisements, they are more likely to develop a positive attitude toward the advertised products and form an intention to purchase them. Therefore, the following hypothesis has been proposed:

Hypothesis 1: Social media advertising on Douyin has a positive influence on purchase intention in the skincare e-commerce industry.

2. Influencer Credibility and Purchase Intention

Persuasion theory also indicates that credible sources are more persuasive. Influencers with high credibility are perceived as experts and trustworthy, making their endorsements more influential. Consumers are more likely to trust and purchase products recommended by credible influencers because they believe these influencers have genuine knowledge and experience with the products. The perceived expertise and trustworthiness of influencers reduce consumers' perceived risk and increase their confidence in the purchase decision. Therefore, the following hypothesis has been proposed:

Hypothesis 2: Influencer credibility on Douyin has a positive influence on purchase intention in the skincare e-commerce industry.

3. Direct Marketing and Purchase Intention

Consumer behavior models highlight the importance of personalized communication in building customer relationships and driving repeat purchases. Direct marketing strategies on Douyin, such as personalized messages and private traffic management, are expected to increase customer engagement and purchase intention. Personalized messages can address individual consumer needs and preferences, making them more relevant and persuasive. Private traffic management allows brands to cultivate closer relationships with their customers, fostering loyalty and increasing the likelihood of repeat purchases. Therefore, the following hypothesis has been proposed:

Hypothesis 3: Direct marketing on Douyin has a positive influence on purchase intention in the skincare e-commerce industry.

4. Sales Promotion and Purchase Intention

Persuasion theory indicates that incentives and rewards can influence consumer behavior. Sales promotions, such as discounts and live shopping events, create a sense of urgency and incentivize purchases, leading to higher purchase intention. Discounts and giveaways offer immediate value to consumers, while live shopping events create a sense of excitement and exclusivity, encouraging immediate purchases. These Sales promotions reduce perceived financial risk and increase the perceived

value of the products, thereby increasing the likelihood of purchase intention. Therefore, the following hypothesis has been proposed:

Hypothesis 4: Sales promotion on Douyin has a positive influence on purchase intention in the skincare e-commerce industry.

Methodology

Population

This study targets a population of active skincare consumers in Douyin residing in Nanjing, China. Due to the dynamic nature of the Douyin user base and the broad demographics of skincare consumers, the exact population size remains undetermined. However, it is determined that this study specifically targets individuals who use Douyin to purchase skincare products.

Sample

The sample group used in this study consists of Douyin users in Nanjing, China, who are at least 18 years old and have purchased skincare products. Given the unknown population size, the Cochran (1977) sample size calculation formula was used to determine an adequate sample size to ensure statistical significance for data analysis. The calculation was based on a 95% confidence level and a $\pm 5\%$ margin of error. A self-administered questionnaire distributed to skincare buyers was used as the primary data collection tool, and a quantitative research approach was used to analyze the impact of promotion mix, customer engagement, and brand trust on purchase intention under the Douyin platform.

Sampling Method

This study employs a purposive stratified sampling method to select active Douyin users aged no younger than 18 years old in Nanjing, China, who are consumers of skincare products on the platform influenced by promotion mix factors. Nanjing is divided into 11 administrative districts, including Xuanwu, Qinhuai, Jianye, Gulou, Qixia, Yuhuatai, Jiangning, Pukou, Luhe, Lishui, and Gaochun. To ensure representative coverage across these areas and the sufficiency of the final collected data, researchers aim to sample a minimum of 50 individuals from each district, targeting a total of 550 respondents. This sampling approach enhances the diversity and adequacy of the sample, allowing for a robust analysis of the factors that influence consumer behavior in the context of skincare product purchases on Douyin (Ratasuk, 2024).

Research Tools

This study will adopt a self-administered questionnaire with structured questions because it is suitable for collecting a large amount of data within a limited time. The questionnaire is mainly divided into two parts. The first part contains demographic data questions, including the gender, age, income, and education level of the respondents. The second part measures customers' views and attitudes on all variables in this research model, including advertising, personal selling, direct marketing, sales promotion, public relations, brand trust, and involvement. All question sets are adapted from previous studies, as shown in Table 2. They have been shown to have satisfactory validity and reliability. They are measured using a five-point Likert scale with the following range: 1 = strongly disagree, 2 = disagree, 3 = neither agree nor disagree, 4 = agree, 5 = strongly agree.

The measurement scales will be adapted from previous research, ensuring that Composite Reliability (CR) is higher than 0.7 and Average Variance Extracted (AVE) is higher than 0.5, which are the minimum thresholds for establishing the reliability and validity of the constructs (Cheung & Wang, 2017; Ratasuk, 2023b; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2023). These thresholds indicate that the measurement scales used in this study are both reliable and valid, ensuring the accuracy and consistency

of the data collected (Ratasuk, 2023a; Streiner et al., 2024). Using a Likert scale allows for capturing a range of attitudes and ensures the ease of data collection and analysis (Lionello et al., 2021).

Data Analysis Method

To analyze the data, we will use a method called Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling, or PLS-SEM for short (Ratasuk, 2022b; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2022). We chose this method because it is well-suited for exploring new ideas and finding relationships between different things when we are not yet completely sure what is going on (Ratasuk, 2022a). In addition, it is flexible enough to handle data that does not fit neatly into the usual pattern, which is common when observing how people behave as consumers (Bono et al., 2017). It works well even if our study subjects are not large. It is a reliable method for testing complex ideas, such as whether brand trust mediates the effects of promotion mix and purchase intention (Ratasuk, 2021).

Results

Characteristics of Respondents

Of the 576 target participants, 521 completed the questionnaire, and their responses were deemed valid. Of these participants, 48.96% were male and 51.04% were female. The majority were aged 26-30 (24.83%), 31-40 (22.22%), and 41-50 (35.94%), totaling 82.99%. 26.04% of the respondents had a monthly income between 10,001 and 15,000 yuan, and the income levels of 3,001-6,000-yuan, 6,001-10,000 yuan, and 15,001-30,000 yuan were 14.24%, 16.67%, and 15.28%, respectively. Each of these three income ranges accounted for about 15% of the total score. Most of the target respondents were well educated; 39.24% had graduated from high school, 24.31% had attended technical college, and about 13.37% had a bachelor's degree. All respondents had purchased skincare products on Douyin. The following are their demographic characteristics and descriptive statistics, as shown in Table 1:

Table 1: Characteristics of the sample and descriptive statistics

Characteristics	Categories	Descriptive Statistics	
		Frequency (<i>f</i>)	Percentage (%)
Gender	Male	282	51.04%
	Female	294	48.96%
Age	18-25	27	4.69%
	26-30	143	24.83%
	31-40	128	22.22%
	41-50	207	35.94%
	51-60	44	7.64%
	61 or older	27	4.69%
Education	Below High School	62	10.76%
	High School	226	39.24%
	Associate degree	140	24.31%
	Bachelor's Degree	77	13.37%
	Master's Degree	49	8.51%
	Doctoral Degree	22	3.82%
Income	Below 3,000 yuan	68	11.81%
	3,001-6,000 yuan	82	14.24%
	6,001-10,000 yuan	96	16.67%
	10,001-15,000 yuan	150	26.04%
	15,001-30,000 yuan	88	15.28%
	30,001-50,000 yuan	42	7.29%
	50,001 yuan or above	50	8.68%

Convergent Validity and Reliability

According to Table 2, the results of the convergent validity and reliability analyses indicated that the measurement model was both reliable and valid. First, all factor loadings exceeded the recommended threshold of 0.7, indicating that the indicators were highly correlated with their respective constructs (Ratasuk & Buranasompob, 2021; Yang & Ratasuk, 2024). Second, the composite reliability (CR) values for all constructs ranged from 0.897 to 0.912, confirming good internal consistency, while Cronbach's Alpha values ranged from 0.846 to 0.871, further supporting this consistency. Finally, the average variance extracted (AVE) values for all constructs were above the 0.5 threshold, indicating that the constructs explained a significant proportion of the variance in their indicators (Luo & Ratasuk, 2024; Ratasuk, 2020). Taken together, these results indicate that the measurement model has strong convergent validity and reliability, making the constructs suitable for further analysis.

Table 2: Convergent Validity (Factor Loading, Composite Reliability (CR), and Average Variance Extracted (AVE))

Variables	Question Items	Factor Loadings	Cronbach's Alpha (CA)	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Purchase Intention (PI)	PI1	0.781	0.751	0.843	0.573
	PI2	0.752			
	PI4	0.752			
	PI5	0.741			
Social Media Advertisement (SMA)	SMA2	0.782	0.702	0.834	0.627
	SMA5	0.807			
	SMA6	0.786			
Influencer Credibility (IC)	IC1	0.786	0.707	0.837	0.631
	IC3	0.785			
	IC4	0.811			
Direct Marketing (DM)	DM1	0.807	0.756	0.846	0.579
	DM3	0.778			
	DM4	0.716			
	DM6	0.739			
Sales Promotion (SP)	SP1	0.807	0.708	0.837	0.631
	SP5	0.765			
	SP6	0.811			
Involvement (I)	I2	0.758	0.687	0.827	0.615
	I5	0.782			
	I6	0.812			
Brand Trust (BT)	BT1	0.725	0.729	0.831	0.552
	BT2	0.738			
	BT5	0.780			
	BT6	0.727			

Source: PI=Purchase Intention, SMA=Social Media Advertisement, IC=Influencer Credibility, DM=Direct Market, SP=Sales Promotion, I=Involvement, BT=Brand Trust

Discriminant Validity

According to Table 3, correlation analysis is performed on several key variables in the Douyin skincare industry to evaluate the linear relationship between them. The data show that purchase intention (PI) is significantly positively correlated with other variables, indicating that these variables have a positive impact on consumers' purchasing decisions. Specifically, the correlation coefficient between purchase intention and social media advertising (SMA) is 0.716, the correlation coefficient with influencer

credibility (IC) is 0.729, the correlation coefficient with direct marketing (DM) is 0.742, and the correlation coefficient with sales promotion (SP) is 0.667. These results show that all promotion mix elements are significantly positively correlated with purchase intention, supporting hypotheses H1 to H4. These correlation analysis results provide a solid foundation for the subsequent structural equation model analysis, verify the expected relationship between the variables, and provide strong support for in-depth exploration of how the promotion mix affects purchase intention through consumer participation and brand trust.

Table 3: Correlations

	PI	SMA	IC	DM	SP
PI	0.757***				
SMA	0.716***	0.792***			
IC	0.729***	0.690***	0.794***		
DM	0.742***	0.725***	0.697***	0.761***	
SP	0.667***	0.571***	0.550***	0.622***	0.795***

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$. * = $p \leq 0.05$, PI=Purchase Intention, SMA=Social Media Advertisement, IC=Influencer Credibility, DM=Direct Market, SP=Sales Promotion, I=Involvement, BT=Brand Trust

Multicollinearity and Common Method Bias

According to Table 4, multicollinearity and Common Method Bias (CMB) were assessed to ensure reliable results. VIF values for independent variables were below 3.3, indicating no significant multicollinearity. A Full Collinearity VIF Test confirmed all variables, including the dependent variable, were below 3.3, showing no significant CMB. These tests validate the data's freedom from these biases, strengthening the study's findings.

Table 4: Multicollinearity and Common Method Bias

	PI	SMA	IC	DM	SP	I	BT
Full Collin. VIF	3.484	2.808	2.73	3.188	2.143	2.844	3.17

Source: PI=Purchase Intention, SMA=Social Media Advertisement, IC=Influencer Credibility, DM=Direct Market, SP=Sales Promotion, I=Involvement, BT=Brand Trust

Normality

According to Table 5, the normality table shows that none of the variables are normally distributed, which indicates that PLS-SEM is more suitable for this study. Table 5 revealed a consistent pattern of non-normality across all latent variables, Purchase Intention (PI), Social Media Advertisement (SMA), Influencer Credibility (IC), Direct Market (DM), Sales Promotion (SP), Involvement (I), and Brand Trust (BT), as indicated by both the Normal-JB and Normal-RJB tests which is consistent with the study by Bono et al. (2017). This consistent lack of normality directly justifies the selection of Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) as the primary analytical method. PLS-SEM's robustness and its ability to effectively handle non-normally distributed data, a key advantage in this research context, make it an appropriate and well-founded methodological choice, ensuring the validity of the study's findings despite the observed data characteristics.

Table 5: Normality

	PI	SMA	IC	DM	SP	I	BT
Normal-JB	No	No	No	No	No	No	No
Normal-RJB	No	No	No	No	No	No	No

Source: PI=Purchase Intention, SMA=Social Media Advertisement, IC=Influencer Credibility, DM=Direct Market, SP=Sales Promotion, I=Involvement, BT=Brand Trust

Model Quality Test

According to Table 6, the model fit and quality present a comprehensive evaluation of the structural equation model, demonstrating its robust fit and predictive power. The Average Path Coefficient (APC) of 0.161* ($p \leq 0.001$) signifies a significant overall relationship between the variables. The model explains 67.7% of the variance in dependent constructs, as indicated by the Average R-squared (ARS) of 0.677* ($p \leq 0.001$), further supported by the Average Adjusted R-squared (AARS) of 0.674*. Multicollinearity concerns were effectively addressed, with both the Average Block Variance Inflation Factor (AVIF) at 2.543 and the Average Full Collinearity Variance Inflation Factor (AFVIF) at 2.258 remaining below the threshold of 3. The Tenenhaus Goodness of Fit (GoF) value of 0.711, classified as large, confirms the model's strong explanatory power. The Simpson's Paradox Ratio (SPR) of 0.944 and the R-squared Contribution Ratio (RSCR) of 1.000 indicate the absence of paradoxical or suppressive effects. Similarly, the Statistical Suppression Ratio (SSR) of 1.000 and the Nonlinear Bivariate Causality Direction Ratio (NLBCDR) of 0.917 affirm the model's directional consistency and lack of suppression. In summary, all indicators meet the required thresholds, validating the model's robustness and reliability and demonstrating its strong predictive and explanatory capabilities.

Table 6: Model Fit Indices

Model Fit Indices	Coefficient	Result
Average path coefficient (APC)	0.161***	Significant
Average R-squared (ARS)	0.677***	Significant
Average adjusted R-squared (AARS)	0.674***	Significant
Average block VIF (AVIF)	2.543	Ideally
Average full collinearity VIF (AFVIF)	2.258	Ideally
Tenenhaus GoF (GoF)	0.711	Large
Simpson's paradox ratio (SPR)	0.944	Acceptable
R-squared contribution ratio (RSCR)	1.000	Ideally
Statistical suppression ratio (SSR)	1.000	Acceptable
Nonlinear bivariate causality direction ratio (NLBCDR)	0.917	Acceptable

Source *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$. * = $p \leq 0.05$, respectively. VIF = Variance Inflation Factor, GoF = Goodness of Fit.

PLS-SEM Results

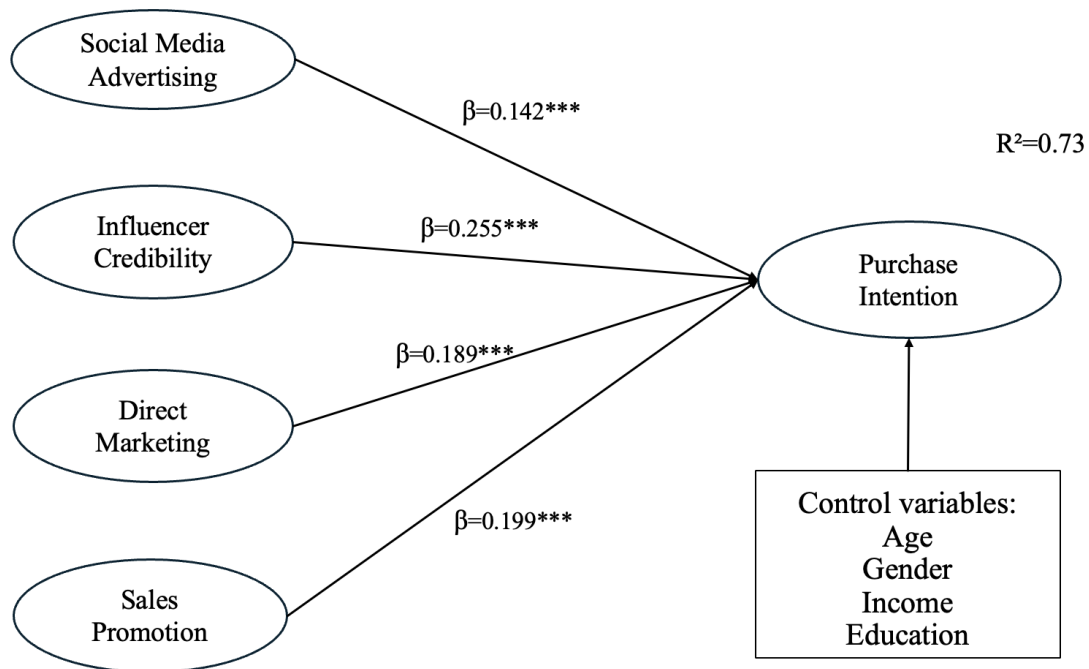


Figure 1: Structural Equation Model results.

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$, respectively.

Hypothesis 1 indicates that there is a positive relationship between social media advertising and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.142$; $p < 0.01$). The results show that there is a positive and significant relationship between social media advertising and purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 1a is supported.

Hypothesis 2 indicates that there is a positive relationship between influencer credibility and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.255$; $p < 0.01$). The results show that there is a positive and significant relationship between influencer credibility and purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 2 is supported.

Hypothesis 3 indicates that there is a positive relationship between direct marketing and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.189$; $p < 0.01$). The results show that there is a positive relationship between direct marketing and purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 3 is supported.

Hypothesis 4 indicates that there is a positive relationship between sales promotion and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.199$; $p < 0.01$). The results show that there is a positive relationship between perceived service quality and brand image; therefore, Hypothesis 4 is supported.

Effect of Control Variables

According to Table 7, Control variables (including gender, age, education, and income) have no significant effect on purchase intention as their p-values are all above 0.05. This indicates that these demographic factors do not affect the relationship between skincare products on Douyin and purchase intention in this study.

Table 7: Characteristics of Control Variables

Characteristics	Coefficient (β)	P-Values
Gender	0.007	0.436
Age	0.016	0.351
Income	0.053	0.101
Education	-0.002	0.484

Discussion

The analysis confirmed a positive correlation between social media advertising and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.142$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H1. This result indicates that social media advertising on Douyin significantly increases consumers' purchase intention. This aligns with AlFarraj et al. (2021), demonstrating that targeted and personalized content effectively stimulates central route processing. Douyin's precise user targeting and personalized content effectively drive purchase intention, as seen in the impact of French beauty website recommendations on YouTube and Instagram (Sokolova & Kefi, 2020). The ELM explains this phenomenon by highlighting that relevant advertisements encourage deeper evaluation, thereby enhancing purchase intention. The analysis confirmed a positive correlation between influencer credibility and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.255$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H2. This demonstrates that influencer credibility significantly increases consumers' purchase intention on Douyin, consistent with Lou (2022). Credible influencers reduce consumer uncertainty and increase purchase intention through authentic experiences, as supported by Lee et al. (2022). The ELM suggests that credible information from influencers stimulates central route processing, leading to increased purchase likelihood. The analysis confirmed a positive correlation between direct marketing and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.189$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H3. This indicates that direct marketing on Douyin significantly increases consumers' purchase intention, aligning with Nawaz et al. (2022). Douyin's precision marketing and data-driven strategies enhance purchase intention by providing personalized content. Direct marketing effectively stimulates central route processing by providing credible information and real experiences, as highlighted by Sokolova et al. (2022) and Lou (2022). The analysis confirmed a positive correlation between sales promotion and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.199$, $p < 0.01$), supporting H4.

Conclusion

This study sheds light on the key drivers of purchase intent in the Douyin skincare e-commerce space, revealing significant direct effects of social media advertising, influencer credibility, direct marketing, and sales promotions. The fast-paced, trend-centric nature of Douyin fosters a reliance on peripheral processing and instant gratification, fundamentally reshaping consumer decision-making. These findings highlight the need for skincare brands operating on Douyin to prioritize visually compelling content, strategic influencer partnerships, and immediate, enticing incentives. This study advances academic understanding of the Elaborated Likelihood Model by demonstrating its contextual adaptability in novel social commerce settings, highlighting the importance of considering platform-specific nuances when applying established marketing theories.

Theoretical Significance

This study makes a significant contribution to the theoretical landscape of consumer behavior in social commerce, especially in the unique context of Douyin. By adopting the Elaboration Likelihood Model (ELM), this study provides a nuanced understanding of the relationships between social media advertising, influencer credibility, direct marketing, sales promotions, and purchase intention. Furthermore,

this study extends the theoretical applicability of the ELM by demonstrating its utility in analyzing novel e-commerce environments, which helps provide a deeper understanding of how theoretical frameworks can be adapted to account for the unique characteristics of emerging digital platforms. Finally, this study adds to the emerging literature on influencer marketing and live-streaming e-commerce by providing strong empirical evidence on the effectiveness of specific promotional strategies in the burgeoning Chinese social commerce market.

Practical Significance

For skincare brands that want to succeed on Douyin, this research provides a clear roadmap. First, brands must invest heavily in visually stunning short videos and livestreams. This means high-quality production, engaging storytelling, and clear product demonstrations. Specifically, brands should focus on creating “how-to” videos, compilations of product reviews, and behind-the-scenes footage that resonate with Douyin’s trend-setting audience. Second, strategic influencer partnerships are essential. Rather than engaging in one-off endorsements, brands should build long-term relationships with influencers who truly align with their values and target demographic. Brands should provide influencers with exclusive product access, creative freedom, and detailed product knowledge to ensure endorsements are authentic and compelling. Third, immediate incentives are essential to drive sales. This means offering limited-time discounts, bundle deals, and exclusive livestream promotions to create a sense of urgency. Brands should also incorporate interactive elements into live streams, such as live Q&A sessions and sweepstakes, to enhance engagement and encourage immediate purchases.

Research Limitations

This study is subject to several limitations. First, the cross-sectional nature of the data prevents the establishment of causal relationships. Future research should consider longitudinal studies to track changes in consumer behavior over time. Second, the sample was drawn from consumers in Nanjing, which may limit the generalizability of the findings to other regions in China or other countries. Future studies should aim for more diverse samples to enhance external validity. Third, the study relied on self-reported data, which may be subject to social desirability bias or recall errors. Fourth, while the research examined key promotion mix elements, other factors, such as product quality and price, may also influence purchase intention. Finally, the study focused solely on the skincare industry, and findings may not be applicable to other product categories.

Prospects

Building upon the limitations of this study, future research should explore several avenues. Longitudinal studies are needed to examine the long-term effects of promotional strategies and track the evolution of consumer behavior on Douyin. Qualitative research methods, such as in-depth interviews and focus groups, can provide richer insights into consumer perceptions and decision-making processes. Comparative studies across different social commerce platforms in China and other countries can identify platform-specific nuances and cultural differences. Investigating the role of Douyin's algorithm and the impact of emerging technologies, such as augmented reality and virtual reality, can further enhance our understanding of social commerce dynamics. Researchers should also explore the variations in promotion mix effectiveness across different product categories and consumer segments. Further studies should also look at the effect of perceived risk in the live stream environment. Finally, future research could explore the ethical implications of influencer marketing and data-driven advertising on social commerce platforms.

Reference

- AlFarraj, O., Alalwan, A. A., Obeidat, Z. M., Baabdullah, A., Aldmour, R., & Al-Haddad, S. (2021). Examining the impact of influencers' credibility dimensions: attractiveness, trustworthiness and expertise on the purchase intention in the aesthetic dermatology industry. *Review of International Business and Strategy*, 31(3), 355-374.
- Balaban, D., & Mustătea, M. (2019). Users' perspective on the credibility of social media influencers in Romania and Germany. *Romanian Journal of Communication and Public Relations*, 21(1), 31-46.
- Bono, R., Blanca, M. J., Arnau, J., & Gómez-Benito, J. (2017). Non-normal distributions commonly used in health, education, and social sciences: A systematic review. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 8, 1602.
- Bouschery, S. G., Blazevic, V., & Piller, F. T. (2023). Augmenting human innovation teams with artificial intelligence: Exploring transformer-based language models. *Journal of Product Innovation Management*, 40(2), 139-153.
- Chen, X., Valdovinos Kaye, D. B., & Zeng, J. (2021). # PositiveEnergy Douyin: Constructing "playful patriotism" in a Chinese short-video application. *Chinese Journal of Communication*, 14(1), 97-117.
- Cheung, G. W., & Wang, C. L. (2017). Current Approaches for Assessing Convergent and Discriminant Validity with SEM: Issues and Solutions.
- Cochran, W. G. (1977). Sampling techniques. *Johan Wiley & Sons Inc.*
- DelVecchio, D., Henard, D. H., & Freling, T. H. (2006). The effect of sales promotion on post-promotion brand preference: A meta-analysis. *Journal of retailing*, 82(3), 203-213.
- Dreno, B., Passeron, T., Puig, S., Lim, H., Goh, C. L., Kang, H. Y., Ly, F., Morita, A., Ocampo-Candiani, J., & Schalka, S. (2024). Are people more concerned about photoaging than skin cancer when raising awareness about risks of skin exposure? *Clinical and Experimental Dermatology*, 11ae225.
- Du, X., Liechty, T., Santos, C. A., & Park, J. (2022). 'I want to record and share my wonderful journey': Chinese Millennials' production and sharing of short-form travel videos on TikTok or Douyin. *Current Issues in Tourism*, 25(21), 3412-3424.
- Familmaleki, M., Aghighi, A., & Hamidi, K. (2015). Analyzing the influence of sales promotion on customer purchasing behavior. *International Journal of Economics & management sciences*, 4(4), 1-6.
- Gao, Y. (2024). A Study on the Mechanism of How Beauty Influencers Affect Consumer Purchasing Behavior Taking the Douyin Celebrity Yongzai Leo as an Example. SHS Web of Conferences,
- Hair, J., Black, W., Babin, B., & Anderson, R. (2010). Multivariate data analysis: Pearson College division. *Person: London, UK.*
- Harridge-March, S. (2008). Direct marketing and relationships: An opinion piece. *Direct Marketing: An International Journal*, 2(4), 192-198.
- Henseler, J., Ringle, C. M., & Sarstedt, M. (2015). A new criterion for assessing discriminant validity in variance-based structural equation modeling. *Journal of the academy of marketing science*, 43, 115-135.
- Kaye, D. B. V., Chen, X., & Zeng, J. (2021). The co-evolution of two Chinese mobile short video apps: Parallel platformization of Douyin and TikTok. *Mobile Media & Communication*, 9(2), 229-253.

- Kong, M., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). *Role of marketing factors in promoting purchase intention through perceived value: The case of brown rice in Phnom Penh city* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Ky, S., & Ratasuk, A. (2024, 23 July 2024). *Psychological Factors Influencing Millennial's Purchase Intentions of Landed Residential Property In Phnom Penh, Cambodia* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Lee, H. E., Kim, J. Y., & Kim, C. (2022). The influence of parent media use, parent attitude on media, and parenting style on children's media use. *Children*, 9(1), 37.
- Lionello, M., Aletta, F., Mitchell, A., & Kang, J. (2021). Introducing a method for intervals correction on multiple Likert scales: A case study on an urban soundscape data collection instrument. *Frontiers in psychology*, 11, 602831.
- Liu, J., & Khong-khai, S. (2024). THE FACTORS INFLUENCING CONSUMER PURCHASING DECISION TOWARDS SHORT VIDEO INFORMATION FLOW ADVERTISING: A CASE STUDY OF DOUYIN PLATFORM.
- Lou, C. (2022). Social media influencers and followers: Theorization of a trans-parasocial relation and explication of its implications for influencer advertising. *Journal of advertising*, 51(1), 4-21.
- Luo, H., Cheng, S., & Zhou, W. (2021). The factors influencing sales in online celebrities' live streaming. 2021 IEEE International Conference on Information Communication and Software Engineering (ICICSE),
- Luo, L., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Contributions of Key Opinion Consumers' Attributes to Drive Gen Z Tourist Travel Intention in Guangzhou City, China.
- Lyreaksmey, N., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). *Social media marketing drive customer purchase intention for dietary supplement products in Phnom Penh, Cambodia. The mediating role of brand image* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Lyu, J., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of customer trust in rural e-commerce in Zhengzhou, China: A case study of Taobao Villages. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(2), 105-124.
<https://so05.tci-thaijo.org/index.php/pimjournal/article/view/272351>
- Morwitz, V. G., Steckel, J. H., & Gupta, A. (2007). When do purchase intentions predict sales? *International Journal of Forecasting*, 23(3), 347-364.
- Nawaz, S. S., Kaldeen, M., & Hassan, A. (2022). Big Data in the Hospitality Industry: Context, Opportunities, and Challenges in Sri Lanka. *Handbook of Technology Application in Tourism in Asia*, 1003-1018.
- Niu, Y., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Factors Promoting Trust in Beauty Products Consumers in Taobao Live Broadcast in China.
- Petty, R. E., Cacioppo, J. T., Petty, R. E., & Cacioppo, J. T. (1986). *The elaboration likelihood model of persuasion*. Springer.
- Ratasuk, A. (2020). Contribution of cultural intelligence to job performance of domestic hotel employees in Thailand: The mediating roles of communication effectiveness and job stress. *Thammasat Review*, 23(2), 170-191.
- Ratasuk, A. (2021). The Impact of the No-Plastic-Bag Campaign on Customer Repurchase Intentions and its mechanism in the Modern Trade Business in Bangkok. *Asia Social Issues*, 15(2), 1-17.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022a). Contributions of Product Quality, Service Quality, Store Ambiance, and Promotion on Customer Loyalty: The Mediating Role of Brand Identity in Convenience Store Coffee Chains in Bangkok. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 3(1), 11-28.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022b). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358. <https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32>

- Ratasuk, A. (2023a). Impact of Food Hygiene on Purchase Intentions and its Mechanism in Bangkok Street Food under the Influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8).
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of emotional intelligence in promoting the innovative work behavior of restaurant employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 24(2), 326–340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Buranasompob, A. (2021). Contributions of marketing factors on customer repurchase intentions in convenience store coffee shops in Bangkok and mediating role of brand image. *Asian Administration & Management Review*, 4(2).
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2022). Roles of food safety on customer repurchase intentions: The mediation of perceived risk and trust in food delivery service in Bangkok during COVID-19. *Journal of Business Administration*, 175(3), 71-93. <https://doi.org/10.14456/jba.2022.16>
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2023). Does Food Safety Build Customer Trust? The Mediating Role of Perceived Risk in Food Delivery Service in Bangkok during the COVID-19 Pandemic. *Asia Social Issues*, 16(2), e253719-e253719.
- Sarstedt, M., Ringle, C. M., Cheah, J.-H., Ting, H., Moisescu, O. I., & Radomir, L. (2020). Structural model robustness checks in PLS-SEM. *Tourism Economics*, 26(4), 531-554.
- Silva, A. M., Costa, P. C., Delerue-Matos, C., Latocha, P., & Rodrigues, F. (2021). Extraordinary composition of *Actinidia arguta* by-products as skin ingredients: A new challenge for cosmetic and medical skincare industries. *Trends in Food Science & Technology*, 116, 842-853.
- Sokolova, K., & Kefi, H. (2020). Instagram and YouTube bloggers promote it, why should I buy? How credibility and parasocial interaction influence purchase intentions. *Journal of retailing and consumer services*, 53, 101742.
- Sokolova, K., Kefi, H., & Dutot, V. (2022). Beyond the shallows of physical attractiveness: Perfection and objectifying gaze on Instagram. *International Journal of Information Management*, 67, 102546.
- Streiner, D. L., Norman, G. R., & Cairney, J. (2024). *Health measurement scales: a practical guide to their development and use*. Oxford university press.
- Voorhees, C. M., Brady, M. K., Calantone, R., & Ramirez, E. (2016). Discriminant validity testing in marketing: an analysis, causes for concern, and proposed remedies. *Journal of the academy of marketing science*, 44, 119-134.
- Voorveld, H. A., Van Noort, G., Muntinga, D. G., & Bronner, F. (2018). Engagement with social media and social media advertising: The differentiating role of platform type. *Journal of advertising*, 47(1), 38-54.
- Wagner and, B. C., & Petty, R. E. (2022). The elaboration likelihood model of persuasion: Thoughtful and non-thoughtful social influence. *Theories in Social Psychology, Second Edition*, 120-142.
- Wongkitrungrueng, A., Dehouche, N., & Assarut, N. (2020). Live streaming commerce from the sellers' perspective: implications for online relationship marketing. *Journal of Marketing Management*, 36(5-6), 488-518.
- Yang, X., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of gen z customers' loyalty in the restaurant business in Dongguan City, China: A case study of Haidilao Hotpot Restaurant. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(3). 29-44.
- Zhu, Q., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Impacts of Key Opinion Consumers on Customer Purchase Intention: A Study of Social Commerce Platforms in China. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS⁺ Studies*, 5(2), 55-74.

A STUDY ON THE INFLUENCE MECHANISM OF INCENTIVES ON IMPULSE BUYING IN THE CONTEXT OF TAOBAO LIVE STREAM FOR BEAUTY PRODUCTS IN CHINA

Xiaomei Ye^{1*}, Patamaporn Pongpaibool², and Manuja Koirala³

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³BBA Programme, The British College, Nepal

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 6371104322@stu.pim.ac.th

Abstract

Live stream shopping has rapidly emerged as a new form of e-commerce, revolutionizing consumer purchasing behavior through real-time interaction and engagement. The beauty industry is in full swing, and the competition is becoming increasingly fierce. This study examines how various types of incentives (red envelopes, coupons, lottery draws, and sec-killing) influence impulse buying in the context of Taobao live stream for beauty products in China. Drawing upon the Stimulus–Organism–Response (SOR) framework, we propose that incentives (stimuli) affect consumers' impulse buying (response) by altering their cognitive and affective states (organism). A quantitative survey of 488 female Taobao Live users (aged 18 and above) who purchased beauty products was conducted. This study used Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) to analyze the collected data. The results show that coupons and sec-killing positively affect impulse buying, but red envelopes and lottery draws do not positively affect impulse buying. This study contributes to the live-stream consumer behavior literature by refining the SOR model for a real-time online shopping environment. Moreover, it offers practical guidance for live-stream merchants of beauty products and platform operators in designing effective incentive structures.

Keywords: Live Stream Shopping, Impulse Buying, Incentives, Beauty products, SOR Model

Introduction

The rapid development of internet technologies and e-commerce platforms has led to new business models such as live stream e-commerce (Lyu & Ratasuk, 2024a, 2024b). Live stream shopping typically involves a host or influencer showcasing products in real-time, interacting with viewers via chat, and offering promotional incentives (Chen et al., 2024). This interactive, experiential format has notably transformed consumer purchasing behaviors, as it integrates entertainment, immediacy, and social engagement (Wongsunopparat & Deng, 2021). The beauty industry is a dynamic and fiercely competitive market characterized by constant innovation and evolving consumer trends (Niu & Ratasuk, 2024). Increasingly, online channels are driving sales, with live-stream shopping emerging as a particularly powerful force, especially in China (Chu, 2024). For beauty brands, livestream shopping presents a unique opportunity to engage with consumers and drive sales. However, the rapid growth of this channel has also led to intense competition, with brands vying for attention and market share in a crowded digital space (Niu & Ratasuk, 2024). The fierce competition challenges beauty brands, driving them to use various strategies, especially incentives, to stimulate immediate purchasing decisions. These incentives can range from traditional discounts and coupons to more innovative tactics such as “red envelopes” (digital cash gifts), lottery draws, and “sec killing” (flash sales with deep discounts) (Huang &

Suo, 2021a). Understanding how these incentives influence consumer behavior, particularly impulse buying, is crucial for developing effective livestream marketing strategies.

Impulse buying, characterized by unplanned and immediate purchase decisions driven by emotions and situational cues rather than rational deliberation, is a significant driver of sales in many retail contexts (Moser, 2020). In live-stream shopping, the platform's interactivity and targeted incentives can enhance impulse buying. This study explores the effect of coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and sec-killing on impulse buying in live-stream beauty product shopping in China. This research is grounded in the Stimulus-Organism-Response (S-O-R) model, which posits that external stimuli (incentives) influence an organism's internal state (emotions, thoughts), leading to a behavioral response, impulse buying (Laato, Islam, Farooq, Dhir, & Services, 2020). Furthermore, the study also applies the Scarcity Principle, emphasizing the value of limited items, particularly in sec killing.

These independent variables, coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and sec killing, have been chosen due to their prevalence in Chinese live-stream shopping and their potential to influence consumer emotions and perceptions, ultimately leading to impulse buying behaviour (Huang & Suo, 2021b; Lin, 2024; J. Yang, Zeng, Liu, & Li, 2022). While existing research has explored impulse buying in traditional retail and online shopping contexts, there is a limited understanding of how specific incentives, particularly those culturally relevant to the Chinese market, influence impulse buying in the unique environment of live-stream shopping. This research aims to fill these gaps by examining the impact of specific incentives on impulse buying in live-stream shopping, exploring the mediating role of consumer emotions and perceptions (e.g., pleasure, risk), and investigating how individual and cultural factors (e.g., age, materialism, risk aversion) moderate impulse buying behavior in Chinese beauty product live-stream selling.

This study aims to: 1) identify which of the four incentives are most effective in triggering impulse buying behavior in live stream shopping for beauty products in China; 2) investigate the psychological mechanisms underlying the relationship between these incentives and impulse buying, specifically focusing on the mediating role of consumer emotions and perceptions; and 3) examine the moderating influence of individual and cultural factors on the effectiveness of these incentives in driving impulse purchases. This research is expected to make several academic contributions, including enhancing the theoretical understanding of impulse buying in the context of live stream shopping, particularly within the Chinese market; providing empirical evidence on the effectiveness of different culturally relevant incentives in driving impulse purchases, and contributing to the growing body of knowledge on consumer behavior in the digital age.

Practically, this study offers insights for optimizing live-stream marketing, boosting impulse buying, and promoting ethical practices in China's beauty market. By addressing these research gaps and objectives, this study aims to provide valuable insights for academics and practitioners in the beauty industry, contributing to a deeper understanding of consumer behavior and effective marketing strategies in the dynamic world of live-stream shopping.

Research Objective (S)

The research objectives of this study are to explore the impacts of different types of incentives (red envelopes, coupons, lottery draws, and sec killing) on consumers' impulse buying in the context of Taobao Live stream in China.

Literature Review

This study investigates the influence of various incentives on impulse buying behavior within the context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China. This literature review examines the key concepts and theories relevant to the study to establish a theoretical foundation for this research. This includes a general overview of impulse buying, coupons, red envelopes (hongbao), lottery draws, sec killing (miaosha), the Stimulus-Organism-Response (S-O-R) model, and the Scarcity Principle. Each concept is defined and discussed in relation to its role in influencing consumer behavior, drawing upon existing research and relevant examples. The review offers critical context for understanding the research hypotheses and analyzing the findings.

1. Impulse Buying

Impulse buying has been a central topic in consumer research for decades. Different scholars are constantly enriching the definition of impulse buying. Impulse buying is generally defined as an unplanned behavior involving quick decision-making and a tendency to acquire the product immediately. (Muruganantham & Bhakat, 2013). Consumers make quick purchase decisions without rational analysis because they are immersed in the joy of obtaining a certain product while ignoring other choices.

Impulse buying has been widely studied in various contexts, including traditional retail, online shopping, and tourism. In particular, impulse buying has been investigated by academics from different research disciplines, including marketing (Ampadu et al., 2022), information systems (Zafar et al., 2021), and tourism(KONG, 2017). The research findings are inconsistent and divided, preventing a complete understanding of factors affecting impulse buying behavior (Redine et al., 2023). With the development of technology, live streaming has gradually become one of the main online shopping channels. Incentives are one of the most commonly used means to stimulate consumers to buy in live streams. Now, more and more scholars have begun to study the impact of incentives on impulse buying. In this research, impulse buying is being investigated as the dependent variable, specifically focusing on how various incentives within the unique context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China influence it.

2. Coupons

Coupons are a common sales promotion technique offering a price reduction on a product or service (Bondarenko & Vyshnivska, 2023). They are widely used in various industries and contexts to attract customers, encourage trial, and drive sales. The survey found that consumers' awareness of digital coupons is growing with technology development. The increasingly diverse online shopping channels and online payment methods have made digital coupons have a greater impact on consumer purchasing behavior(Pandey, Gupta, & Rastogi, 2024). Some scholars have specifically studied the impact of the immediacy and convenience of electronic coupons on consumer purchasing behavior (Tiderman, Mohammed Mustafa, & Aziz Azad, 2024). Studies have also examined the impact of coupon characteristics, such as face value, expiration date, and redemption requirements, on consumer response(H. J. Lee, Choeh, & research, 2021). In this research, coupons are being investigated as an independent variable, examining their potential to trigger impulse buying behavior in the context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

3. Red Envelopes (Hongbao)

Red envelopes (hongbao) are a culturally significant form of gift-giving in China, typically associated with holidays and special occasions. They traditionally contain cash, but they have evolved to include digital cash gifts and coupons in the digital age. Red envelopes have been studied in various contexts, including social media, e-commerce, and online gaming, and have been found to influence purchase intentions (J. Liu, Zhang, & applications, 2024). Researchers suggested that marketers can establish fan groups (such as Taobao fan groups, Xiaohongshu fan groups, etc.), increase fan activity through red envelopes in fan groups, promote fan purchases, and deepen the interaction between consumers and anchors, and between consumers, helping anchors and consumers to establish a close interpersonal network (Huang & Suo, 2021a). Red envelopes have a special meaning for Chinese consumers. Consumers regard red envelopes as "good luck signals," which increases unplanned purchases. In addition, the number, amount, and validity period of red envelopes issued by shopping platforms are limited, which creates a sense of scarcity and urgency, prompting consumers to make impulse purchases. In this research, red envelopes are being investigated as an independent variable, exploring their unique cultural influence on impulse buying behavior in the context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

4. Lottery Draws

A lottery draw is a form of gambling that involves the random selection of winners from a pool of participants. They are often used as a promotional tool to attract customers and generate excitement (Yeboah-Asiamah, Quaye, Nimako, & Studies, 2016). Lottery draws have been studied in various contexts, including marketing, psychology, and economics, and have been found to influence risk-taking behavior, purchase intentions, and brand attitudes (Fu, Hsu, & Systems, 2023). The study found that the lottery draw is an effective marketing method, which effectively stimulates the purchase behavior of consumers, and the higher the value of the lottery draw, the more significant the stimulating effect, and the marketer can significantly increase the sales and traffic of the live stream room by designing the lottery draw (X.-y. Chen et al., 2024). Other studies have found that lottery draws increase the intimacy between the inference and the audience, improve the audience's sense of participation, and thus drive the audience to impulse buying (Junghwa & YOON, 2024). In this research, lottery draws are being investigated as an independent variable, examining their potential to trigger impulse buying behavior through the element of chance and potential reward in the context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

5. Sec Killing (Miaosha)

Sec killing (miaosha) is a Chinese term that refers to flash sales with deep discounts and limited quantities, creating a sense of urgency and competition among consumers. The term "Miao sha" originally comes from computer games, meaning "killing in second." When associated with online shopping, "Miao sha" (seckill) refers to the quick sell-out of newly-advertised goods (Wenchan & Ke, 2018). This sales promotion tactic has become increasingly popular in online shopping, particularly in China, and has been found to be effective in driving sales and attracting new customers (L. Yang, 2025). Sec killing is a very important means of live e-commerce. It will make consumers in the live stream fear missing opportunities, so they will quickly place orders (Y. Zhang, Zhang, Yan, & Services, 2024). Sec killing can create a tense atmosphere in the live stream, thus stimulating consumers to make impulse buying (Duan & Song, 2024). In this research, sec killing is being investigated as an independent variable, examining its potential to trigger impulse buying behavior through the creation of scarcity and urgency in the context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

6. Stimulus-Organism-Response (S-O-R)

The Stimulus-Organism-Response (S-O-R) model is a theoretical framework that explains how external stimuli influence an organism's internal state, leading to a behavioral response. Originally, the SOR model was invented by Mehrabian and Russell (1974), in which an environmental stimulus (S) results in an emotional response (O), thereby fostering a behavioral response (R). Numerous SOR-based research works in the marketing context confirm the relationship between emotional response and consumer response in terms of intention, purchase, consultation, and return (Zhu, Kowatthanakul, & Satanasavapak, 2020). This model has been widely applied in various fields, including psychology, marketing, and environmental studies, to understand how individuals respond to their environment. In marketing, the S-O-R model is often used to explain consumer behavior, with stimuli such as product features, advertising messages, and promotional activities influencing consumers' emotions, cognitions, and, ultimately, their purchase decisions (Jeong et al., 2022). In this research, the S-O-R model provides the theoretical foundation for understanding how the four incentives (coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and sec killing) act as stimuli, influencing viewers' internal states (emotions, perceptions) and ultimately leading to the behavioral response of impulse buying in the context of live stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Hypothesis Development

The following hypotheses are grounded in the Stimulus-Organism-Response (S-O-R) model, which suggests that external stimuli (incentives) can influence an individual's internal state (emotions, cognitions), ultimately leading to a behavioral response (impulse buying). Furthermore, the Scarcity Principle posits that perceived scarcity increases the value and desirability of products and services, and provides additional theoretical support for the proposed hypotheses (Oruc, 2015).

In the context of this study, the four incentives (coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and sec killing) are considered external stimuli that can trigger various internal responses in consumers. Coupons, by offering price reductions, can create a perception of value and savings, leading to positive emotions and a reduced perception of risk, which can encourage impulse buying (Gonzalez, 2021). With their cultural significance in China, red envelopes can evoke feelings of reciprocity and goodwill, further stimulating impulse purchases (Xu, 2021). Lottery draws introduce an element of chance and potential reward, triggering excitement and anticipation that can lead to impulsive actions (M.-Y. Chen, 2016). Finally, sec killing leverages the Scarcity Principle by creating a sense of urgency and fear of missing out through limited-time offers and limited quantities, prompting consumers to make quick purchase decisions (Wei, 2024).

Based on these theoretical underpinnings, the following hypotheses are proposed:

H1: Coupons have a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in Taobao live stream shopping for beauty products in China.

H2: Red envelopes have a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in Taobao live stream shopping for beauty products in China.

H3: Lottery draws have a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in Taobao live stream shopping for beauty products in China.

H4: Sec killing has a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in Taobao live stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Methodology

This study adopted a quantitative research design to investigate the influence of coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and sec-killing on impulse buying behavior among Taobao beauty product customers in China.

1. Population and Sampling

The target population for this research consisted of Taobao customers in China who purchase beauty products. The sample was drawn using purposive sampling, focusing on individuals aged 18 and above who had experience purchasing beauty products through Taobao's live stream platform. Given the target population's unknown size, the formula of Cochran and Chambers (1965) was employed to determine the minimum required sample size. Assuming a 95% confidence level and a 5% margin of error, the formula yielded a sample size adequate for robust statistical analysis. Thus, a minimum of 400 respondents was set as the goal for data collection.

2. Sampling Method, Data Collection and Tool

This study utilized purposive sampling to ensure all participants were qualified Taobao beauty product consumers. Data were collected via self-administered online questionnaires distributed through targeted online community groups frequented by this consumer demographic. The questionnaire consisted of three sections: screening questions to confirm eligibility, such as recent Taobao beauty product purchases, demographic and behavioral questions, and scales measuring perceptions of promotional tactics (coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and flash sales, referred to as sec killing) and their influence on impulse buying. These perceptions were assessed using a 5-point Likert scale (1 = strongly disagree, 5 = strongly agree). All measurement scales were adapted from previously validated and reliable instruments, ensuring the robustness of the study's findings (Russo, Tomei, Serra, & Mello, 2021).. This methodology allowed for focused data collection from the specific target population, enabling an examination of the relationship between Taobao promotional strategies and impulse purchasing behaviour.

3. Data Analysis

Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) was used to analyze the collected data. PLS-SEM is a variance-based SEM technique that is particularly well-suited for social science research, where data often deviates from normality (Joseph Hair & Alamer, 2022; Ratasuk, 2019). Unlike Covariance-Based SEM (CB-SEM), which focuses on confirming factor structures and requires multivariate normality (Dash & Paul, 2021; Hair Jr, Matthews, Matthews, & Sarstedt, 2017; Ratasuk, 2023a), PLS-SEM is designed for prediction and is robust to non-normal data (Ratasuk, 2023b; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2023). This makes it a suitable choice for this study, as social science data frequently exhibit non-normal distributions, particularly in consumer behavior research (Bono et al., 2017; Ratasuk, 2024). Additionally, PLS-SEM is effective for complex models with multiple latent variables and is less sensitive to sample size constraints (Sarstedt, Hair Jr, Nitzl, Ringle, & Howard, 2020).

Specifically, PLS-SEM was used to assess the measurement model, including the reliability and validity of the scales (Mohd Dzin & Lay, 2021; Ratasuk & Charoensukmongkol, 2019). It evaluates the structural model, examining the relationships between the independent and dependent variables (Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2020). It also tests the proposed hypotheses regarding the influence of coupons, red envelopes, lottery draws, and sec-killing on impulse buying. The use of PLS-SEM allowed for a comprehensive analysis of the proposed model, providing insights into the direct and indirect effects of the independent variables on impulse buying behavior in the context of Taobao's live stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Results

This section presents the findings of the study, starting with a descriptive analysis of the demographic and behavioral characteristics of the 488 respondents. The sample comprised exclusively female consumers who had prior experience purchasing beauty products through Taobao live-stream shopping. The majority of respondents were between the ages of 18 and 30 (89.96%), with a significant proportion holding a Bachelor's degree (64.14%) or a Master's degree or higher (25.41%). Students comprised the largest occupational group (56.35%), followed by those employed full-time (30.74%). The largest group of respondents earned between RMB 1501 and RMB 3000 (39.34%). All participants had purchased through Taobao live streams, with 41.6% shopping "depending on demand."

Before testing the proposed hypotheses, the data and model quality should be confirmed. The following tests have been conducted, including convergent validity, discriminant validity, reliability, multicollinearity, common method bias(CMB), normality, and a model fit.

Table 1 shows that the convergent validity and reliability of the measurement model were assessed using several indicators. All factor loadings were above 0.7, demonstrating strong relationships between the items and their respective latent variables, thus confirming convergent validity (J. F. Hair, Risher, Sarstedt, & Ringle, 2019; Ratasuk, 2022). Furthermore, the composite reliability values for all constructs exceeded 0.7, indicating good internal consistency reliability (Hair Jr, Howard, & Nitzl, 2020; Ratasuk, 2020). This was further supported by Cronbach's alpha values, which were also above 0.7 for all constructs (Joe Hair, Hollingsworth, Randolph, & Chong, 2017). Finally, the average variance extracted (AVE) values for all constructs were above 0.5, signifying that each construct explains more variance in its items than the error variance, further supporting convergent validity (Fithri, Hasan, Syafrizal, & Games, 2024; Joseph Hair & Alamer, 2022). These results collectively demonstrate that the measurement model exhibits good convergent validity and reliability, ensuring the constructs are well-measured and suitable for further analysis.

Table 1: Convergent Validity and Reliability

Variable	Question Items	Factor Loadings	Composite Reliability (CR)	Cronbach's Alpha	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Impulse Buying	ImpBuy1	.829	.911	.877	.671
	ImpBuy2	.812	-	-	-
	ImpBuy3	.811	-	-	-
	ImpBuy4	.838	-	-	-
	ImpBuy5	.807	-	-	-
Red Envelop	RedEnv1	.849	.899	.85	.689
	RedEnv2	.823	-	-	-
	RedEnv3	.828	-	-	-
	RedEnv4	.821	-	-	-
Coupons	Coupon1	.822	.899	.851	.691
	Coupon2	.84	-	-	-
	Coupon3	.853	-	-	-
	Coupon4	.809	-	-	-
Lottery	Lottery1	.844	.897	.846	.684
	Lottery2	.83	-	-	-
	Lottery3	.818	-	-	-
	Lottery4	.817	-	-	-

Variable	Question Items	Factor Loadings	Composite Reliability (CR)	Cronbach's Alpha	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Sec Killing	SecKill1	.771	.879	.816	.644
	SecKill2	.824	-	-	-
	SecKill3	.791	-	-	-
	SecKill4	.824	-	-	-

Note: Author's calculation, ImpBuy=Impulse Buying, RedEnv=Red Envelope, Lottery=Lottery Draw, SecKill=Sec Killing.

Table 2 shows that discriminant validity, which assesses the distinctiveness of the constructs, was evaluated using the Heterotrait-Monotrait (HTMT) ratio (Rönkkö & Cho, 2022). This method examines correlations between constructs and is considered more reliable than traditional approaches. The HTMT ratios were all below the recommended threshold of 0.90, with most falling well below the more stringent threshold of 0.85 (Joseph Hair & Alamer, 2022; Radomir & Moisesescu, 2020). This indicates that the constructs, impulse buying, red envelopes, coupons, lottery draws, and sec killing, are distinct from each other, demonstrating good discriminant validity. In essence, this confirms that the measurement scales are capturing different concepts as intended. This evidence of discriminant validity, in conjunction with the previously established convergent validity and reliability, further strengthens the robustness of the measurement model and provides a solid foundation for analyzing the structural relationships between the variables.

Table 2: HTMT ratios (good if <.90, best if <.85)

	ImpBuy	RedEnv	Coupon	Lottery	SecKill
ImpBuy					
RedEnv	.27***				
Coupon	.359***	.474***			
Lottery	.35***	.439***	.443***		
SecKill	.28***	.292***	.465***	.319***	

Note: Author's calculation, ***= $p < .001$, ImpBuy=Impulse Buying, RedEnv=Red Envelope, Lottery=Lottery Draw, SecKill=Sec Killing

To ensure the robustness of the analysis, several diagnostic tests were conducted. Multicollinearity was assessed using the full collinearity Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) (Bayman & Dexter, 2021). The results, as presented in the table, show that all VIF values were well below the common threshold of 5, ranging from 1.178 for Impulse Buying to 1.442 for Coupons (Kock, 2015; Ratasuk, 2024). This indicates that multicollinearity is not a concern in this model, as the predictor variables are not excessively correlated. Regarding normality, both the Jarque-Bera (Normal-JB) and Robust Jarque-Bera (Normal-RJB) tests indicated non-normality for all variables, as denoted by "No" in the table (Jarque & Bera, 1980). This confirms the suitability of Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) for this study, as it is robust to deviations from normality. Common method bias (CMB) was assessed using Harman's single-factor test, and the results (not shown in the table) indicated that no single factor accounted for a majority of the variance (Aulakh & Gencturk, 2000), suggesting that CMB is not a significant concern as presented in Table 3.

Table 3: Multicollinearity, Common Method Bias (CMB), and Normality Test

	ImpBuy	RedEnv	Coupon	Lottery	SecKill
Full Collin. VIF	1.178	1.299	1.442	1.313	1.219
Normal-JB	No	No	No	No	No
Normal-RJB	No	No	No	No	No

Note: Author's calculation, ImpBuy=Impulse Buying, RedEnv=Red Envelope, Lottery=Lottery Draw, SecKill=Sec Killing

Lastly, The overall fit and quality of the PLS-SEM model were evaluated using several key indices. The average path coefficient (APC) was .091, which was statistically significant ($P = .011$), indicating that the model's paths are generally meaningful. The average R-squared (Sarstedt et al.) was .265, and the average adjusted R-squared (AARS) was .252, both of which were statistically significant ($P < .001$), suggesting that the model explains a substantial portion of the variance in the dependent variable. Multicollinearity was assessed using the average block VIF (AVIF) and average full collinearity VIF (AFVIF), which were 2.833 and 1.166, respectively. Both values are well within the acceptable range (≤ 5) and close to the ideal range (≤ 3.3), indicating no significant multicollinearity issues. The Tenenhaus GoF (GoF) was .466, which is above the threshold for large effect size ($\geq .36$), indicating a strong overall model fit. The Simpson's paradox ratio (SPR) was 0.875, the R-squared contribution ratio (RSCR) was .998, the statistical suppression ratio (SSR) was 1.000, and the nonlinear bivariate causality direction ratio (NLBCDR) was .875. All of these values were within their respective acceptable ranges, further confirming the robustness and quality of the model. In summary, the model fit and quality indices demonstrate that the PLS-SEM model provides a good representation of the relationships between the variables (Ratasuk, 2021).

Hypothesis Testing (PLS-SEM)

The proposed hypotheses were tested using the results of the PLS-SEM analysis, specifically focusing on the path coefficients and their corresponding p-values, as shown in Figure 1.

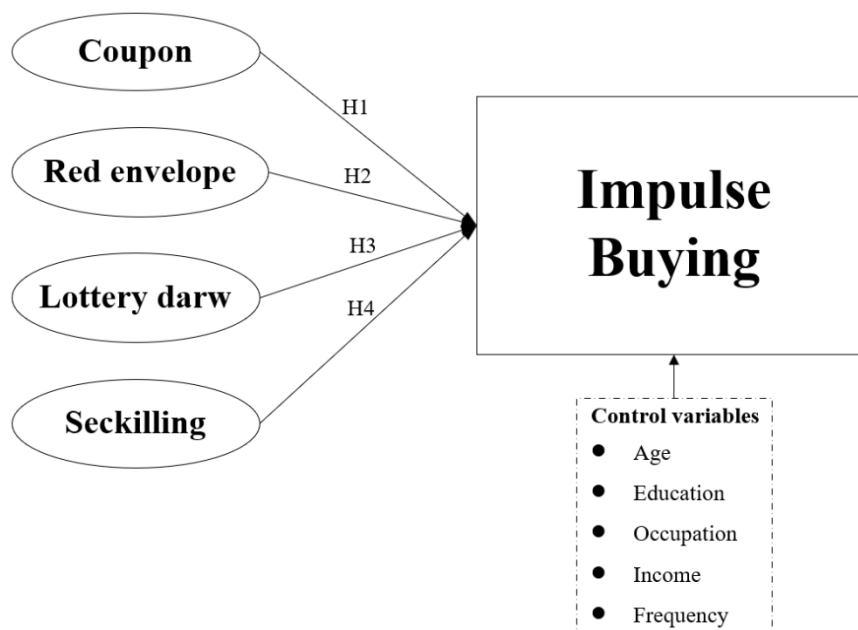


Figure 1: PLS-SEM Results

H1: Coupons have a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Result: Supported. The path coefficient for Coupons ($\beta = .297, p < .001$) was positive and statistically significant, indicating that coupons have a positive effect on impulse buying.

H2: Red envelopes have a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Result: Not Supported. The path coefficient for Red Envelopes ($\beta = .018, p = .347$) was positive but not statistically significant, indicating that red envelopes do not have a significant effect on impulse buying.

H3: Lottery draws have a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Result: Not Supported. The path coefficient for Lottery Draws ($\beta = .047, p = .149$) was positive but not statistically significant, indicating that lottery draws do not have a significant effect on impulse buying.

H4: Sec killing has a positive effect on impulse buying behavior in live-stream shopping for beauty products in China.

Result: Supported. The path coefficient for Sec Killing ($\beta = .160, p < .001$) was positive and statistically significant, indicating that Sec Killing has a positive effect on impulse buying.

The results of the hypothesis testing indicate that coupons and sec killing have a significant positive effect on impulse buying behavior in live stream shopping for beauty products in China. However, red envelopes and lottery draws do not appear to have a significant impact on impulse buying.

This study also included control variables, age, education, income, and purchase frequency, to account for potential confounding factors. However, none of these control variables showed a statistically significant effect on impulse buying behavior. This suggests that, within this study's context, these factors did not significantly influence impulse purchases during live-stream shopping for beauty products. While these variables are often important in consumer behavior research, their non-significance here could be attributed to sample characteristics, the unique nature of the live stream shopping environment, or the presence of other unmeasured factors with stronger influences. Nonetheless, the inclusion of these control variables contributes to the study's rigor and helps to isolate the effects of the primary independent variables.

Discussion and Conclusion

This study investigated the impact of various incentives on impulse buying in the context of Taobao livestream shopping for beauty products in China. The findings reveal that coupons and sec killing (miaosha) significantly influence impulse buying behavior, while red envelopes and lottery draws do not have a significant impact. These results are largely consistent with the theoretical framework and prior studies used for hypothesis development (Huang & Suo, 2021b; Lin, 2024; J. Yang et al., 2022).

The significant positive effect of coupons on impulse buying aligns with the S-O-R model, which suggests that external stimuli (coupons) can influence internal states (perceived value, positive emotions) and lead to a behavioral response (impulse buying). This finding is also supported by prior research on coupons and sales promotions, which has consistently shown their effectiveness in driving purchase decisions (Wang, Du, & Hu, 2020).

Similarly, the significant positive effect of sec killing on impulse buying is consistent with the Scarcity Principle, which posits that perceived scarcity increases the value and desirability of products

and services (Hamilton et al., 2019). The limited-time nature and limited quantities associated with sec killing create a sense of urgency and fear of missing out, triggering impulse buying behavior. This finding is supported by prior research on scarcity and consumer behavior, which has demonstrated the effectiveness of scarcity cues in driving purchase decisions (Verhallen, 1982).

However, the non-significant effects of red envelopes and lottery draws on impulse buying were somewhat unexpected. While these incentives are culturally relevant in China and have been shown to influence consumer engagement and purchase intentions in other contexts, they did not appear to significantly trigger impulse buying in this study. This could be attributed to several factors specific to the live-stream shopping context.

Firstly, red envelopes, while appreciated as gifts, might not be perceived as directly linked to immediate purchase decisions (Q. Zhang, Li, Wang, & Zhou, 2018). Their association with gifting and social exchange might dilute their perceived value as a purchase incentive. Secondly, while creating excitement and anticipation, lottery draws might not be strong enough to trigger impulse buying on their own (Y. H. Lee & Qiu, 2009). The element of chance and the uncertainty of winning might not provide the immediate gratification that drives impulse purchases.

In summary, this study provides valuable insights into the effectiveness of different incentives in driving impulse buying behavior within the unique context of live-stream shopping for beauty products in China. The findings support the S-O-R model and the Scarcity Principle, highlighting the importance of understanding both psychological mechanisms and cultural nuances when designing promotional strategies for this rapidly growing market.

Academic Contributions and Implications

This research makes several key academic contributions. First, it provides empirical evidence supporting the S-O-R model and the Scarcity Principle in the context of live-stream shopping, demonstrating how external stimuli (incentives) influence internal states (emotions, perceptions) and lead to behavioral responses (impulse buying). Secondly, it contributes to the growing literature on consumer behavior in online shopping environments, particularly within the Chinese market, where live-stream shopping is highly popular. Thirdly, it offers insights into the effectiveness of different types of incentives, highlighting the importance of understanding cultural nuances when designing promotional strategies. Last but not least, previous studies have focused on macro aspects such as marketing strategies, but this study comprehensively examines and analyzes four incentives commonly used in live-stream shopping.

Practical Implications

The findings of this study have important implications for marketers and practitioners in the beauty industry. By understanding which incentives are most effective in driving impulse purchases, brands can optimize their livestream marketing strategies and allocate resources efficiently. The results suggest that coupons and sec-killing are particularly effective in triggering impulse buying, while red envelopes and lottery draws may be less impactful. This knowledge can help brands tailor their promotional activities to maximize sales and engagement during live-stream shopping events. Sellers can better understand consumer behavior and optimize incentive strategies to promote sustainable growth in the live-stream e-commerce sector.

Limitations and Recommendations for Future Studies

This study acknowledges certain limitations. Firstly, its focus on Taobao beauty product customers in China may limit the generalizability of findings. Future studies could explore the impact of incentives on impulse buying in diverse cultural settings and product categories. Secondly, the reliance on self-reported data through online questionnaires may be subject to biases. Future research could employ a mixed-methods approach, combining quantitative and qualitative data for a more comprehensive understanding. Thirdly, the study did not examine the long-term effects of incentives on customer loyalty and brand relationships, which could be explored in future research.

Future studies could also explore the influence of other factors, such as personality traits, social influence, and product characteristics, on impulse buying in live-stream shopping. Investigating the moderating role of cultural values and individual differences in the relationship between incentives and impulse buying is also recommended. Additionally, examining the ethical implications of using incentives to promote impulse purchases, particularly in vulnerable populations, and developing interventions to mitigate the negative consequences of excessive impulse buying are crucial areas for future research. By addressing these limitations and pursuing further research, we can better understand impulse buying behavior in the digital age and develop more effective and responsible marketing strategies for the live-stream shopping environment.

References

- Ampadu, S., Jiang, Y., Debrah, E., Antwi, C. O., Amankwa, E., Gyamfi, S. A., & Amoako, R. (2022). Online personalized recommended product quality and e-impulse buying: A conditional mediation analysis. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 64, 102789.
- Aulakh, P. S., & Gencturk, E. F. (2000). International principal-agent relationships: Control, governance and performance. *Industrial Marketing Management*, 29(6), 521-538.
- Bayman, E. O., & Dexter, F. (2021). Multicollinearity in logistic regression models. *Anesthesia & Analgesia*, 133(2), 362-365.
- Bondarenko, V., & Vyshnivska, B. (2023). Promotional marketing as a method of increasing sales. *Three Seas Economic Journal*, 4(2), 21-28.
- Bono, R., Blanca, M. J., Arnau, J., & Gómez-Benito, J. (2017). Non-normal distributions commonly used in health, education, and social sciences: A systematic review. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 8, 1602.
- Chen, M.-Y. (2016). The effects of reward type on evaluations of an online lucky draw. *Journal of Electronic Commerce Research*, 17(2), 188-204.
- Chen, X. Y., Yu, M., Gao, S., Liu, Y., & Shang, W. (2024, December). From Viewing to Purchasing: the Moderating Effects of Lucky Draw in Live-Streaming Commerce. In *the 2024 IEEE International Conference on Big Data (BigData)* (pp. 5125-5129). IEEE.
- Chu, H. (2024). Blending traditional sales techniques with livestream commerce: strategies for personal selling and streamer engagement: (The original title was 'From salesperson to streamer: the evolution of personal selling in live stream commerce'). *Cogent Business & Management*, 11(1), 2417745.
- Cochran, W. G., & Chambers, S. P. (1965). The planning of observational studies of human populations. *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series A (General)*, 128(2), 234-266.
- Dash, G., & Paul, J. (2021). CB-SEM vs PLS-SEM methods for research in social sciences and technology forecasting. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 173, 121092.
- Duan, Y., & Song, J. (2024). The adoption of live streaming channel considering impulse buying and product returns. *International Journal of Production Economics*, 274, 109295.

- Fithri, P., Hasan, A., Syafrizal, S., & Games, D. (2024). Validation studies a questionnaire developed to measure incubator business technology performance using PLS-SEM approach. *Andalasian International Journal of Applied Science, Engineering and Technology*, 4(1), 64-78.
- Fu, J. R., & Hsu, C. W. (2023). Live-streaming shopping: the impacts of para-social interaction and local presence on impulse buying through shopping value. *Industrial Management & Data Systems*, 123(7), 1861-1886.
- Gonzalez, E. (2021). Value Consciousness, Enjoyment of Mobile Coupons, and Impulse Buying Tendency. Effects on Mobile Coupon Redemption Intentions. *Global Journal of Management and Marketing*, 5(1), 1-31.
- Hair Jr, J. F., Howard, M. C., & Nitzl, C. (2020). Assessing measurement model quality in PLS-SEM using confirmatory composite analysis. *Journal of Business Research*, 109, 101-110.
- Hair Jr, J. F., Matthews, L. M., Matthews, R. L., & Sarstedt, M. (2017). PLS-SEM or CB-SEM: updated guidelines on which method to use. *International Journal of Multivariate Data Analysis*, 1(2), 107-123.
- Hair, J. F., Risher, J. J., Sarstedt, M., & Ringle, C. M. (2019). When to use and how to report the results of PLS-SEM. *European Business Review*, 31(1), 2-24.
- Hair, J., & Alamer, A. (2022). Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) in second language and education research: Guidelines using an applied example. *Research Methods in Applied Linguistics*, 1(3), 100027.
- Hair, J., Hollingsworth, C. L., Randolph, A. B., & Chong, A. Y. L. (2017). An updated and expanded assessment of PLS-SEM in information systems research. *Industrial Management & Data Systems*, 117(3), 442-458.
- Hamilton, R., Thompson, D., Bone, S., Chaplin, L. N., Griskevicius, V., Goldsmith, K., ... & Zhu, M. (2019). The effects of scarcity on consumer decision journeys. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 47, 532-550.
- Huang, Y., & Suo, L. (2021b). Factors affecting Chinese consumers' impulse buying decision of live streaming E-commerce. *Asian Social Science*, 17(5), 16-32.
- Jarque, C. M., & Bera, A. K. (1980). Efficient tests for normality, homoscedasticity and serial independence of regression residuals. *Economics Letters*, 6(3), 255-259.
- Jeong, J., Kim, D., Li, X., Li, Q., Choi, I., & Kim, J. (2022). An empirical investigation of personalized recommendation and reward effect on customer behavior: a stimulus-organism-response (SOR) model perspective. *Sustainability*, 14(22), 15369.
- Junghwa, S. O. N., & YOON, H. J. (2024). Why Do We Continue to Impulse Buy When Watching Live Stream Commerce?. *Journal of Distribution Science*, 22(11), 121-129.
- Kock, N. (2015). Common method bias in PLS-SEM: A full collinearity assessment approach. *International Journal of e-Collaboration (IJEC)*, 11(4), 1-10.
- KONG, Y. (2017). *An empirical analysis of the factors selected on medical tourism in Thailand* [Doctoral Dissertation]. Siam University.
- Laato, S., Islam, A. N., Farooq, A., & Dhir, A. (2020). Unusual purchasing behavior during the early stages of the COVID-19 pandemic: The stimulus-organism-response approach. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 57, 102224.
- Lee, H. J., & Choeh, J. Y. (2021). Motivations for obtaining and redeeming coupons from a coupon app: Customer value perspective. *Journal of Theoretical and Applied Electronic Commerce Research*, 16(2), 22-33.
- Lee, Y. H., & Qiu, C. (2009). When uncertainty brings pleasure: The role of prospect imageability and mental imagery. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 36(4), 624-633.

- Lin, Y. (2024). Self-regulatory ODR in China's e-commerce market: An examination of Alibaba's Taobao platform and crowdsourced ODR. *Amicus Curiae*, 6, 358.
- Lin, Z. (2024). College students online love to participate in the promotion activities. *Financial Economics Research*, 1(1), 17-43.
- Liu, J., & Zhang, M. (2024). Formation mechanism of consumers' purchase intention in multimedia live platform: A case study of taobao live. *Multimedia Tools and Applications*, 83(2), 3657-3680.
- Lyu, J., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). *The role of online reviews and perceived risk on customer trust of China's rural e-commerce business*. Paper presented at the The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024. Panyapiwat Institute of Management.
- Lyu, J., & Ratasuk, A. (2024a). Determinants of customer trust in rural e-commerce in Zhengzhou, China: A case study of Taobao Villages. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(2), 105-124.
- Mohd Dzin, N. H., & Lay, Y. F. (2021). Validity and reliability of adapted self-efficacy scales in Malaysian context using PLS-SEM approach. *Education Sciences*, 11(11), 676.
- Moser, C. (2020). *Impulse buying: Designing for self-control with e-commerce*. Deepblue. lib.umich.edu.
- Muruganatham, G., & Bhakat, R. S. (2013). A review of impulse buying behavior. *International Journal of Marketing Studies*, 5(3), 149.
- Niu, Y., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Factors Promoting Trust in Beauty Products Consumers in Taobao Live Broadcast in China. In *the 3rd National & the 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024*. (pp. 266-282). Panyapiwat Institute of Management.
- Oruc, R. (2015). *The effects of product scarcity on consumer behavior: A meta-analysis*. Europa-Universität Viadrina Frankfurt.
- Pandey, N., Gupta, N., & Rastogi, S. (2024). Unveiling pathways to purchase: Examining diverse sources of digital coupon awareness. *IUP Journal of Marketing Management*, 23(2), 75.
- Radomir, L., & Moisesescu, O. I. (2020). Discriminant validity of the customer-based corporate reputation scale: Some causes for concern. *Journal of Product & Brand Management*, 29(4), 457-469.
- Ratasuk, A. (2019). *The contribution of cultural intelligence to team processes and innovation in multicultural teams: The case of restaurant business in Thailand* [Doctoral Dissertation]. National Institute of Development Administration.
- Ratasuk, A. (2020). Contribution of cultural intelligence to job performance of domestic hotel employees in Thailand: The mediating roles of communication effectiveness and job stress. *Thammasat Review*, 23(2), 170-191.
- Ratasuk, A. (2021). The impact of the No-Plastic-Bag campaign on customer repurchase intentions and its mechanism in the modern trade business in Bangkok. *Asia Social Issues*, 15(2), 1-17.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358. <https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32>
- Ratasuk, A. (2023). Impact of food hygiene on purchase intentions and its mechanism in Bangkok street food under the influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8), 1-4.
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of emotional intelligence in promoting the innovative work behavior of restaurant employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 24(2), 326-340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Charoensukmongkol, P. (2019). The role of team trust and team conflict on innovative performance of multicultural teams in the restaurant. *Thammasat Review*, 22(2), 1-18.

- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2020). Factors influencing brand image and customer repurchase intention: The case of coffee chain shops located in gas service stations in Bangkok. *University of the Thai Chamber of Commerce Journal Humanities and Social Sciences*, 40(3), 171-188.
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2023). Does Food Safety Build Customer Trust? The Mediating Role of Perceived Risk in Food Delivery Service in Bangkok during the COVID-19 Pandemic. *Asia Social Issues*, 16(2), e253719.
- Redine, A., Deshpande, S., Jebarajakirthy, C., & Surachartkumtonkun, J. (2023). Impulse buying: A systematic literature review and future research directions. *International Journal of Consumer Studies*, 47(1), 3-41.
- Rönkkö, M., & Cho, E. (2022). An updated guideline for assessing discriminant validity. 25(1), 6-14.
- Russo, G. M., Tomei, P. A., Serra, B., & Mello, S. (2021). Differences in the use of 5-or 7-point likert scale: an application in food safety culture. *Organizational Cultures*, 21(2), 1-17.
- Sarstedt, M., Hair Jr, J. F., Nitzl, C., Ringle, C. M., & Howard, M. C. (2020). Beyond a tandem analysis of SEM and PROCESS: Use of PLS-SEM for mediation analyses!. *International Journal of Market Research*, 62(3), 288-299.
- Tiderman, O., Mohammed Mustafa, A., & Aziz Azad, A. (2024). *Mobile coupon insights: A qualitative study on Generation Z students intentions towards engaging with mobile coupons* [Bachelor Thesis] Linnaeus University.
- Verhallen, T. M. (1982). Scarcity and consumer choice behavior. *Journal of Economic Psychology*, 2(4), 299-322.
- Wang, P., Du, R., & Hu, Q. (2020). How to promote sales: Discount promotion or coupon promotion? *Journal of Systems Science and System Engineering*, 29, 381-399.
- Wei, Y. (2024). Marketing strategy analysis in the digital era—Taking Pinduoduo as an example. *Advances in Economics, Management and Political Sciences*, 79, 44-49.
- Wenchan, L., & Ke, W. (2018). Research on Chinese Internet Buzzwords Translation. In *the 2018 International Conference on Arts, Linguistics, Literature and Humanities (ICALLH 2018)* (pp. 346-348). Francis Academic Press.
- Wongsunopparat, S., & Deng, B. (2021). Factors influencing purchase decision of Chinese consumer under live streaming E-commerce model. *Journal of Small Business and Entrepreneurship*, 9(2), 1-15.
- Xu, Y. (2021). The “Lucky Money” that started it all—the reinvention of the ancient tradition “Red Packet” in digital times. *Social Media+ Society*, 7(3), 20563051211041643.
- Yang, J., Zeng, Y., Liu, X., & Li, Z. (2022). Nudging interactive cocreation behaviors in live-streaming travel commerce: The visualization of real-time danmaku. *Journal of Hospitality and Tourism Management*, 52, 184-197.
- Yeboah-Asiamah, E., Quaye, D. M., Nimako, S. G. J. A. J. o. E., & Studies, M. (2016). The effects of lucky draw sales promotion on brand loyalty in mobile telecommunication industry. *African Journal of Economic and Management Studies*, 7(1), 109-123.
- Zafar, A. U., Qiu, J., Shahzad, M., Shen, J., Bhutto, T. A., & Irfan, M. (2021). Impulse buying in social commerce: bundle offer, top reviews, and emotional intelligence. *Asia Pacific Journal of Marketing and Logistics*, 33(4), 945-973.
- Zhang, Q., Li, J., Wang, S., & Zhou, Y. (2018). Understanding the user’s economical and psychological intentions to snatch electronic red envelopes: an experimental study. *IEEE Access*, 7, 5749-5759.



- Zhang, Y., Zhang, T., & Yan, X. (2024). Understanding impulse buying in short video live E-commerce: The perspective of consumer vulnerability and product type. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 79, 103853.
- Zhu, B., Kowatthanakul, S., & Satanasavapak, P. (2020). Generation Y consumer online repurchase intention in Bangkok: Based on Stimulus-Organism-Response (SOR) model. *International Journal of Retail & Distribution Management*, 48(1), 53-69.

DETERMINANTS OF SMARTPHONE CUSTOMERS' PURCHASE INTENTION ON THE ONLINE MARKETPLACE IN CHINA: MEDIATING ROLES OF PERCEIVED VALUE AND BRAND IMAGE

Xin Zhang^{1*}, Akaraphun Ratasuk², and Manuja Koirala³

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³Faculty of Management, the British College, Nepal

*Corresponding Author, Email: zx2547708892@163.com

Abstract

This study investigates the determinants of online market purchase intention among Chinese smartphone consumers, focusing on the mediating role of perceived value and brand image. The research employs a quantitative approach, utilizing survey data collected from smartphone consumers in Nanjing, a major city representing China's dynamic e-commerce environment. Structural Equation Modeling is used to analyze the relationships between the identified factors and purchase intentions. The findings reveal a positive correlation between product quality and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.113$; $p < 0.001$), confirming H1; there is also a positive correlation between price reasonableness and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.145$; $p < 0.001$), supporting H2; there is a positive correlation between convenience and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.085$; $p < 0.001$), supporting H3; there is a positive correlation between promotion and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.175$; $p < 0.001$), supporting H4; there is a positive correlation between advertising and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.141$; $p = 0.002$), supporting H5; there is a positive correlation between word of mouth and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.099$; $p = 0.047$), supporting H6. In addition, the control variables have no significant effect on purchase intention, as their p-values are all above 0.05. The findings not only provide marketers and online retailers with practical insights to enhance consumer purchase intentions and sales strategies in the competitive online smartphone market but also provide academia with new insights in the fields of consumer behavior and digital marketing, helping them to gain a deeper understanding of the complex dynamics of online shopping and optimize theoretical models.

Keywords: Smartphone, Online Shopping, Brand Image, Perceived Value, Sales Promotion, Purchase Intention, Advertising

Introduction

The global smartphone industry has undergone a transformative surge, becoming a cornerstone of modern communication and commerce. This rapid expansion, characterized by billions of users worldwide, has fostered intense competition among manufacturers and retailers, driving technological innovation and reshaping consumer behavior (Banik et al., 2021; Miller et al., 2021; Rajendran et al., 2021). Within this dynamic landscape, the Asia-Pacific region, with China at its heart, represents a critical market, accounting for a substantial portion of global smartphone sales (Baber et al., 2020; Kushlev & Leitao, 2020).

China's digital economy has experienced unprecedented growth, fueled by widespread internet access and the proliferation of e-commerce platforms (Narayanan et al., 2020; Ratasuk et al., 2021). Chinese consumers, known for their tech-savviness and rapid adoption of digital technologies, have embraced online shopping, particularly for electronics such as smartphones). This has created a fertile

environment for online marketplaces to thrive, with urban centers like Nanjing, Jiangsu, and China becoming epicenters of e-commerce activity. In these competitive urban environments, both domestic and international brands fiercely compete for smartphone market share, necessitating a thorough understanding of the factors that influence customer purchase intentions in the online realm (Hardy, 2021).

Ultimately, the goal for smartphone vendors and online retailers is to convert consumer interest into actual purchases (Seduram et al., 2022). This research focuses on smartphone customer purchase intentions within China's online marketplace as the key outcome variable. To understand this outcome, we propose that several independent variables, including product quality, price reasonableness, convenience, sales promotion, advertising, social interaction, and Word-of-Mouth (WOM), significantly influence these intentions (Meena & Geng, 2022; Park & Kim, 2021). This study will employ the Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB), which posits that behavior is primarily guided by three factors: an individual's positive or negative evaluations of the behavior, social pressure to perform or not perform the behavior, and the perceived ease or difficulty of performing the behavior (Lim et al., 2020; Varriale et al., 2023).

While existing literature has explored various aspects of online consumer behavior and smartphone adoption, a comprehensive study that specifically examines the interplay of product quality, price, convenience, promotional activities, advertising, social interaction, and WOM within the unique context of China's online smartphone market is lacking (Li et al., 2021). Specifically, there is limited empirical research that directly links these variables to purchase intentions within a specific Chinese urban context, and that considers the evolving impact of social commerce and live-streaming (Jelassi et al., 2020; N'da et al., 2023). Therefore, this research aims to bridge this gap by investigating the impact of product quality, price reasonableness, convenience, sales promotion, advertising, social interaction, and WOM on smartphone customer purchase intentions in China's online marketplace (Vollero et al., 2023). Furthermore, it will examine the applicability of the Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB) in explaining smartphone purchase intentions within the Chinese online context, with the addition of social factors, and identify the relative importance of each independent variable in influencing purchase intentions (GILL, 2024).

This research is expected to make significant academic and theoretical contributions by expanding the existing body of knowledge on online consumer behavior and technology adoption in emerging markets. It will provide empirical evidence on the applicability of the TPB in the specific context of smartphone purchases in China's online marketplace, enriching the model with social influences and offering a nuanced understanding of the factors influencing purchase intentions in a highly competitive and dynamic market. Practically, the findings of this research will provide valuable insights for smartphone manufacturers and online retailers to develop effective marketing strategies tailored to the Chinese market. It will help businesses optimize their pricing, promotional activities, and online platform experiences to enhance customer satisfaction and drive sales, as well as provide insight into the importance of social factors and how to best utilize them in the Chinese market. Finally, it will assist in understanding the role of live streaming and short-form video in the sales process.

Objectives

This research examines the research objectives:

1. To assess the mediating roles of perceived value and brand image in the relationship between marketing factors and purchase intentions.
2. To provide actionable insights for marketers on how to effectively integrate these marketing factors to enhance consumer purchase intentions and sales.

Literature Review

This literature review explores the key factors influencing smartphone purchase intentions in China's online market. It examines existing research on product quality, price, convenience, promotions, advertising, and social influence alongside the Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB) to establish a theoretical foundation for this study.

1. Smartphone Purchase Intentions

Smartphone purchase intentions refer to the likelihood of a consumer planning to buy a smartphone within a specific timeframe (Garvin, 1984; Kotler & Keller, 2012, pp. 352-354; Ratasuk, 2023a). This construct is crucial for businesses as it provides a predictive measure of future sales and market share (Zeithaml et al., 1996). Understanding the factors that influence purchase intentions allows companies to tailor their marketing strategies and product offerings to meet consumer needs. Purchase intentions have been extensively studied as both a determinant and an outcome variable in various contexts. For instance, prior research has examined how brand image, perceived value, and online reviews influence purchase intentions across diverse product categories (Chen & Tung, 2014, pp. 185-202; Choi, 2023, pp. 172-182). In the realm of technology adoption, studies have explored how perceived usefulness and ease of use, as conceptualized in the Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB), predict intentions to use new technologies (Rheingold, 1966). This research examines smartphone purchase intentions as the primary outcome variable, specifically within the context of China's dynamic online marketplace.

2. Theory of Planned Behavior

The Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB), developed by Ajzen (1991), offers a framework to understand how individuals' attitudes, subjective norms, and perceived behavioral control shape their intentions and, ultimately, their behaviors. TPB posits that behavior is primarily guided by three factors: an individual's positive or negative evaluations of the behavior, social pressure to perform or not perform the behavior, and the perceived ease or difficulty of performing the behavior (Ajzen, 1991, pp. 179-211). When these three elements align positively, the individual's intention to engage in a specific behavior is strengthened, which increases the likelihood of actual behavioral performance (Conner & Armitage, 1998, pp. 1429-1464; Zhang & Chen, 2023). In marketing research, TPB has also been adopted to examine brand loyalty and customer retention, with studies indicating that customers' attitudes toward the brand image, along with social influences and their perceived control over choices, affect their purchasing intentions and loyalty (Chen & Tung, 2014, pp. 185-202; Choi, 2023, pp. 172-182). Nguyen et al. (2023) employed TPB to study factors such as product quality, advertising, and social interaction in enhancing customer purchase intentions on e-commerce platforms.

3. Product Quality

Product quality encompasses the perceived excellence and reliability of a product. In the context of smartphones, this includes factors such as hardware specifications, software performance, durability, and overall build quality (Ratasuk & Buranasompob, 2021; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2020). Studies have consistently shown that product quality significantly influences consumer purchase intentions (Ratasuk, 2022a; Zeithaml et al., 1996). Consumers are more likely to purchase products that they perceive as high-quality and reliable. Research by Chinomona and Maziriri (2017, pp. 143-154) demonstrated the importance of product quality in building brand loyalty, highlighting its role as a significant predictor of customer retention in skin care brands. Product quality has been studied as a determinant of customer satisfaction, brand loyalty, and repeat purchase intentions. In this research, product quality is hypothesized to positively influence smartphone purchase intentions, as consumers in China's competitive online marketplace are highly discerning and prioritize products that meet their

performance and durability expectations. Additionally, a study by Munir and Putra (2021, pp. 83-92) in the washing machine brand sector found that product quality directly impacts customer satisfaction, which subsequently influences brand loyalty.

4. Price Reasonableness

Price reasonableness refers to the consumer's perception of whether a product's price is justified by its features and benefits. In the online marketplace, price transparency allows consumers to easily compare prices, making price reasonableness a critical factor influencing purchase decisions (Bei & Chiao, 2001, pp. 125-140; Han & Hyun, 2015, pp. 20-29). Prior research has demonstrated that competitive pricing and value-for-money perceptions significantly impact consumer purchase intentions. Price reasonableness has been studied as a determinant of perceived value, customer satisfaction, and purchase behavior (Rheingold, 1966). In this study, we propose that price reasonableness will positively influence smartphone purchase intentions, as Chinese consumers are known to be price-sensitive and seek products that offer good value for their money.

5. Convenience

Convenience in the online shopping context refers to the ease and efficiency of the purchasing process, including factors such as website usability, seamless navigation, secure payment options, and timely delivery (Berry et al., 2002, pp. 1-17; Ratasuk, 2022a). Prior research has shown that convenience significantly influences consumer satisfaction and repurchase intentions in online retail. Convenience has been studied as a determinant of customer loyalty, online shopping behavior, and perceived service quality (Kim et al., 2023; Pan et al., 2024). In this research, convenience is hypothesized to positively influence smartphone purchase intentions, as Chinese consumers value efficient and hassle-free online shopping experiences.

6. Sales Promotion

Sales promotions encompass various marketing tactics, such as discounts, coupons, bundled offers, and flash sales, designed to incentivize immediate purchases (Gupta, 1988, pp. 342-355; Lyreaksmey & Ratasuk, 2024). In the competitive online marketplace, sales promotions are frequently used to attract price-sensitive consumers and create a sense of urgency (Yang & Ratasuk, 2024). Prior research has demonstrated that sales promotions significantly impact consumer purchase intentions and brand-switching behavior (Buil et al., 2013, pp. 115-122). Sales promotions have been studied as a determinant of impulse buying, brand awareness, and customer acquisition. In this research, sales promotion is hypothesized to positively influence smartphone purchase intentions, as Chinese consumers are highly responsive to promotional offers (Kwok & Uncles, 2005, pp. 170-186).

7. Advertising

Advertising plays a crucial role in building brand awareness, shaping consumer perceptions, and influencing purchase decisions (Kong & Ratasuk, 2024; Yang & Ratasuk, 2024). In the digital age, online advertising, including social media ads, influencer marketing, and search engine marketing, has become increasingly important (Luo & Ratasuk, 2024; Lyreaksmey & Ratasuk, 2024; Zhu & Ratasuk, 2024). Voss and Seiders (2003, pp. 37-52) analyzed the relationship between advertising expenditure and sales performance in the retail sector, finding a significant positive correlation between increased advertising budgets and higher sales revenue. Prior research has shown that effective advertising significantly impacts consumer purchase intentions and brand recall. Advertising has been studied as a determinant of brand image, product awareness, and marketing effectiveness. In this research, advertising is hypothesized to positively influence smartphone purchase intentions, as it helps consumers become aware of new products and reinforces brand perceptions.

8. Social Influence and Word-of-Mouth

Social influence refers to the impact of others' opinions and recommendations on an individual's purchase decisions. Word-of-Mouth (WOM) is a specific form of social influence, encompassing informal communication about products and services (Banerjee & Fudenberg, 2004, pp. 1-22; Niu & Ratasuk, 2024; Ratasuk, 2019). In the digital age, online reviews, social media endorsements, and influencer marketing have become powerful forms of social influence. Prior research has shown that social influence and WOM significantly impact consumer purchase intentions, particularly in collectivist cultures like China (Handi et al., 2018, pp. 112-127). Social influence has been studied as a determinant of brand perception, product adoption, and online shopping behavior. In this research, social influence and WOM are hypothesized to positively influence smartphone purchase intentions, as Chinese consumers place a high value on the opinions and recommendations of their social networks.

Hypothesis Development

Building upon the Theory of Planned Behavior and the literature reviewed, we propose the following hypotheses:

1. Product Quality and Purchase Intentions

According to TPB, perceived usefulness is a key determinant of technology adoption. High-quality smartphones, with superior features and performance, are perceived as more useful in meeting consumers' needs. Therefore, we hypothesize that:

H1: Product quality is positively correlated with purchase intention.

2. Price Reasonableness and Purchase Intentions

TPB suggests that perceived ease of use and perceived usefulness are influenced by the resources required to adopt a technology. A reasonable price reduces the perceived financial burden, making the smartphone more accessible and thus enhancing its perceived usefulness. Therefore, we hypothesize that:

H2: Price reasonableness is positively correlated with purchase intention.

3. Convenience and Purchase Intentions

In collectivist cultures like China, social influence plays a significant role in shaping consumer behavior. TPB, augmented with social factors, suggests that social norms and recommendations can influence perceived usefulness and ease of use. Positive social influence, such as favorable online reviews and recommendations from trusted sources, enhances the perceived value and trustworthiness of a smartphone. Therefore, we hypothesize that:

H3: Convenience is positively correlated with purchase intention.

4. Sales Promotions and Purchase Intentions

According to TPB, perceived ease of use is a key determinant of technology adoption. A convenient online shopping experience, with easy navigation and seamless transactions, reduces the perceived effort required to purchase a smartphone. Therefore, we hypothesize that:

H4: Sales promotion is positively correlated with purchase intention.

5. Advertising and Purchase Intentions

Sales promotions enhance the perceived value and affordability of a smartphone, making it more attractive to price-sensitive consumers. This aligns with the concept of perceived usefulness in TPB, as promotions increase the perceived benefits of purchasing the product. Therefore, we hypothesize that:

H5: Advertising is positively correlated with purchase intention.

6. Social interaction and WOM, and Purchase Intentions

Effective advertising enhances brand awareness and shapes consumer perceptions of product quality and usefulness. This aligns with the concept of perceived usefulness in TPB, as advertising provides information that influences consumers' beliefs about the benefits of using a smartphone. Therefore, we hypothesize that:

H6: Social interaction and WOM are positively correlated with purchase intention.

Methodology

The sample for this study will consist of consumers residing in China who have completed smartphone purchases via online marketplaces, including but not limited to Alibaba and JD.com. This focus on individuals who have made online smartphone purchases ensures that participants possess direct experience with e-commerce transactions. Furthermore, the selection of active online shoppers aligns with the research objective of investigating factors influencing purchase intentions within the digital environment.

The sample for this study will include individuals aged 18 years and above who have purchased a smartphone in China through an online marketplace such as Alibaba, JD.com, or a similar platform. The age of 18 was selected to ensure that participants are legal adults and are capable of making independent purchasing decisions. In addition, focusing on individuals who purchased smartphones on online marketplaces ensures that respondents have relevant exposure to e-commerce and have sufficient information to provide insights into their willingness to purchase in a digital environment.

A purposive stratified sampling method is used for this study due to the online nature of the data collection and the focus on a specific group of smartphone consumers. This method is suitable for reaching a large number of respondents quickly and efficiently through online channels.

Nanjing, China, was selected as the sampling target city, and an online survey was conducted through online social software for people aged 18 and above who had used e-shopping platforms to buy smartphones. Pukou District, Jiangning District, Jianye District, Qixia District, and Gulou District were selected, and 100 people were surveyed in each area. Therefore, the initial ideal sample size was 500 people to ensure that the main areas were representative. This study aims to obtain more reliable and credible conclusions by optimizing the sample size.

A self-administered questionnaire consisting of structured questions was used in this study. Data will be collected through an online survey designed using a locally available survey platform. The survey aims to collect responses on key variables, including product quality, affordability, convenience, promotion, advertising, social interaction, word of mouth, perceived value, brand image, and purchase intention.

The measurement scales will be adapted from previous research, ensuring that Composite Reliability (CR) is higher than 0.7 and Average Variance Extracted (AVE) is higher than 0.5, which are the minimum thresholds for establishing the reliability and validity of the constructs. These thresholds indicate that the measurement scales used in this study are both reliable and valid, ensuring the accuracy and consistency of the data collected (Streiner et al., 2024). Using a Likert scale allows for capturing a range of attitudes and ensures the ease of data collection and analysis (Lionello et al., 2021).

For data analysis, the study will employ Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM). PLS-SEM is chosen due to its suitability for exploratory research, where the relationships between variables are not yet well-established (Ratasuk, 2022b; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2023). Moreover, PLS-SEM is flexible in handling non-normally distributed data, which is common in consumer behavior studies, and can handle smaller sample sizes (Hair Jr et al., 2020; Ratasuk &

Gajesanand, 2022). The method is ideal for testing complex models. Before initiating the PLS-SEM analysis, the collected survey data underwent a rigorous evaluation to establish convergent validity, discriminant validity, and reliability, as well as to assess multicollinearity and common method bias or CMB (Dash & Paul, 2021; Kock, 2015; Ratasuk, 2021). This thorough pre-analysis step was crucial in ensuring the reliability and accuracy of the subsequent PLS-SEM modeling process, thereby enhancing the credibility of the findings (Ratasuk, 2020).

Results

This section outlines the summary of demographic characteristics and descriptive statistics of the 558 respondents who participated in the survey, as shown in Table 1 below:

Table 1: Characteristics of the sample and descriptive statistics

Characteristics	Categories	Descriptive Statistics	
		Frequency (f)	Percentage (%)
Gender	Male	284	50.9%
	Female	274	49.1%
Age	18 - 25	140	25.09%
	26 - 30	146	26.16%
	31 - 40	108	19.35%
	41 - 50	85	15.23%
	51 - 60	46	8.24%
	61 or older	33	5.91%
Education	Below High School	42	7.53%
	High School	67	12.01%
	Associate Degree	198	35.48%
	Bachelor's Degree	145	25.99%
	Master's Degree	83	14.87%
	Doctoral Degree	23	4.12%
Income	Below 3,500 yuan	137	24.55%
	3,501- 4,500 yuan	37	6.63%
	4,501-5,500 yuan	42	7.53%
	5,501- 6,500 yuan	76	13.62%
	6,501- 7,500 yuan	96	17.2%
	7,501 – 8,500 yuan	81	14.52%
	8,501 yuan or above	89	15.95%

Source: PI=Purchase Intention, PQ=Product Quality PR=Price Reasonableness, CV=Convenience, P=Promotion, AD=Advertising, WOM=Word Of Mouth, BI=Brand Image, PV=Perceived Value

The results of the convergent validity and reliability analysis demonstrate that the measurement model is both reliable and valid. All factor loadings exceed the recommended threshold of 0.7, indicating that the indicators are strongly correlated with their respective constructs. The Composite Reliability (CR) values for all constructs, ranging from 0.897 to 0.912, confirm good internal consistency, while Cronbach's Alpha values, ranging from 0.846 to 0.871, further support this consistency. Additionally, the Average Variance Extracted (AVE) values for all constructs are above the 0.5 threshold, indicating that the constructs explain a substantial proportion of variance in their indicators. Overall, these results suggest that the measurement model demonstrates strong convergent validity and reliability, making the constructs suitable for further analysis.

Table 2: Convergent Validity (Factor Loading, Composite Reliability (CR), and Average Variance Extracted (AVE))

Variables	Question Items	Factor Loadings	Cronbach's Alpha (CA)	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Purchase Intention (PI)	PI1	0.831	0.911	0.778	0.572
	PI2	0.829			
	PI3	0.826			
	PI4	0.79			
	PI5	0.824			
Product Quality (PQ)	PQ1	0.856	0.803	0.757	0.599
	PQ2	0.835			
	PQ3	0.833			
	PQ4	0.82			
Price Reasonableness (PR)	PR1	0.844	0.804	0.758	0.602
	PR2	0.825			
	PR3	0.855			
	PR4	0.827			
Convenience (CV)	CV1	0.808	0.814	0.783	0.581
	CV2	0.82			
	CV3	0.84			
	CV4	0.823			
	CV5	0.836			
Promotion (P)	P1	0.815	0.811	0.778	0.573
	P2	0.828			
	P3	0.804			
	P4	0.832			
	P5	0.822			
Advertising (AD)	AD1	0.818	0.801	0.753	0.594
	AD2	0.849			
	AD3	0.823			
	AD4	0.843			
Word Of Mouth (WOM)	WOM1	0.845	0.801	0.753	0.595
	WOM2	0.833			
	WOM3	0.841			
	WOM4	0.815			
Brand Image (BI)	BI1	0.823	0.813	0.781	0.577
	BI2	0.835			
	BI3	0.809			
	BI4	0.812			
	BI5	0.836			
Perceived Value (PV)	PV1	0.839	0.806	0.762	0.607
	PV2	0.841			
	PV3	0.845			
	PV4	0.838			

Table 3 presents the correlation coefficient matrix between the constructs in this study. The results show that the correlations between all pairs of constructs are statistically significant ($p \leq 0.001$), indicating that there are robust associations between the constructs. (Hair et al., 2010). Specifically, Purchase Intention (PI) is significantly and highly positively correlated with Product Quality (PQ) ($r = 0.87***$), Price Reasonableness (PR) ($r = 0.876***$), and Convenience (CV) ($r = 0.881***$). Similarly, Product Quality (PQ) is also significantly positively correlated with all other constructs, especially with Purchase Intention (PI) ($r = 0.87***$) and Price Reasonableness (PR) ($r = 0.861***$).

It is worth noting that Price Reasonableness (PR) has a strong positive correlation with Advertising (AD) ($r = 0.853^{***}$) and Perceived Value (PV) ($r = 0.855^{***}$), reflecting their close conceptual connection. These significant correlations support previous research findings on the impact of convenience and word of mouth on online shopping behavior (Voorhees et al., 2016).

Table 3: Correlations

	PI	PQ	PR	CV	P	AD	WOM	BI	PV
PI	0.82***								
PQ	0.87***	0.836***							
PR	0.876***	0.861***	0.838***						
CV	0.881***	0.865***	0.862***	0.825***					
P	0.892***	0.879***	0.872***	0.878***	0.82***				
AD	0.869***	0.86***	0.853***	0.862***	0.878***	0.833***			
WOM	0.873***	0.844***	0.861***	0.86***	0.876***	0.848***	0.833***		
BI	0.891***	0.874***	0.867***	0.882***	0.897***	0.862***	0.869***	0.823***	
PV	0.864***	0.854***	0.855***	0.874***	0.884***	0.857***	0.852***	0.867***	0.841***

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$, PI=Purchase Intention, PQ=Product Quality PR=Price Reasonableness, CV=Convenience, P=Promotion, AD=Advertising, WOM=Word Of Mouth, BI=Brand Image, PV=Perceived Value

To ensure the reliability of the study's findings, both multicollinearity and common method bias (CMB) were rigorously assessed. Multicollinearity, the potential for high correlation among independent variables, was examined using the Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) values. Following the guidelines of JF Hair et al. (2010), all independent variable VIFs remained below 5.0, confirming the absence of significant multicollinearity (Ratasuk, 2024; Senaviratna & Cooray, 2019). Notably, the VIF of the dependent variable, purchase intention, was excluded from this analysis as it does not influence predictor multicollinearity. Furthermore, the Full Collinearity VIF Test, as proposed by Kock (2015), was employed to detect CMB. As shown in Table 4, all variables, including the dependent variable, exhibited VIF values below 5, with a maximum of 4.702. This result, though exceeding 3.3, confirms the absence of significant CMB (Ratasuk, 2023b). Collectively, these findings indicate that the study's data is free from substantial multicollinearity and CMB, thereby bolstering the validity of the research outcomes.

Table 4: Multicollinearity and Common Method Bias

	PI	PQ	PR	CV	P	AD	WOM	BI	PV
Full Collin. VIF	3.986	2.446	2.361	3.093	4.702	2.17	2.176	3.84	2.459

Table 5: Normality

	PI	PQ	PR	CV	P	AD	WOM	BI	PV
Normal-JB	No	No	No	No	No	No	No	No	No
Normal-RJB	No	No	No	No	No	No	No	No	No

Source: PI=Purchase Intention, PQ=Product Quality PR=Price Reasonableness, CV=Convenience, P=Promotion, AD=Advertising, WOM=Word Of Mouth, BI=Brand Image, PV=Perceived Value

Table 5 indicates that none of the variables (PI, PQ, PR, CV, P, AD, WOM, BI, PV) exhibit a normal distribution according to both the Jarque-Bera (Normal-JB) and Robust Jarque-Bera (Normal-RJB) tests. Given this non-normality, Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling

(PLS-SEM) is well-suited for this research, as it is robust to violations of normality assumptions and performs effectively with non-normally distributed data.

Table 6: Model Fit Indices

Model Fit Indices	Coefficient	Result
Average Path Coefficient (APC)	0.118***	Significant
Average R-Squared (ARS)	0.871***	Significant
Average Adjusted R-Squared (AARS)	0.869***	Significant
Average Block VIF (AVIF)	2.75	Ideally
Average Full Collinearity VIF (AFVIF)	3.025	Ideally
Tenenhaus GoF (GoF)	0.835	Large
Simpson's Paradox Ratio (SPR)	0.960	Acceptable
R-Squared Contribution Ratio (RSCR)	0.999	Ideally
Statistical Suppression Ratio (SSR)	1.000	Acceptable
Nonlinear Bivariate Causality Direction Ratio (NLBCDR)	0.900	Acceptable

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$, respectively. VIF = Variance Inflation Factor, GoF = Goodness of Fit.

Table 6 shows the model fit indices, indicating a strong and significant model. Key takeaways are: significant APC, ARS, and AARS, low VIF values (indicating no multicollinearity), a large GoF, and acceptable values for SPR, RSCR, SSR, and NLBCDR, all suggesting a good model fit.

PLS-SEM Results

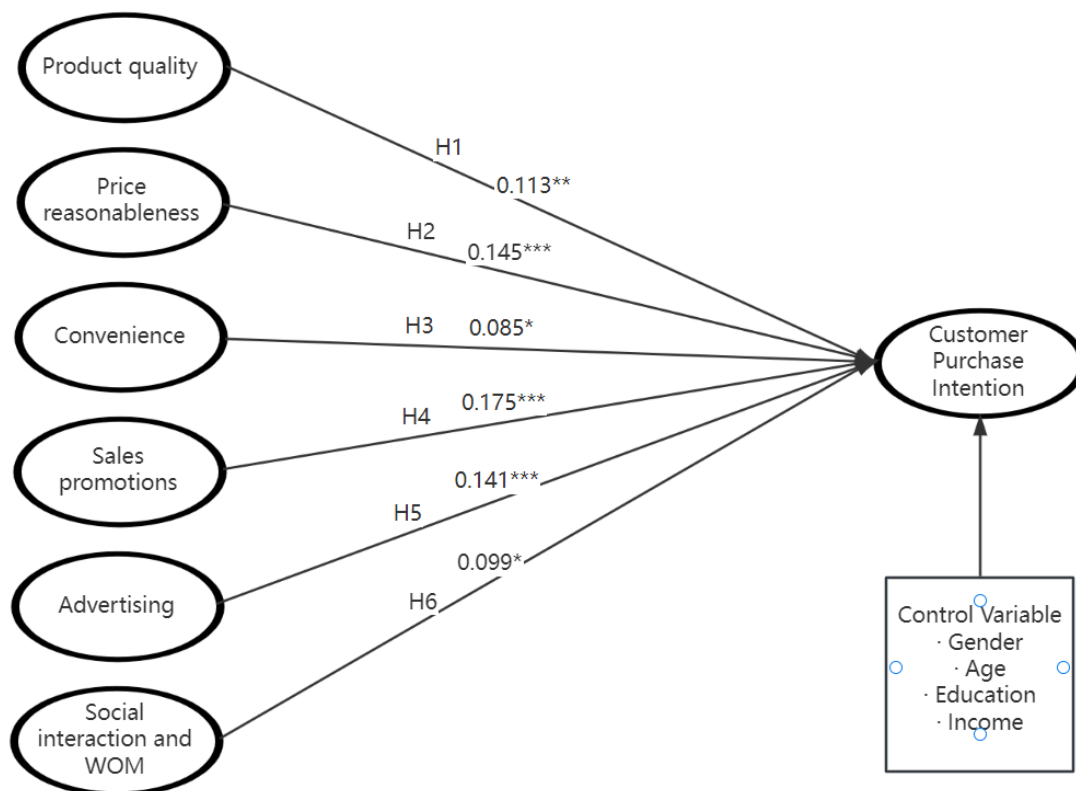


Figure 1: Structural Equation Model results.

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$, respectively

H1: Product quality is positively correlated with purchase intention.

Hypothesis 1 suggests that product quality and purchase intention are positively correlated ($\beta = 0.113$; $p < 0.001$). The results of the study showed that product quality was positively correlated with purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 1 is supported.

H2: Price reasonableness is positively correlated with purchase intention.

Hypothesis 2 suggests that price rationality and purchase intention are positively correlated ($\beta = 0.145$; $p < 0.001$). The results show that there is a positive relationship between price reasonableness and purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 2 is supported.

H3: Convenience is positively correlated with purchase intention.

Hypothesis 3 suggests that convenience and purchase intention are positively correlated ($\beta = 0.085$; $p < 0.001$). The results show that there is a positive relationship between convenience and purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 3 is supported.

H4: Sales promotion is positively correlated with purchase intention.

Hypothesis 4 suggests that promotion and purchase intention are positively correlated ($\beta = 0.175$; $p < 0.001$). The results show that brand image has a positive relationship between perceived service quality and brand image; therefore, Hypothesis 4 is supported.

H5: Advertising is positively correlated with purchase intention.

Hypothesis 5 suggests that there is a positive relationship between advertising and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.141$; $p = 0.002$). The results show that there is a positive relationship between brand image and advertising and purchase intention, so hypothesis 5 is supported.

H6: Social interaction and WOM are positively correlated with purchase intention.

Hypothesis 6 suggests that there is a positive relationship between word of mouth and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.099$; $p = 0.047$). The results show that brand image has a positive relationship between word of mouth and purchase intention; therefore, Hypothesis 6 is supported.

Control Variable Effects

According to Table 7, the results of data analysis show that there is no statistical correlation between smartphones from online shopping platform purchase intention and control variables such as gender, age, edu, income, and position.

Table 7: Characteristics of Control Variables

Characteristics	Coefficient (β)	P-Values
Gender	0.017	0.343
Age	0.017	0.341
Edu	0.025	0.273
Income	0	0.499
Position	-0.015	0.365

Discussion

The analysis provided empirical support for H1, revealing a positive correlation between product quality and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.113$, $p < 0.001$). This finding underscores the significant role of product quality in driving consumer purchase decisions. Consistent with prior research, consumers exhibit a greater propensity to purchase products perceived as high-quality and reliable. The Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB) elucidates this phenomenon by emphasizing that useful products stimulate deeper evaluation, thereby amplifying purchase intention.

H2 was also supported by the analysis, which confirmed a positive correlation between price reasonableness and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.145$, $p < 0.001$). This result highlights the substantial

impact of price reasonableness on consumers' purchase intentions, aligning with previous findings that demonstrate the influence of competitive pricing and perceptions of value for money on consumer purchase decisions. According to the TPB, reasonable prices alleviate the perceived financial burden, enhance the accessibility of the smartphone, and increase the likelihood of purchase.

The analysis further confirmed a positive correlation between convenience and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.085$, $p < 0.001$), thus supporting H3. This finding indicates that convenience plays a significant role in enhancing consumers' purchase intention, which is in line with research indicating that convenience influences consumer satisfaction and repurchase intentions in online retail settings. The TPB posits that a convenient online shopping experience diminishes the perceived effort associated with making a purchase, thereby boosting purchase intention.

H4 received support from the analysis, which confirmed a positive correlation between sales promotion and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.175$, $p < 0.001$). This result demonstrates the considerable impact of sales promotions on consumers' purchase intentions, consistent with studies that have shown the influence of sales promotions on consumer purchase intentions and brand-switching behavior. The TPB suggests that sales promotions augment the perceived value and affordability of a smartphone, rendering it more appealing to consumers.

The analysis also confirmed a positive correlation between advertising and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.141$, $p = 0.002$), supporting H5. This finding suggests that advertising significantly contributes to consumers' purchase intention, aligning with research that has shown the impact of effective advertising on consumer purchase intentions and brand recall. The TPB explains this by illustrating how advertising provides information that shapes consumers' beliefs about the benefits of using a smartphone.

H6 was supported by the analysis, which confirmed a positive correlation between word-of-mouth and purchase intention ($\beta = 0.099$, $p = 0.047$). This result indicates that word-of-mouth significantly influences consumers' purchase intention, consistent with findings that highlight the impact of social influence and word-of-mouth, particularly in collectivist cultures. The TPB, when expanded to include social factors, suggests that positive social influence enhances the perceived value and trustworthiness of a smartphone, thereby increasing the probability of purchase.

Conclusion

This investigation has illuminated the key determinants of purchase intention within China's online smartphone market, revealing significant direct effects of product quality, price reasonableness, convenience, sales promotion, advertising, and word-of-mouth. The findings underscore the importance for smartphone vendors and online retailers to prioritize high product quality, competitive pricing, convenient online platform experiences, effective promotional activities, impactful advertising, and positive social influence. This study contributes to the academic understanding of the Theory of Planned Behavior by demonstrating its contextual adaptability in the online smartphone market, emphasizing the necessity of considering market-specific nuances when applying established technology adoption theories.

Theoretical Significance

This study makes a notable contribution to the theoretical framework of consumer behavior in online marketplaces, particularly within the context of smartphone purchases in China. By employing the Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB), this study offers a refined understanding of the relationships between product quality, price reasonableness, convenience, sales promotion, advertising, word-of-mouth, and purchase intention. Furthermore, this study extends the theoretical applicability of the TPB by illustrating its utility in analyzing online smartphone purchasing behavior, thereby facilitating

a deeper comprehension of how theoretical frameworks can be adapted to accommodate the unique characteristics of emerging digital platforms. Additionally, this study enriches the growing body of literature on e-commerce and digital marketing by providing robust empirical evidence on the effectiveness of specific marketing strategies in the expanding Chinese online market.

Practical Significance

For smartphone vendors and online retailers seeking success in China's online market, this research offers a clear strategic direction. Firstly, businesses must prioritize product quality to meet consumer expectations regarding performance and reliability. This necessitates investments in research and development, rigorous testing, and quality control procedures. Secondly, competitive pricing strategies are crucial for attracting price-sensitive Chinese consumers. This involves offering products with good value for money, ensuring transparent pricing, and leveraging promotional offers. Thirdly, online platforms must deliver a seamless and convenient shopping experience. This includes user-friendly website design, secure payment options, efficient logistics, and excellent customer service. Fourthly, effective promotional activities are essential for incentivizing purchases. This entails providing discounts, coupons, bundled offers, and flash sales to generate a sense of urgency and attract consumers. Fifthly, impactful advertising is vital for building brand awareness and shaping consumer perceptions. This requires utilizing social media ads, influencer marketing, and search engine marketing to reach target audiences. Sixthly, leveraging social influence and word-of-mouth is crucial for enhancing consumer trust and driving purchase intentions. This includes encouraging online reviews, fostering social media engagement, and collaborating with key opinion leaders.

Research Limitations

This study is subject to several limitations. Firstly, the cross-sectional nature of the data precludes the establishment of causal relationships. Future research should consider longitudinal studies to monitor changes in consumer behavior over time. Secondly, the sample was drawn from consumers in Nanjing, which may limit the generalizability of the findings to other regions in China or other countries. Future studies should aim for more diverse samples to enhance external validity. Thirdly, the study relied on self-reported data, which may be susceptible to social desirability bias or recall errors. Fourthly, while the research examined key factors influencing purchase intention, other factors, such as brand image and perceived value, may also play a role. Finally, the study focused exclusively on the smartphone industry, and findings may not be applicable to other product categories.

Prospects

Building on the limitations of this study, future research should explore several avenues. Longitudinal studies are needed to investigate the long-term effects of the identified factors and track the evolution of consumer behavior in online marketplaces. Qualitative research methods, such as in-depth interviews and focus groups, can provide richer insights into consumer perceptions and decision-making processes. Comparative studies across different e-commerce platforms in China and other countries can identify platform-specific nuances and cultural differences. Investigating the role of emerging technologies, such as artificial intelligence and virtual reality, can further enhance our understanding of online consumer behavior. Researchers should also explore the interplay of various factors, including brand image, perceived value, and trust, in influencing purchase intention. Further studies should also examine the impact of online reviews, social media trends, and influencer marketing

on consumer decisions. Finally, future research could explore the ethical implications of online marketing practices and data privacy concerns in e-commerce.

Reference

- Ajzen, I. (1991). The Theory of planned behavior. *Organizational Behavior and Human Decision Processes*, 179-211.
- Baber, R., Upadhyay, Y., Kaurav, R. P. S., & Baber, P. (2020). Application of masstige theory and approaches for the marketing of smartphone brands in India. *International Journal of Business and Emerging Markets*, 12(3), 296-312.
- Banerjee, A., & Fudenberg, D. (2004). Word-of-mouth learning. *Games and Economic Behavior*, 46(1), 1-22.
- Banik, S., Melanthota, S. K., Arbaaz, Vaz, J. M., Kadambalithaya, V. M., Hussain, I., Dutta, S., & Mazumder, N. (2021). Recent trends in smartphone-based detection for biomedical applications: A review. *Analytical and Bioanalytical Chemistry*, 413, 2389-2406.
- Bei, L.-T., & Chiao, Y.-C. (2001). An integrated model for the effects of perceived product, perceived service quality, and perceived price fairness on consumer satisfaction and loyalty. *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction And Complaining Behavior*, 14, 125-140.
- Berry, L. L., Seiders, K., & Grewal, D. (2002). Understanding service convenience. *Journal of marketing*, 66(3), 1-17.
- Buil, I., De Chernatony, L., & Martínez, E. (2013). Examining the role of advertising and sales promotions in brand equity creation. *Journal of business research*, 66(1), 115-122.
- Chen, M.-F., & Tung, P.-J. (2014). Developing an extended theory of planned behavior model to predict consumers' intention to visit green hotels. *International journal of hospitality management*, 36, 221-230.
- Chinomona, R., & Maziriri, E. T. (2017). The influence of brand awareness, brand association and product quality on brand loyalty and repurchase intention: a case of male consumers for cosmetic brands in South Africa. *Journal of Business and Retail Management Research*, 12(1), 143-154.
- Choi, M.-J. (2023). A Study on Purchase Behavior of Bio Cosmetics Applying the Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB): Mediating Effect of Brand Image. *Journal of the Korean Society of Cosmetology*, 29(1), 172-182.
- Conner, M., & Armitage, C. J. (1998). Extending the theory of planned behavior: A review and avenues for further research. *Journal of applied social psychology*, 28(15), 1429-1464.
- Dash, G., & Paul, J. (2021). CB-SEM vs PLS-SEM methods for research in social sciences and technology forecasting. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 173, 121092.
- Garvin, D. A. (1984). Product quality: An important strategic weapon. *Business horizons*, 27(3), 40-43.
- GILL, S. (2024). *How Many People Own Smartphones in the World? (2024-2029)*. Priori Data. <https://prioridata.com/data/smartphone-stats/>
- Gupta, S. (1988). Impact of sales promotions on when, what, and how much to buy. *Journal of marketing research*, 25(4), 342-355.
- Hair Jr, J. F., Howard, M. C., & Nitzl, C. (2020). Assessing measurement model quality in PLS-SEM using confirmatory composite analysis. *Journal of Business Research*, 109, 101-110.
- Hair, J., Black, W., Babin, B., & Anderson, R. (2010). Multivariate data analysis: Pearson College division. *Person: London, UK*.
- Han, H., & Hyun, S. S. (2015). Customer retention in the medical tourism industry: Impact of quality, satisfaction, trust, and price reasonableness. *Tourism management*, 46, 20-29.

- Handi, H., Hendratono, T., Purwanto, E., & Ihalaauw, J. J. (2018). The effect of e-WOM and perceived value on the purchase decision of foods by using the go-food application as mediated by trust. *Quality Innovation Prosperity*, 22(2), 112-127.
- Hardy, E. (2021). The Smartphone Market.
- James, R. J., Dixon, G., Dragomir, M.-G., Thirlwell, E., & Hitcham, L. (2023). Understanding the construction of 'behavior' in smartphone addiction: A scoping review. *Addictive behaviors*, 137, 107503.
- Jelassi, T., Martínez-López, F. J., Jelassi, T., & Martínez-López, F. J. (2020). The strategic approach of the world's biggest e-Tailing companies: Amazon and Alibaba. *Strategies for e-Business: Concepts and Cases on Value Creation and Digital Business Transformation*, 467-500.
- Kim, Y., Seok, J., & Roh, T. (2023). The linkage between quality of information systems and the impact of trust-based privacy on behavioral outcomes in unmanned convenience store: Moderating effect of gender and experience. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 196, 122852.
- Kock, N. (2015). Common method bias in PLS-SEM: A full collinearity assessment approach. *International Journal of e-Collaboration (ijec)*, 11(4), 1-10.
- Kong, M., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). *Role of marketing factors in promoting purchase intention through perceived value: The case of brown rice in Phnom Penh city* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Kotler, P., & Keller, K. L. (2012). *Management*. London: Prentice.
- Kushlev, K., & Leitao, M. R. (2020). The effects of smartphones on well-being: Theoretical integration and research agenda. *Current opinion in psychology*, 36, 77-82.
- Kwok, S., & Uncles, M. (2005). Sales promotion effectiveness: the impact of consumer differences at an ethnic-group level. *Journal of Product & Brand Management*, 14(3), 170-186.
- Li, G., Tian, L., & Zheng, H. (2021). Information sharing in an online marketplace with co-opetitive sellers. *Production and Operations Management*, 30(10), 3713-3734.
- Lim, K.-G. J., Teo, P.-C., & Yang, L. Z. (2020). The Impact of Innovation on Competitiveness in Smartphone Industry in China. 8th International Conference of Entrepreneurship and Business Management Untar (ICEBM 2019),
- Lionello, M., Aletta, F., Mitchell, A., & Kang, J. (2021). Introducing a method for intervals correction on multiple Likert scales: A case study on an urban soundscape data collection instrument. *Frontiers in psychology*, 11, 602831.
- Luo, L., & Ratasuk, A. (2024, 23 July 2024). *Contributions of Key Opinion Consumers' Attributes to Drive Gen Z Tourist Travel Intention in Guangzhou City, China* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Lyreaksmey, N., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). *Social media marketing drive customer purchase intention for dietary supplement products in Phnom Penh, Cambodia. The mediating role of brand image* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Meena, M. E., & Geng, J. (2022). Dynamic competition in telecommunications: A systematic literature review. *SAGE Open*, 12(2), 21582440221094609.
- Miller, D., Abed Rabho, L., Awondo, P., de Vries, M., Duque, M., Garvey, P., Haapio-Kirk, L., Hawkins, C., Otaegui, A., & Walton, S. (2021). *The global smartphone: Beyond a youth technology*. UCL Press.
- Munir, M., & Putra, A. R. (2021). The Influence of Brand Image and Product Quality of Samsung Brand Washing Machine on Brand Loyalty. *Journal of Marketing and Business Research (MARK)*, 1(2), 83-92.

- N'da, K., Ge, J., Ji-Fan Ren, S., & Wang, J. (2023). What matters for international consumers' choice preferences for smartphones: Evidence from a cross-border ecommerce platform. *Plos one*, 18(5), e0285551.
- Narayanan, A., Ramadan, E., Carpenter, J., Liu, Q., Liu, Y., Qian, F., & Zhang, Z.-L. (2020). A first look at commercial 5G performance on smartphones. *Proceedings of The Web Conference 2020*.
- Nguyen, T. T., Thi Thu Truong, H., & Le-Anh, T. (2023). Online purchase intention under the integration of theory of planned behavior and technology acceptance model. *Sage Open*, 13(4), 21582440231218814.
- Niu, Y., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Factors Promoting Trust in Beauty Products Consumers in Taobao Live Broadcast in China.
- Olson, J. A., Sandra, D. A., Colucci, É. S., Al Bikaii, A., Chmoulevitch, D., Nahas, J., Raz, A., & Veissière, S. P. (2022). Smartphone addiction is increasing across the world: A meta-analysis of 24 countries. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 129, 107138.
- Pan, C., Ratasuk, A., & Piyaom, T. (2024). *Determinants of revisit intention of domestic snorkeling tourists in Hainan, China* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Park, B.-J., & Kim, D. (2021). Coopetition dynamics between giant entrants and incumbents in a new convergent segment: a case in the smartphone industry. *Asian Journal of Technology Innovation*, 29(3), 455-476.
- Rajendran, V. K., Bakthavathsalam, P., Bergquist, P. L., & Sunna, A. (2021). Smartphone technology facilitates point-of-care nucleic acid diagnosis: a beginner's guide. *Critical Reviews in Clinical Laboratory Sciences*, 58(2), 77-100.
- Ratasuk, A. (2019). Identifying online opinion leaders and their contributions in customer decision-making process: A case of the car industry in Thailand. *Apheit International Journal*, 8(1), 37-60.
- Ratasuk, A. (2020). Contribution of cultural intelligence to job performance of domestic hotel employees in Thailand: The mediating roles of communication effectiveness and job stress. *Thammasat Review*, 23(2), 170-191.
- Ratasuk, A. (2021). The Impact of the No-Plastic-Bag Campaign on Customer Repurchase Intentions and its mechanism in the Modern Trade Business in Bangkok. *Asia Social Issues*, 15(2), 1-17.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022a). Contributions of product quality, service quality, store ambiance, and promotion on customer loyalty: the mediating role of brand identity in convenience store coffee chains in Bangkok. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 3(1), 11-28.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022b). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358.
<https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32>
- Ratasuk, A. (2023a). Impact of Food Hygiene on Purchase Intentions and its Mechanism in Bangkok Street Food under the Influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8).
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of emotional intelligence in promoting the innovative work behavior of restaurant employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 24(2), 326-340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Buranasompob, A. (2021). Contributions of marketing factors on customer repurchase intentions in convenience store coffee shops in Bangkok and mediating role of brand image. *Asian Administration & Management Review*, 4(2), 11-21.

- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2020). Factors influencing brand image and customer repurchase intention: The case of coffee chain shops located in gas service stations in Bangkok. *University of the Thai Chamber of Commerce Journal Humanities and Social Sciences*, 40(3), 171-188.
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2022). Roles of food safety on customer repurchase intentions: The mediation of perceived risk and trust in food delivery service in Bangkok during COVID-19. *Journal of Business Administration*, 175(3), 71-93. <https://doi.org/10.14456/jba.2022.16>
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2023). Does Food Safety Build Customer Trust? The Mediating Role of Perceived Risk in Food Delivery Service in Bangkok during the COVID-19 Pandemic. *Asia Social Issues*, 16(2), e253719-e253719.
- Ratasuk, R., Mangalvedhe, N., Lee, G., & Bhatooolaul, D. (2021). Reduced capability devices for 5G IoT. 2021 IEEE 32nd Annual International Symposium on Personal, Indoor and Mobile Radio Communications (PIMRC),
- Rheingold, P. D. (1966). What Are the Consumer's Reasonable Expectations. *Bus. Law.*, 22, 589.
- Seduram, L., Mamun, A. A., Salameh, A. A., Perumal, S., & Shaari, H. (2022). Predicting smartphone brand loyalty using four-stage loyalty model. *Sage Open*, 12(2), 21582440221099295.
- Senaviratna, N., & Cooray, T. (2019). Diagnosing multicollinearity of logistic regression model. *Asian Journal of Probability and Statistics*, 5(2), 1-9.
- Streiner, D. L., Norman, G. R., & Cairney, J. (2024). *Health measurement scales: a practical guide to their development and use*. Oxford university press.
- Varriale, V., Cammarano, A., Michelino, F., & Caputo, M. (2023). Knowledge management in high-tech products and customer satisfaction: The smartphone industry. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, 9(1), 100012.
- Vollero, A., Sardanelli, D., & Siano, A. (2023). Exploring the role of the Amazon effect on customer expectations: An analysis of user-generated content in consumer electronics retailing. *Journal of Consumer Behaviour*, 22(5), 1062-1073.
- Voorhees, C. M., Brady, M. K., Calantone, R., & Ramirez, E. (2016). Discriminant validity testing in marketing: an analysis, causes for concern, and proposed remedies. *Journal of the academy of marketing science*, 44, 119-134.
- Voss, G. B., & Seiders, K. (2003). Exploring the effect of retail sector and firm characteristics on retail price promotion strategy. *Journal of retailing*, 79(1), 37-52.
- Yang, X., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of Gen Z customers' loyalty in the restaurant business in Dongguan City, China: a case study of Haidilao Hotpot restaurant. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(3), 29-44.
- Zeithaml, V. A., Berry, L. L., & Parasuraman, A. (1996). The behavioral consequences of service quality. *Journal of Marketing*, 60(2), 31-46.
- Zhang, R., & Chen, M. (2023). Predicting online shopping intention: The theory of planned behavior and live E-commerce. SHS Web of Conferences,
- Zhu, Q., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Impacts of Key Opinion Consumers on Customer Purchase Intention: A Study of Social Commerce Platforms in China. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 5(2), 55-74.

EXAMINING THE ROLE OF DOUYIN KOL CHARACTERISTICS IN SHAPING CONSUMER PURCHASE INTENTION FOR ELECTRIC VEHICLES IN NANJING :A SOURCE CREDIBILITY PERSPECTIVE

Wenhua Zhu¹, Akaraphun Ratasuk^{2*}
Premruetai Yambunjong³, and Manuja Koirala⁴

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³Faculty of Food Business Management, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

⁴Faculty of Management, the British College, Nepal

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: akaraphunrat@pim.ac.th

Abstract

The increasing reliance on influencer marketing in social commerce has heightened the significance of Key Opinion Leaders (KOLs) in shaping consumer decisions. This study examines how Douyin KOL characteristics (expertise, trustworthiness, attractiveness, and reputation) impact consumer purchase intention for Electric Vehicles (EVs) in Nanjing, China, through the lens of source credibility theory. Data were collected from 554 Douyin users in Nanjing who engage with EV-related content, achieving a high response rate through a purposive stratified sampling method. Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) was employed to analyze the relationships between KOL attributes and purchase intention. The findings reveal that trustworthiness and attractiveness are the most influential factors, significantly enhancing purchase intention, while expertise and reputation have a comparatively weaker impact. These insights offer valuable implications for social commerce strategies, emphasizing the importance of leveraging credible influencers to boost EV adoption in China's competitive market.

Keywords: Key Opinion Leader, Electric Vehicles, Purchase Intention, Source Credibility Theory

Introduction

The global automotive industry is undergoing a profound transformation, with electric vehicles (EVs) emerging as a key driver of sustainable mobility (Boscaro, 2024; Kolasani, 2024; Muratori et al., 2021). As concerns over climate change intensify and governments implement stricter environmental regulations, the demand for EVs has significantly risen (Sajjad et al., 2020; Zaino et al., 2024). This shift is driven by environmental considerations and advancements in technology, which offer consumers greater choice, convenience, and performance (Balcioglu et al., 2024; Nair & Manohar, 2024). The global EV market is expected to continue its rapid expansion. The global electric vehicle market size accounted for USD 393.42 billion in 2025 and is forecasted to hit around USD 2,453.48 billion by 2034, representing a CAGR of 22.69% from 2025 to 2034 (Shivani Zoting & Shivarkar, 2025). China, the world's largest EV market, plays a pivotal role in this transition (Khaleel et al., 2024; Wen et al., 2021). The country's commitment to electrification is reflected in large-scale policies promoting green energy solutions alongside infrastructure investments that support EV adoption (LaMonaca & Ryan, 2022; Zaino et al., 2024). As of 2023, China accounted for over 50% of global EV sales, and its local brands are consistently innovating to meet the diverse needs of Chinese consumers (IEA, 2024).

Within China, cities like Nanjing, the capital of Jiangsu Province, are seeing increasing interest in EVs, making it a prime market for both domestic and international automakers (McCaleb, 2022; Sanguesa et al., 2021). Nanjing's growing affluence, combined with the government's commitment to sustainable development and technological advancement, has placed the city at the forefront of green transportation initiatives (Cheshmehzangi & Tang, 2024). However, as the EV market becomes more competitive, with numerous players vying for market share, standing out in this crowded space becomes increasingly challenging (Buddenbaum Pereira & Eisen, 2024). To succeed, automakers must not only offer high-quality vehicles but also develop effective marketing strategies that resonate with consumers (Liu et al., 2023). In this context, purchase intention—defined as the likelihood that a consumer will consider and ultimately purchase an EV—becomes a key indicator of success for overcoming competition and boosting sales in such a competitive landscape.

As the competition intensifies in the EV market, many businesses are turning to Key Opinion Leaders (KOLs) as an innovative marketing strategy (Putra et al., 2024; Smith, 2021). In China, platforms like Douyin, the Chinese counterpart of TikTok, have become central to this approach, as they offer a unique space for KOLs to influence consumer perceptions (Su, 2023). These KOLs possess significant power to shape consumer behavior, leveraging their expertise, trustworthiness, attractiveness, and reputation to drive purchasing decisions (Suratepin & Funk, 2022). However, the specific KOL characteristics that most effectively influence purchase intention for electric vehicles—especially within the competitive market of Nanjing—remain largely underexplored. While research on KOL-driven marketing is expanding, studies that focus on the electric vehicle sector, particularly in China, are limited. Thus, understanding how KOL characteristics can enhance purchase intention in this context has become a critical research gap that warrants further exploration.

This study seeks to address this gap by examining the influence of KOL characteristics on consumer purchase intention for EVs in Nanjing. The research aims to evaluate the effectiveness of Douyin as a platform for driving consumer behavior and to identify which specific KOL characteristics have the strongest impact on shaping purchase intention. By doing so, this research will provide valuable insights for businesses looking to leverage influencer marketing to promote EV adoption in Nanjing, a city at the forefront of China's green transportation movement.

The expected contributions of this study are twofold. Academically, the research will extend the application of Source Credibility Theory, offering new insights into how KOL characteristics influence consumer behavior in the electric vehicle market. It will also enhance our understanding of regional consumer behavior in Nanjing, particularly in how KOLs can shape the adoption of new technologies like electric vehicles. From a practical standpoint, this study will provide actionable recommendations for automotive companies and marketers on how to effectively collaborate with KOLs. By identifying which KOL traits resonate most with consumers, businesses will be able to refine their marketing strategies, improve their influencer selection process, and ultimately drive purchase intention in the increasingly competitive EV market.

Research Objective

This research aims to bridge the gap in understanding the role of KOLs in promoting electric vehicles in China and to provide strategic insights that can help businesses succeed in the rapidly evolving EV market.

Literature Review

The growing interest in Key Opinion Leaders (KOLs) and their impact on consumer behavior has been studied in various contexts, with research focusing on characteristics such as expertise, trustworthiness, attractiveness, and reputation (Kong & Wu, 2024; Le, 2022; Ratasuk, 2019; Thuy et al., 2024). These characteristics influence how consumers perceive KOLs and how likely they are to act on their recommendations, particularly in high-involvement products like Electric Vehicles (EVs) (Pietilä, 2021). In this study, Source Credibility Theory serves as the foundation to explore the relationship between these KOL characteristics and consumer purchase intention in Nanjing, China.

Purchase intention

Purchase intention is a critical construct in marketing and represents a consumer's conscious plan to purchase a specific product or service (Morrison, 1979; Ratasuk, 2023a).

It serves as a strong predictor of actual purchase behavior and has been extensively studied across various product categories and consumer demographics (Ky & Ratasuk, 2024; Macheke et al., 2024; Zhu & Ratasuk, 2024). For example, the study by Ky and Ratasuk (2024) investigated how various psychological factors impact the purchase intentions of home buyers in Cambodia. Also, Zhu and Ratasuk (2024) examined the roles of KOLs in promoting online purchase intentions in China. In the context of emerging technologies and high-involvement products like Electric Vehicles (EVs), understanding the factors that drive purchase intention is paramount.

Expertise

Expertise is defined as the perceived knowledge, skills, and competence that an individual demonstrates within a particular area (Evers & van der Heijden, 2017; Li, 2023; Luo & Ratasuk, 2024). It is a key component of Source Credibility Theory, which posits that consumers are more likely to trust and be influenced by individuals perceived to be experts (Kim & Kim, 2021; Zhu & Ratasuk, 2024). In marketing, expertise is crucial because it can increase the perceived value of a product or service, especially when consumers face a high degree of uncertainty or lack of knowledge (Featherman et al., 2021). Huang (2023) has shown that expertise influences consumer attitudes, trust, and brand credibility, particularly in sectors like health, technology, and finance, where consumers require specialized knowledge before making decisions. The importance of expertise in shaping purchase intention has also been shown in the EV industry, where the complexity of the product can lead to greater reliance on knowledgeable sources. In this study, expertise is examined as one of the primary factors influencing the likelihood of purchasing an EV in Nanjing.

Trustworthiness

Trustworthiness refers to the extent to which a source is perceived as honest, reliable, and ethical (Caldwell & Clapham, 2003; Thuy et al., 2024). It is another core component of Source Credibility Theory and plays a crucial role in influencer marketing (AlFarraj et al., 2021). Leite and Baptista (2022) have consistently shown that consumers are more likely to trust and follow recommendations from sources they perceive as trustworthy. Trustworthiness is a determinant of various outcomes, including brand loyalty, consumer engagement, and purchase behavior (Samarah et al., 2022). In the context of EVs, trustworthiness is particularly important as consumers may be hesitant to make significant investments in a relatively new and expensive technology. He and Jin (2024) have found that when a KOL is seen as trustworthy, consumers are more likely to act on their advice, leading to higher purchase intentions. In this research, trustworthiness is explored as a factor influencing the decision-making process for potential EV buyers in Nanjing.

Attractiveness

Attractiveness, as defined in marketing, encompasses the physical appeal and charisma of a KOL, as well as their ability to engage and resonate with their audience (He & Jin, 2024; Phan et al., 2024). While attractiveness is often considered a peripheral factor compared to expertise and trustworthiness, Le (2022) has shown that it still plays a significant role in influencing consumer behavior, especially when it comes to social media marketing. Attractive individuals are often perceived more favorably, and their endorsement of a product can enhance consumer perceptions and desirability (Kim & Park, 2023). Macheka et al. (2024) have demonstrated that attractiveness can increase brand awareness, purchase intentions, and brand engagement, particularly in industries like fashion, beauty, and lifestyle. In the case of EVs, attractiveness may help increase the visibility and appeal of a vehicle, thereby influencing potential buyers' willingness to purchase. In this study, attractiveness is examined as a key KOL characteristic that may impact the decision to purchase an electric vehicle in Nanjing.

Reputation

Reputation refers to the general public perception of a KOL, shaped by their behavior, previous endorsements, and public visibility (Chen et al., 2024; Tian, 2024). Reputation is integral to Source Credibility Theory because it directly affects how consumers perceive the trustworthiness and expertise of a source (Serman & Sims, 2023). A strong reputation can enhance the influence of KOLs by increasing their social capital and influence over followers (Kong & Wu, 2024). Khan et al. (2022) have demonstrated that reputation can significantly influence consumer confidence, brand loyalty, and purchase intention. KOLs with a solid reputation are more likely to inspire trust and credibility, which is especially important in industries where consumers make high-stakes decisions, such as purchasing an electric vehicle. In this study, reputation is explored as a determinant of purchase intention for electric vehicles, as KOLs with strong reputations may help consumers overcome any doubts they have about investing in a relatively new and expensive product.

Source Credibility Theory

This study is grounded in Source Credibility Theory, which posits that the effectiveness of persuasive communication is determined by the perceived credibility of the source (Pornpitakpan, 2004). The theory suggests that consumers are more likely to be influenced by a source that they deem credible, which is influenced by three main factors: expertise, trustworthiness, and attractiveness (AlFarraj et al., 2021). Reputation is sometimes treated as an additional factor, though it is closely linked to both expertise and trustworthiness (Le, 2022). In the context of influencer marketing, KOLs are seen as sources whose credibility directly affects consumer decision-making (Chen et al., 2024). Thuy et al. (2024) have shown that when KOLs are perceived as credible, their ability to influence purchase intentions increases, especially for high-involvement products like electric vehicles. This theory provides a framework to understand how each of the four KOL characteristics—expertise, trustworthiness, attractiveness, and reputation—can influence consumer behavior and shape purchase intention for EVs.

Hypothesis Development

Drawing upon Source Credibility Theory, which emphasizes the importance of a communicator's perceived expertise, trustworthiness, and attractiveness in influencing an audience's attitudes and behaviors (Alam et al., 2024), this study aims to investigate the direct effects of KOL characteristics on consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. According to the theory, credibility is essential for a source to be persuasive, and the effectiveness of persuasive communication is largely determined by how credible the audience perceives the source to be (Von Hohenberg & Guess, 2023). This research applies these dimensions of source credibility to Key Opinion Leaders (KOLs) on

platforms like Douyin and examines how their characteristics can shape consumer perceptions and, ultimately, drive purchase intentions for electric vehicles.

Expertise is a critical element of source credibility that reflects the knowledge, skills, and competence of a KOL in a particular area (Chen et al., 2024). According to Source Credibility Theory, sources with higher perceived expertise are more likely to be trusted and influential in shaping consumer behavior (AlFarraj et al., 2021). In the context of electric vehicles, consumers often rely on expert opinions due to the technical complexity and relatively high cost of the product (Kong & Wu, 2024). As such, KOLs perceived as experts in the automotive or green technology fields are more likely to foster consumer trust and drive their intention to purchase an EV (Putri et al., 2023). Therefore, it is hypothesized that greater KOLs' expertise will positively influence consumers' purchase intentions for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

H1: KOL's expertise positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

Trustworthiness is another essential component of Source Credibility Theory and refers to the perception that the source is honest, reliable, and has integrity (Yang et al., 2021). In the case of KOLs, consumers are more likely to follow recommendations from those they perceive as trustworthy (Kurdi et al., 2022). Given that electric vehicles represent a significant investment for consumers, trustworthiness plays an even more critical role in the decision-making process (Palit et al., 2022). When KOLs are viewed as authentic and reliable, their endorsement of a product is more likely to lead to positive attitudes toward the product and a higher likelihood of purchase (Suratepin & Funk, 2022). Therefore, it is hypothesized that KOL's trustworthiness will have a positive effect on consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

H2: KOL's trustworthiness positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

Attractiveness, while a more peripheral factor compared to expertise and trustworthiness, is still an important aspect of source credibility (Iqbal et al., 2023). According to Source Credibility Theory, individuals who are perceived as attractive or likable tend to capture attention and positively influence the attitudes of their audience (Sarathy & Patro, 2023). Attractive KOLs are often able to engage their followers more effectively, leading to higher levels of interest and emotional attachment to the product they promote (Suratepin & Funk, 2022). While attractiveness may not be the primary driver of purchase intention, it can enhance the overall desirability of a product, particularly in industries where consumer engagement and brand perception are heavily influenced by the personality and appeal of the endorsing KOL (Kim & Park, 2023). In the case of electric vehicles, KOLs who are seen as attractive may create a stronger emotional connection with consumers, thereby boosting purchase intention (Tam et al., 2024). Thus, it is hypothesized that KOL's attractiveness will positively influence purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

H3: KOL's attractiveness positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

Reputation is closely related to both expertise and trustworthiness in Source Credibility Theory, and it represents the collective perception of a KOL's reliability, credibility, and past behavior (Ong et al., 2022). KOLs with a strong reputation are seen as more reliable sources of information, which makes their endorsements more persuasive (To et al., 2024). Consumers are more likely to follow the recommendations of KOLs who have established a positive reputation over time, particularly when making high-involvement decisions such as purchasing an electric vehicle (Li, 2023). A reputable KOL can reduce uncertainty and enhance consumer confidence in the product being

promoted (Fatmawati & Fauzan, 2021). As such, it is hypothesized that KOL's reputation will positively influence consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

H4: KOL's reputation positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing.

Methodology

Population

The population for this study consists of Douyin users who have watched Key Opinion Leaders (KOLs) promoting electric vehicles (EVs) and reside in Nanjing, China. Douyin, the Chinese version of TikTok, is one of the most widely used platforms in China where KOLs influence a large audience through product endorsements, including electric vehicles. This study specifically focuses on individuals who have watched content related to electric vehicles on Douyin and are based in Nanjing, a city experiencing increasing adoption of EVs.

Sample

The sample for this study will include individuals aged 18 years or older, who have watched EV-related KOL content on Douyin and reside in Nanjing. The age of 18 years is chosen to ensure that participants are legally adults and capable of making independent purchasing decisions. Moreover, the focus on individuals who have engaged with EV-related KOL content ensures that the respondents have relevant exposure to electric vehicles and are informed enough to provide insights into their purchase intention.

Sampling Method

The sampling method used in this study will be convenience sampling, as it allows for easy access to relevant participants. Participants will be recruited from online community groups in Nanjing, which are active on platforms such as Douyin, WeChat, and local forums where discussions about electric vehicles and KOL promotions are prevalent. The convenience sampling method is suitable because it ensures that the sample is relevant to the study's objectives, as these online groups contain individuals who are either interested in or actively following EV-related KOL content. Invitations to participate in the survey will be distributed through these online community groups, ensuring that respondents are familiar with the KOL content promoting electric vehicles. By targeting these online community groups in Nanjing, the study ensures that the sample is both geographically and contextually relevant to the research objectives.

Data Collection and Research Tool

The research tool for data collection is an online questionnaire that was distributed through the Douyin platform and other online community groups in Nanjing. The online questionnaire was developed in Chinese, as the target participants are Chinese-speaking individuals. The measurement scales used in the questionnaire have been adapted from prior studies on KOL characteristics and purchase intention, ensuring that the constructs are valid and reliable. The measurement items use a Likert scale, typically ranging from 1 (strongly disagree) to 5 (strongly agree), to capture the respondents' opinions and attitudes toward the KOL characteristics (expertise, trustworthiness, attractiveness, and reputation) and their purchase intention toward electric vehicles.

The measurement scales have been adapted from previous research, ensuring that Composite Reliability (CR) is higher than 0.7 and Average Variance Extracted (AVE) is higher than 0.5, which are the minimum thresholds for establishing the reliability and validity of the constructs (Cheung et al., 2024). These thresholds indicate that the measurement scales used in this study are both reliable and valid, ensuring the accuracy and consistency of the data collected (Streiner et al., 2024). Using a

Likert scale allows for capturing a range of attitudes and ensures the ease of data collection and analysis (Lionello et al., 2021).

Table 1: Source of Measurements

Construct	Items	References	CR	AVE
KOL (Expertise)	- I feel that KOLs on Douyin know a lot about EVs, which they are introducing to me. - I feel KOLs on Douyin are competent in making assertions about EVs that they are introducing to me. - I consider KOLs on Douyin to be expert in their field. - I feel KOLs on Douyin are sufficiently experienced to assert the products they are introducing to me.	Thuy et al. (2024)	0.845	0.524
KOL (Trustworthiness)	- I feel KOLs on Douyin, honest. - I consider KOLs on Douyin trustworthy. - I feel information from KOLs on Douyin is truthful.	Japutra et al. (2019)	0.852	0.592
KOL (Attractiveness)	- I consider KOLs on Douyin earnest. - I feel KOLs on Douyin are very attractive. - I think KOLs on Douyin are very fashionable. - I find the charisma and style of KOLs on Douyin highly appealing. - I feel attracted to KOLs' achievements, skill, and their appearance.	Thuy et al. (2024)	0.823	0.667
KOL (Reputation)	- I think KOLs on Douyin have a strong reputation for providing accurate information about EVs. - I think KOLs on Douyin are well-known experts in the EV industry. - I think KOLs on Douyin are highly respected by their audience for their insights on EVs. - I think KOLs on Douyin are easily identifiable and are often quoted in discussions about EVs.	Ahmadi and Ataei (2024)	0.834	0.79
Purchase Intention	- I will purchase EVs that KOLs on Douyin introduce to me. - I will consider buying the same brands that KOLs on Douyin are using. - Information from KOLs on Douyin promotes my need to own EVs. - I have a plan to buy EVs that KOLs are representing on Douyin. - I will continue to buy EVs if KOLs continue to use them.	Naseri (2021); Ngoc Quang and Thuy (2023)	0.935	0.673

Note. Author's compilation

Data Analysis Method

For data analysis, the study employed Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM). PLS-SEM is chosen due to its suitability for exploratory research, where the relationships between variables are not yet well-established (Legate et al., 2023). Moreover, PLS-SEM is flexible in handling non-normally distributed data, which is common in consumer behavior studies, and can handle smaller sample sizes (Gimeno-Arias & Santos-Jaén, 2023). The method is ideal for testing complex models, such as the relationship between KOL characteristics and purchase intention, and allows for both formative and reflective measurement models.

This study has received approval from the research ethics committees and has been assigned the approval number PIM-REC 067/2567.

Results

Characteristics of Respondents

This section outlines the summary of demographic characteristics and descriptive statistics of the 554 respondents who participated in the survey, as shown in Table 4.1 below:

Table 2: Correspondents' Characteristics and Descriptive Statistics

Characteristics	Categories	Descriptive Statistics	
		Frequency (<i>f</i>)	Percentage (%)
Gender	Male	298	53.8%
	Female	256	46.2%
Age	18 - 29	96	17.3%
	30 - 39	125	22.6%
	40 - 49	153	27.6%
	50 - 59	118	21.3%
	Above 60	62	11.2%
Education	High School Diploma and below	187	33.8%
	Associate Degree	163	29.4%
	Bachelor's Degree	146	26.4%
	Master's Degree	42	7.6%
	Doctor's Degree	16	2.9%
Income(yuan)	0-5000	227	41%
	5001-10000	220	39.7%
	10001-15000	69	12.5%
	15001 -20000	27	4.9%
	20001 - 30000	9	1.6%
	Above 30000	2	0.4%

Source: Author's Calculation

Convergent Validity and Reliability

The results of the convergent validity and reliability analysis demonstrate that the measurement model is both reliable and valid. All factor loadings exceed the recommended threshold of 0.7, indicating that the indicators are strongly correlated with their respective constructs (Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2023; Shrestha, 2021). The Composite Reliability (CR) values for all constructs, ranging from 0.897 to 0.912, confirm good internal consistency, while the Cronbach's Alpha values, ranging from 0.846 to 0.871, further support this consistency. Additionally, the Average Variance Extracted (AVE) values for all constructs are above the 0.5 threshold, indicating that the constructs explain a substantial proportion of variance in their indicators (Cheung et al., 2024; Ratasuk, 2023b). Overall,

these results suggest that the measurement model demonstrates strong convergent validity and reliability, making the constructs suitable for further analysis.

Discriminant Validity

The Heterotrait-Monotrait Ratio (HTMT) was assessed to evaluate the discriminant validity of the constructs. According to the recommended guidelines, an HTMT value below 0.90 is considered acceptable, with values below 0.85 being ideal (Hair Jr et al., 2021; Ratasuk, 2024). In this study, all HTMT values meet the threshold for good discriminant validity. Specifically, the HTMT value between purchase and KOL's expertise (KOLExp) is 0.605, between purchase and KOL's trustworthiness (KOLTrW) is 0.71, between purchase and KOL's attractiveness (KOLAttr) is 0.648, and between purchase and KOL's reputation (KOLRep) is 0.66. Similarly, the HTMT values between the KOL characteristics themselves are also within acceptable limits, such as between KOL's expertise and KOL's trustworthiness (0.674), KOL's expertise and KOL's attractiveness (0.662), and so on. These results indicate that the constructs exhibit adequate discriminant validity, supporting the distinctiveness of each construct in the measurement model.

Table 3: HTMT Ratio

	Purchase	KOLExp	KOLTrW	KOLAttr	KOLRep
Purchase					
KOLExp	0.605***				
KOLTrW	0.71***	0.674***			
KOLAttr	0.648***	0.662***	0.668***		
KOLRep	0.66***	0.593***	0.697***	0.672***	

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$, Purchase=Purchase Intention, KOLExp=KOL(Expertise), KOLTrW=KOL(Trustworthiness), KOLAttr=KOL(Attractiveness), KOLRep=KOL(Reputation)

The Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) values were assessed to check for multicollinearity, with all values falling below the threshold of 3.3, indicating no issues with multicollinearity among the constructs (Hosain & Mustafi, 2024; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2022). Specifically, the VIF values ranged from 1.796 for KOL's trustworthiness (KOLTrW) to 2.135 for KOL's attractiveness (KOLAttr). However, the normality tests (Jarque-Bera and Robusta Jarque-Bera) indicated that none of the constructs, including purchase intention, KOL's expertise, KOL's trustworthiness, KOL's attractiveness, and KOL's reputation, follow a normal distribution, as all tests yielded a "No" result. Given the non-normality of the data and the absence of multicollinearity, PLS-SEM (Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling) is the appropriate choice for analysis (Ratasuk, 2022a, 2022b; Wang et al., 2024). PLS-SEM is robust to non-normal data and can effectively handle complex models, making it well-suited for this study.

Table 4: Reliability Test Results and Normality

	Purchase	KOLExp	KOLTrW	KOLAttr	KOLRep
Multi Collin. VIF	1.939	1.796	2.135	1.948	1.972
Normal-JB	No	No	No	No	No
Normal-RJB	No	No	No	No	No

Source: Author's Calculation.

Purchase=Purchase Intention, KOLExp=KOL(Expertise), KOLTrW=KOL(Trustworthiness), KOLAttr=KOL(Attractiveness), KOLRep=KOL(Reputation), Full Collin. VIF=Full Collinearity Variance Inflation Factor

Model Quality Test

The model fit and quality indices indicate a well-fitting model. The Average Path Coefficient (APC) is 0.120 with a p-value of 0.001, showing a significant and positive relationship between the constructs. The Average R-squared (ARS) is 0.499, and the Average Adjusted R-Squared (AARS) is 0.492, both significant at $p < 0.001$, indicating that the model explains nearly 50% of the variance in the dependent variable. The Average Block VIF (AVIF) is 1.704, and the Average Full Collinearity VIF (AFVIF) is 1.835, both well below the acceptable threshold of 5, suggesting that multicollinearity is not a concern. The Tenenhaus GoF is 0.643, which is considered large, indicating a strong model fit. Additionally, the Simpson's Paradox Ratio (SPR) of 0.750, R-squared Contribution Ratio (RSCR) of 0.990, Statistical Suppression Ratio (SSR) of 0.875, and Nonlinear Bivariate Causality Direction Ratio (NLBCDR) of 0.875 are all within acceptable ranges, confirming the robustness and reliability of the model.

PLS-SEM Results

The results of the PLS-SEM analysis provide valuable insights into the direct effects of KOL characteristics on purchase intention for electric vehicles (EVs) in Nanjing, China, as presented in Figure 1.

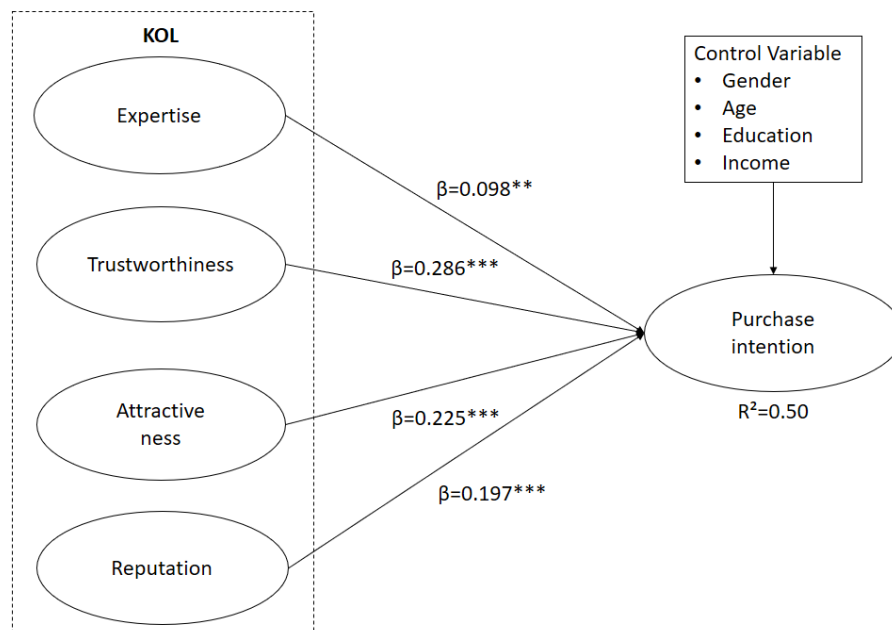


Figure 1: Research Conceptual Model

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$

The analysis tests four hypotheses regarding the relationship between KOL characteristics (expertise, trustworthiness, attractiveness, and reputation) and purchase intention, with the following findings:

H1: KOL's expertise positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. The analysis supports H1. KOL's expertise (KOLExp) is found to have a significant positive effect on purchase intention ($\beta = 0.098$, $p = 0.01$). This indicates that when consumers perceive KOLs as more knowledgeable in the domain of electric vehicles, their likelihood of intending to purchase an EV increases. Therefore, H1 is supported.

H2: KOL's trustworthiness positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. H2 is strongly supported. KOL's trustworthiness (KOLTrW) has a highly significant positive influence on purchase intention ($\beta = 0.286$, $p < 0.001$). This suggests that consumers are more likely to intend to purchase an EV when they perceive the KOL as trustworthy. Trustworthiness proves to be one of the strongest drivers of purchase intention in this study. Thus, H2 is confirmed.

H3: KOL's attractiveness positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. H3 is also supported. KOL's attractiveness (KOLAttr) is found to positively influence purchase intention ($\beta = 0.225$, $p < 0.001$). This suggests that an attractive KOL enhances the desirability of the product, thereby increasing consumers' likelihood of purchasing an electric vehicle. As a result, H3 is validated.

H4: KOL's reputation positively influences consumer purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. The results support H4. KOL's reputation (KOLRep) positively affects purchase intention ($\beta = 0.197$, $p < 0.001$). This shows that a KOL with a strong reputation can help increase consumer confidence in their product recommendations, thus positively influencing purchase intention toward EVs. Hence, H4 is supported.

Control Variable Effects

The control variables, including gender, age, education, and income, did not significantly affect purchase intention, as their p-values were all above 0.05. This suggests that these demographic factors do not influence the relationship between KOL characteristics and purchase intention in this study.

Discussion

The findings of this study reveal significant insights into the role of KOL characteristics in shaping purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. KOL's trustworthiness and KOL's attractiveness emerged as the most impactful factors, with both exhibiting strong positive relationships with purchase intention. This aligns with existing research by Chen and Yang (2023), Ratasuk (2019), and Lyu and Ratasuk (2024) emphasize the importance of trust in influencers and emotional appeal in consumer decision-making. In particular, trustworthiness plays a critical role in the EV sector, where consumers may have concerns about the high investment required for such a purchase. This highlights the necessity for marketers to collaborate with KOLs who have a reputation for honesty and reliability, as trust is paramount in mitigating the perceived risk associated with EV purchases. The role of KOLs' attractiveness, though less discussed in the context of the EV market, also highlights the importance of emotional connections that influencers can foster with their audience. This is also consistent with prior studies (Kong & Wu, 2024; Ratasuk, 2019). For example, Luo and Ratasuk (2024) found a significant impact of the attractiveness of KOC on Gen Z tourists' travel intentions in Guang Zhou, China. Zhu and Ratasuk (2024) also discovered that the attractiveness of reviewers influenced Chinese consumers' purchase intentions on e-commerce platforms. These findings underscore the persuasive power of a KOL's appeal in capturing consumer interest and driving purchase intent, suggesting that emotional engagement can be as influential as rational considerations in the EV buying process.

On the other hand, KOL's reputation showed a weaker impact on purchase intention than trustworthiness and attractiveness, suggesting that while technical knowledge is essential, it is not as crucial as the relatability and credibility of the KOL aligning with prior studies by Kong and Wu (2024) and Thuy et al. (2024) who found that reputation of KOL drives purchase intentions consumers on social media. This indicates that in the context of EV purchases, where consumers may face a steep learning curve, the KOL's ability to connect with the audience on a personal level and convey

trustworthiness may be more critical than their established reputation. Although positively related to purchase intention, KOL's expertise was less influential than the other three characteristics, concurrent with Chen et al. (2024) and He and Jin (2024) have shown that the expertise of KOLs has a significant impact on purchase intention in social commerce platforms. This suggests that a KOL's perceived trustworthiness and emotional appeal may have more immediate persuasive effects than reputation and expertise, which may take time to develop. This may imply that while expertise is valued, it might be secondary to the immediate trust and emotional connection that KOLs establish with potential EV buyers.

Interestingly, demographic control variables, including gender, age, education, and income, did not significantly influence purchase intention, indicating that KOL marketing may be universally effective across diverse consumer segments in Nanjing. This finding suggests that KOL marketing strategies could reach a broad audience without segmenting based on these traditional demographic factors. However, further research is needed to explore potential nuances within these demographic groups and to identify other moderating factors that may influence the effectiveness of KOL marketing.

Conclusion

This study concludes that KOL characteristics, particularly trustworthiness and attractiveness, are pivotal in influencing purchase intention for electric vehicles in Nanjing. The research confirms the applicability of Source Credibility Theory in KOL marketing, showing that trust and emotional appeal outweigh technical expertise and reputation in motivating consumers' decisions. The findings also suggest that KOL marketing strategies are adequate across different demographic groups, making them an ideal approach for marketers seeking to target a broad audience within the competitive EV market.

Academic Contributions

This study significantly advances the academic literature on KOL marketing, offering a nuanced understanding of how different KOL characteristics influence purchase intention in the electric vehicle sector. By applying Source Credibility Theory to this context, the research highlights that trustworthiness and attractiveness are the most influential factors in consumer decisions. The study also provides empirical evidence that extends the application of KOL marketing in the EV market in China, a relatively under-explored area in current literature. This research opens avenues for further exploration of KOL influence within other high-involvement purchase sectors and across different cultural contexts.

Practical Implications

From a practical standpoint, the findings emphasize that marketers should prioritize KOL's trustworthiness and attractiveness when developing Douyin-based campaigns to influence purchase intention for electric vehicles. Brands should look for KOLs who resonate emotionally with their audience and are seen as trustworthy rather than relying solely on those with technical expertise or strong reputations. This suggests that KOL marketing can be an effective tool in the EV market, where trust and emotional appeal are critical due to the product's high cost and complex nature. Additionally, given that demographic factors did not significantly affect purchase intention, businesses can target a broad and diverse audience with a uniform influencer strategy, enhancing the efficiency and reach of their marketing efforts.

Limitations

While this study offers valuable insights, there are several limitations that need to be considered. The sample was restricted to Douyin users in Nanjing, meaning the findings may not be generalizable to other regions in China or to international markets. Moreover, the study focused solely on the electric vehicle market, which may limit the applicability of the results to other industries or consumer products. The cross-sectional design also restricts the ability to infer causal relationships between KOL characteristics and purchase intention, as changes over time cannot be observed. Furthermore, the research did not consider potential moderating factors such as consumer prior experience or brand loyalty, which could offer additional insights into the effectiveness of KOL marketing strategies.

Recommendations

Future research could extend this study by including a more diverse sample from other regions in China or by exploring international markets to assess the generalizability of these findings across different cultural contexts. Longitudinal studies would be beneficial in determining the long-term effects of KOL characteristics on purchase intention. Additionally, future studies could investigate moderating variables such as consumer trust in brands, prior experience with electric vehicles, and individual social media usage patterns, which may further clarify the mechanisms driving KOL influence. Research could also explore the effectiveness of KOL marketing across different social media platforms beyond Douyin, as this could provide valuable insights into how platform-specific dynamics shape the effectiveness of influencer endorsements in the EV market.

References

- Ahmadi, A., & Ataei, A. (2024). Emotional attachment: a bridge between brand reputation and brand advocacy. *Asia-Pacific Journal of Business Administration*, 16(1), 1-20.
- Alam, F., Tao, M., Rastogi, R., Mendiratta, A., & Attri, R. (2024). Do social media influencers influence the vaccination drive? An application of source credibility theory and uses and gratification theory. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 198, 122973.
- AlFarraj, O., Alalwan, A. A., Obeidat, Z. M., Baabdullah, A., Aldmour, R., & Al-Haddad, S. (2021). Examining the impact of influencers' credibility dimensions: attractiveness, trustworthiness and expertise on the purchase intention in the aesthetic dermatology industry. *Review of International Business and Strategy*, 31(3), 355-374.
- Balcioglu, Y. S., Sezen, B., & İşler, A. U. (2024). Evolving preferences in sustainable transportation: a comparative analysis of consumer segments for electric vehicles across Europe. *Social Responsibility Journal*.
- Boscaro, L. (2024). Innovation toward higher degree of sustainability: Automotive and Mobility sector.
- Buddenbaum Pereira, N., & Eisen, O. (2024). Exploring Insights for Innovation Management Strategies: A Study on Electric Vehicle Driver Needs at Energy and Service Stations. In.
- Caldwell, C., & Clapham, S. E. (2003). Organizational trustworthiness: An international perspective. *Journal of business ethics*, 47, 349-364.
- Chen, N., & Yang, Y. (2023). The role of influencers in live streaming e-commerce: influencer trust, attachment, and consumer purchase intention. *Journal of Theoretical and Applied Electronic Commerce Research*, 18(3), 1601-1618.

- Chen, Y.-H., Lin, I.-K., Huang, C.-I., & Chen, H.-S. (2024). How Key Opinion Leaders' Expertise and Renown Shape Consumer Behavior in Social Commerce: An Analysis Using a Comprehensive Model. *Journal of Theoretical and Applied Electronic Commerce Research*, 19(4), 3370-3385.
- Cheshmehzangi, A., & Tang, T. (2024). Nanjing: A Confluence of History, Innovation, and Modernity. In *30 Years of Urban Change in China's 10 Core Cities* (pp. 155-169). Springer.
- Cheung, G. W., Cooper-Thomas, H. D., Lau, R. S., & Wang, L. C. (2024). Reporting reliability, convergent and discriminant validity with structural equation modeling: A review and best-practice recommendations. *Asia Pacific Journal of Management*, 41(2), 745-783.
- Evers, A. T., & van der Heijden, B. I. (2017). Competence and professional expertise. *Competence-based Vocational and Professional Education: Bridging the Worlds of Work and Education*, 83-101.
- Fatmawati, I., & Fauzan, N. (2021). Building customer trust through corporate social responsibility: The Effects of corporate reputation and word of mouth. *The Journal of Asian Finance, Economics and Business*, 8(3), 793-805.
- Featherman, M., Jia, S. J., Califf, C. B., & Hajli, N. (2021). The impact of new technologies on consumers beliefs: Reducing the perceived risks of electric vehicle adoption. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 169, 120847.
- Gimeno-Arias, F., & Santos-Jaén, J. M. (2023). Using PLS-SEM for assessing negative impact and cooperation as antecedents of gray market in FMCG supply chains: an analysis on Spanish wholesale distributors. *International Journal of Physical Distribution & Logistics Management*, 53(7/8), 718-742.
- Hair Jr, J. F., Hult, G. T. M., Ringle, C. M., Sarstedt, M., Danks, N. P., Ray, S., Hair, J. F., Hult, G. T. M., Ringle, C. M., & Sarstedt, M. (2021). Evaluation of reflective measurement models. *Partial least squares structural equation modeling (PLS-SEM) using R: A workbook*, 75-90.
- He, W., & Jin, C. (2024). A study on the influence of the characteristics of key opinion leaders on consumers' purchase intention in live streaming commerce: based on dual-systems theory. *Electronic Commerce Research*, 24(2), 1235-1265.
- Hosain, M. S., & Mustafi, M. A. A. (2024). Linking green supply chain management practices with perceived environmental performance: A mediated moderation model. *Corporate Social Responsibility and Environmental Management*.
- Huang, J. (2023). Professional KOLs' Livestreaming and Its Influence on Consumer Behaviors in China. *International Journal of Education and Humanities*, 11(3), 411-436.
- IEA. (2024). *Global EV Outlook 2024-Executive summary*. IEA. <https://www.iea.org/reports/global-ev-outlook-2024/executive-summary>
- Iqbal, A., Aleem, U., Quratulain, S., & Sufyan, M. (2023). Investigating the Influence of Trust, Attractiveness, Perceived Expertise, and Perceived Credibility on Attitude Toward the Influencer: The Mediating Role of Attitude Toward the Influencer and Moderating Role and Perceived Risks. *KASBIT Business Journal*, 16(3), 41-60.
- Japutra, A., Ekinci, Y., & Simkin, L. (2019). Self-congruence, brand attachment and compulsive buying. *Journal of Business Research*, 99, 456-463.
- Khaleel, M., Nassar, Y., El-Khozondar, H. J., Elmnifi, M., Rajab, Z., Yaghoubi, E., & Yaghoubi, E. (2024). Electric vehicles in China, Europe, and the United States: Current trend and market comparison. *Int. J. Electr. Eng. and Sustain.*, 1-20.

- Khan, R. U., Salamzadeh, Y., Iqbal, Q., & Yang, S. (2022). The impact of customer relationship management and company reputation on customer loyalty: The mediating role of customer satisfaction. *Journal of Relationship Marketing*, 21(1), 1-26.
- Kim, D. Y., & Kim, H.-Y. (2021). Trust me, trust me not: A nuanced view of influencer marketing on social media. *Journal of Business Research*, 134, 223-232.
- Kim, H., & Park, M. (2023). Virtual influencers' attractiveness effect on purchase intention: A moderated mediation model of the Product–Endorser fit with the brand. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 143, 107703.
- Kolasani, S. (2024). Revitalizing Mobility: Understanding the Supply Chain Challenges, Opportunities, strategies, and Resilience in the EV and Automotive Revolution. *International Journal of Creative Research In Computer Technology and Design*, 6(6), 1-15.
- Kong, X., & Wu, H. (2024). Why is KOL (Key Opinion Leader) Advertising on Social Media more Effective at Attracting Consumers than Official Brand Accounts?-Exploring Lancôme's Promotion on Chinese Platform RED. *Advances in Economics, Management and Political Sciences*, 106, 141-154.
- Kurdi, B. A., Alshurideh, M., Akour, I., Tariq, E., AlHamad, A., & Alzoubi, H. (2022). The effect of social media influencers' characteristics on consumer intention and attitude toward Keto products purchase intention. *International Journal of Data and Network Science*, 6(4), 1135-1146.
- Ky, S., & Ratasuk, A. (2024, 23 July 2024). *Psychological Factors Influencing Millennial's Purchase Intentions of Landed Residential Property In Phnom Penh, Cambodia* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- LaMonaca, S., & Ryan, L. (2022). The state of play in electric vehicle charging services—A review of infrastructure provision, players, and policies. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 154, 111733.
- Le, H. (2022). How Do the Influencing Factors of Key Opinion Leaders (KOLs) on Social Networks Affect Vietnamese Consumers' Purchase Intention. Proceedings of RSU International Research Conference 2022 on Social Science and Humanities, Education, and Management 2022 (RSUSOC),
- Legate, A. E., Hair Jr, J. F., Chretien, J. L., & Risher, J. J. (2023). PLS-SEM: Prediction-oriented solutions for HRD researchers. *Human Resource Development Quarterly*, 34(1), 91-109.
- Leite, F. P., & Baptista, P. d. P. (2022). The effects of social media influencers' self-disclosure on behavioral intentions: The role of source credibility, parasocial relationships, and brand trust. *Journal of Marketing Theory and Practice*, 30(3), 295-311.
- Li, A. (2023). *Key Opinion Leaders on RED and Chinese Fashion Consumers: What is the Connection?* North Carolina State University.
- Lionello, M., Aletta, F., Mitchell, A., & Kang, J. (2021). Introducing a method for intervals correction on multiple Likert scales: A case study on an urban soundscape data collection instrument. *Frontiers in psychology*, 11, 602831.
- Liu, Y., Wei, Y., Wu, Z., Yi, J., & Zhao, Y. (2023). Revolutionizing The Automotive Industry: Tesla's Innovative Marketing Strategies in The Face of Changes. *Highlights in Business, Economics and Management*, 23, 312-318.
- Luo, L., & Ratasuk, A. (2024, 23 July 2024). *Contributions of Key Opinion Consumers' Attributes to Drive Gen Z Tourist Travel Intention in Guangzhou City, China* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.

- Lyu, J., & Ratasuk, A. (2024, 23 July 2024). *The role of online reviews and perceived risk on customer trust of China's rural e-commerce business* The 1st International Conference on Aviation, Tourism, and Service Business 2024, Bangkok.
- Macheka, T., Quaye, E. S., & Ligaraba, N. (2024). The effect of online customer reviews and celebrity endorsement on young female consumers' purchase intentions. *Young Consumers*, 25(4), 462-482.
- McCaleb, A. (2022). China's innovation capacity: National and regional level determinants. In *The Dynamics of the Innovation Divide between China and Europe* (pp. 112-156). Routledge.
- Morrison, D. G. (1979). Purchase intentions and purchase behavior. *Journal of Marketing*, 43(2), 65-74.
- Muratori, M., Alexander, M., Arent, D., Bazilian, M., Cazzola, P., Dede, E. M., Farrell, J., Gearhart, C., Greene, D., & Jenn, A. (2021). The rise of electric vehicles—2020 status and future expectations. *Progress in Energy*, 3(2), 022002.
- Nair, A. J., & Manohar, S. (2024). Green Service Consumption: Unlocking Customer Expectations on Technological Transformations Enhancing Purchase Experience in Retail Store. *International Journal of Information Management Data Insights*, 4(2), 100277.
- Naseri, R. N. N. (2021). An overview of online purchase intention of halal cosmetic product: A perspective from Malaysia. *Turkish Journal of Computer and Mathematics Education (TURCOMAT)*, 12(10), 7674-7681.
- Ngoc Quang, N., & Thuy, D. C. (2023). Justice and trustworthiness factors affecting customer loyalty with mediating role of satisfaction with complaint handling: Zalo OTT Vietnamese customer case. *Cogent Business & Management*, 10(2), 2211821.
- Ong, I. J. P., Teñoso, D. J. V., Antonio, E., & Etrata Jr, P. D. (2022). Influencer Marketing in the Digital age: The Response to Authentic Creator Content. *Millennium Journal of Humanities and Social Sciences*.
- Palit, T., Bari, A. M., & Karmaker, C. L. (2022). An integrated Principal Component Analysis and Interpretive Structural Modeling approach for electric vehicle adoption decisions in sustainable transportation systems. *Decision Analytics Journal*, 4, 100119.
- Phan, T. A., Le, T. M. T., & Pham, B. T. T. (2024). Live influence: Redefining credibility and attractiveness in healthcare livestreaming. *Howard Journal of Communications*, 1-25.
- Pietilä, S. (2021). Perceptions of EV advertisements through the eyes of generations X, Y and baby boomers in different media channels.
- Pornpitakpan, C. (2004). The persuasiveness of source credibility: A critical review of five decades' evidence. *Journal of applied social psychology*, 34(2), 243-281.
- Putra, A. S., Zein, F. Y., & Herdian, R. B. (2024). Beyond the Marketing Hype: Analysis of Communication Campaigns of Electric Vehicles Eco-Friendly Image and Battery Waste Concerns. *Jurnal Spektrum Komunikasi*, 12(1), 13-27.
- Putri, S. F., Wibowo, T. O., Jastika, R., Hakim, S. N., & Liman, S. (2023). Marketing communication strategy of hyundai motor indonesia electric vehicle. *SIBATIK JOURNAL: Jurnal Ilmiah Bidang Sosial, Ekonomi, Budaya, Teknologi, Dan Pendidikan*, 2(8), 2469-2480.
- Ratasuk, A. (2019). Identifying online opinion leaders and their contributions in customer decision-making process: A case of the car industry in Thailand. *Apheit International Journal*, 8(1), 37-60.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022a). Contributions of Product Quality, Service Quality, Store Ambiance, and Promotion on Customer Loyalty: The Mediating Role of Brand Identity in Convenience Store Coffee Chains in Bangkok. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 3(1), 11-28.

- Ratasuk, A. (2022b). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358. <https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32>
- Ratasuk, A. (2023a). Impact of Food Hygiene on Purchase Intentions and its Mechanism in Bangkok Street Food under the Influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8).
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of emotional intelligence in promoting the innovative work behavior of restaurant employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 24(2), 326–340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2022). Roles of food safety on customer repurchase intentions: The mediation of perceived risk and trust in food delivery service in Bangkok during COVID-19. *Journal of Business Administration*, 175(3), 71-93. <https://doi.org/10.14456/jba.2022.16>
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2023). Does Food Safety Build Customer Trust? The Mediating Role of Perceived Risk in Food Delivery Service in Bangkok during the COVID-19 Pandemic. *Asia Social Issues*, 16(2), e253719-e253719.
- Sajjad, A., Asmi, F., Chu, J., & Anwar, M. A. (2020). Environmental concerns and switching toward electric vehicles: geographic and institutional perspectives. *Environmental Science and Pollution Research*, 27, 39774-39785.
- Samarah, T., Bayram, P., Aljuhmani, H. Y., & Elrehail, H. (2022). The role of brand interactivity and involvement in driving social media consumer brand engagement and brand loyalty: the mediating effect of brand trust. *Journal of Research in Interactive Marketing*, 16(4), 648-664.
- Sanguesa, J. A., Torres-Sanz, V., Garrido, P., Martinez, F. J., & Marquez-Barja, J. M. (2021). A review on electric vehicles: Technologies and challenges. *Smart Cities*, 4(1), 372-404.
- Sarathy, P. S., & Patro, S. (2023). Influencer Marketing: An Integrative Model. *South Asian Journal of Management*, 30(3).
- Serman, Z. E., & Sims, J. (2023). Source credibility theory: SME hospitality sector blog posting during the Covid-19 pandemic. *Information Systems Frontiers*, 25(6), 2317-2334.
- Shivani Zoting, & Shivarkar, A. (2025, 15 Jan 2025). *Electric Vehicle Market Size, Share and Trends 2025 to 2034*. Retrieved 15 Jan 2025 from <https://www.precedenceresearch.com/electric-vehicle-market>
- Shrestha, N. (2021). Factor analysis as a tool for survey analysis. *American journal of Applied Mathematics and statistics*, 9(1), 4-11.
- Smith, S. A. (2021). Digital transformation in marketing: A BYD Case study. *Academic Journal of Current Practice In Business and Management*, 6(1), 17-27.
- Streiner, D. L., Norman, G. R., & Cairney, J. (2024). *Health measurement scales: a practical guide to their development and use*. Oxford university press.
- Su, C. (2023). *Douyin, TikTok and China's online screen industry: The rise of short-video platforms*. Taylor & Francis.
- Suratepin, M. S., & Funk, S. (2022). *The increasing influence of key opinion leaders (KOLs) on millennial purchases of beauty products-based on social media platforms*.
- Tam, N. N. H., Phuong, N. T., Hong, H. P., & Thuong, N. T. (2024). The impact of vietnamese kols'characteristics on purchase intention. *ISRG Journal of Arts, Humanities, and Socool Sciences*, 2(4), 208-220.

- Thuy, D. C., Ngoc Quang, N., Huong, L. T., & Phuong, N. T. M. (2024). The moderating effects of involvement on the relationships between key opinion leaders, customer's attitude and purchase intention on social media. *Cogent Business & Management*, 11(1), 2400600.
- Tian, Y. (2024). Internet Celebrity Marketing: A Consumer Trust Shaping Approach Based on KOL Opinions—Taking Holiland as an Example. *Communications in Humanities Research*, 42, 52-58.
- To, A. T., Pham, T. T. H., & Pham, N. H. M. (2024). Evaluating the quality of Kols' reviews on fashion Via Tiktok. *Journal of Finance-Marketing Research*, 15, 126-139.
- Von Hohenberg, B. C., & Guess, A. M. (2023). When do sources persuade? The effect of source credibility on opinion change. *Journal of Experimental Political Science*, 10(3), 328-342.
- Wang, S., Cheah, J.-H., Wong, C. Y., & Ramayah, T. (2024). Progress in partial least squares structural equation modeling use in logistics and supply chain management in the last decade: a structured literature review. *International Journal of Physical Distribution & Logistics Management*, 54(7/8), 673-704.
- Wen, W., Yang, S., Zhou, P., & Gao, S. (2021). Impacts of COVID-19 on the electric vehicle industry: Evidence from China. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 144, 111024.
- Yang, J., Teran, C., Battocchio, A. F., Bertellotti, E., & Wrzesinski, S. (2021). Building brand authenticity on social media: The impact of Instagram ad model genuineness and trustworthiness on perceived brand authenticity and consumer responses. *Journal of interactive advertising*, 21(1), 34-48.
- Zaino, R., Ahmed, V., Alhammadi, A. M., & Alghoush, M. (2024). Electric vehicle adoption: A comprehensive systematic review of technological, environmental, organizational and policy impacts. *World Electric Vehicle Journal*, 15(8), 375.
- Zhu, Q., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Impacts of Key Opinion Consumers on Customer Purchase Intention: A Study of Social Commerce Platforms in China. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 5(2), 55-74.

EXPLORING BUYER PREFERENCES AND MARKET DYNAMICS: A QUALITATIVE STUDY OF SECOND-HAND EXCAVATOR CHOICES BETWEEN CHINESE AND JAPANESE BRANDS IN SOUTHERN THAILAND

Chutinun Jirapak^{1*} and Suvaroj Kemavuthanon²

^{1,2}Business School, University of the Thai Chamber of Commerce, Thailand

^{*}Corresponding Author, E-mail: chutinun.jirapak.1997@gmail.com

Abstract

This study aims to explore the factors influencing buyer preferences in the second-hand excavator market in Southern Thailand, with a particular focus on the comparative appeal of Chinese and Japanese brands. In recent years, financial constraints and rising prices of new machinery have driven many contractors and agricultural operators to opt for more cost-effective alternatives, particularly second-hand equipment.

The research employs a qualitative methodology, using in-depth semi-structured interviews with contractors, suppliers, and machine operators who have experience purchasing and operating second-hand excavators. Data collection focuses on understanding the reasons behind brand choices, perceptions of machine performance, and the influence of after-sales service and maintenance costs.

The findings reveal that Chinese brands, such as SANY, are preferred for their affordability and modern technology, while Japanese brands, such as KOBELCO, are trusted for their reliability and durability. Key decision-making criteria include spare parts availability, operational efficiency, long-term maintenance needs, and brand reputation. The study contributes to a deeper understanding of industrial equipment purchasing behavior and provides practical insights for manufacturers, importers, and policymakers seeking to align with evolving buyer expectations and promote sustainable equipment usage in regional markets.

Keywords: Buyer Behavior, Country-of-Origin Effect, Second-Hand Excavators; Industrial Equipment Purchasing, Strategic Decision-Making, Qualitative Research, Southern Thailand, Construction and Agricultural Sectors, Brand Perception, After-Sales Service

Introduction

In recent years, Thailand has experienced rapid economic and construction development, leading to an increased demand for heavy machinery, especially excavators. Japanese excavators have been popular and widely used for a long time due to their high quality and performance. However, in recent years, the excavator market in Thailand has begun to change. There has been an influx of cheaper Chinese excavators, which have gained popularity. Many Thai entrepreneurs believe that investing in Chinese excavators can reduce costs. Additionally, Chinese excavators come with modern technology, and their quality and performance are comparable to Japanese excavators.

Several studies related to the excavator market in Thailand and Southeast Asia indicate that this market is expected to continue growing in the coming years. GlobeNewswire reports that the excavator market in Thailand will grow from 53,316 units in 2021 to 68,781 units in 2028, with a compound annual growth rate (CAGR) of 3.71% during 2022-2028. This report emphasizes the importance of tractors with 20-40 horsepower engines, which are the best-selling group in all regions

of Thailand, including the south, indicating high demand for medium-sized machinery in the Thai market.

Furthermore, reports from Arizton and 6Wresearch provide additional information on market segmentation by engine power and drive type, with two-wheel tractors dominating the market in all regions, including the southern region of Thailand. Factors driving market growth include population and food consumption increases, financial support for farmers through loans and subsidies, and the increasing use of remote tracking technology and self-driving tractors in agriculture. The expansion of farming areas also contributes to the increased demand for tractors in Thailand (GLOBE NEWSWIRE, 2022); (Arizton Advisory & Intelligence, 2022)

Research from Mordor Intelligence also analyzes the tractor market in Southeast Asia, with market leaders including Kubota, Deere & Company, Yanmar, CNH Industrial, and ISEKI. This market is driven by a shortage of skilled agricultural labor and government policies promoting the use of machinery in agriculture. There is also a growing demand for alternative fuel tractors and precision farming systems, which help increase production efficiency and reduce long-term production costs (Arizton Advisory & Intelligence, 2022; 6Wresearch, 2024; Mordor Intelligence, 2024).

In summary, the excavator market in Thailand and Southeast Asia is expected to continue growing, with key factors supporting growth including increasing food and population demand, government financial support, and the adoption of new technologies in agriculture. This information can be useful for market analysis and future business planning.

In recent years, the influx of Chinese excavators has significantly changed the excavator market in Thailand. Chinese brands such as SANY have quickly gained a reputation and popularity in this market due to competitive prices and modern technology.



Figure 1: The picture shows the sales of excavators in Thailand in 2021.

Source: (Wongsupat, 2022)



Figure 2: The picture shows the sales of excavators in Thailand in 2022.

Source: (PPTVOnline, 2023)

From the sales figures of excavators in Thailand in 2021 and 2022, it can be seen that SANY and KOBELCO are the two main brands with notable growth. In 2021, SANY had the highest sales at 1,840 units, while KOBELCO had sales of 917 units, showing the popularity of quality Chinese products at reasonable prices. In 2022, even though SANY's sales slightly decreased to 1,594 units, it still held the top position in the market. KOBELCO's sales increased to 1,016 units, indicating the continuous expansion of Chinese brands in Thailand.

The increase in sales of Chinese excavators in Thailand can be linked to several factors, such as price competition, durability, and efficient after-sales service. Chinese brands can meet the needs of Thai entrepreneurs well, causing the excavator market in Thailand to change and grow rapidly in recent years.

Table 1: Top 15 Import Sources in Thailand for Construction Machinery and Components

Country	Value: Million baht				Growth Rate (%)				Proportion (%)			
	2022	2023	2023 (Jan- Nov)	2024 (Jan- Nov)	2022	2023	2023 (Jan- Nov) /2024 (Jan- Nov)	2024 (Jan- Nov)	2022	2023	2023 (Jan- Nov)	2024 (Jan- Nov)
China	37,409.78	29,888.40	27,330.45	34,013.00	-2.28	13.80	24.45	45.49	52.50	48.71	48.12	55.74
Japan	15,784.16	14,452.37	13,567.69	12,780.62	-12.32	-11.57	-5.80	-6.65	22.15	23.55	23.89	20.94
South Korea	3,334.61	2,583.53	2,421.51	1,795.72	-41.87	-30.49	-25.84	-26.39	4.68	4.21	4.26	2.94
Indonesia	2,596.27	2,585.51	2,392.92	1,338.63	-43.04	-48.23	-44.06	-22.88	3.64	4.21	4.21	2.19
USA	1,944.15	2,174.96	1,959.63	2,048.23	13.77	-5.83	4.52	-22.47	2.73	3.54	3.45	3.36
Germany	3,424.09	3,005.53	2,903.10	2,314.02	-22.35	-23.01	-20.29	-17.07	4.81	4.90	5.11	3.79
India	1,551.39	1,927.03	1,793.61	1,555.40	7.73	-19.29	-13.28	-27.99	2.18	3.14	3.16	2.55
Netherlands	562.07	297.22	289.04	530.67	-1.26	78.54	83.60	264.85	0.79	0.48	0.51	0.87
Italy	1,232.38	1,435.29	1,307.72	1,522.73	30.20	6.09	16.44	-11.04	1.73	2.34	2.30	2.50
Switzerland	41.51	115.85	114.75	387.83	845.84	234.78	237.98	867.14	0.06	0.19	0.20	0.64
UK	539.41	488.14	474.37	420.98	-16.88	-13.76	-11.25	25.95	0.76	0.80	0.84	0.69
Malaysia	1,480.40	954.98	870.35	676.22	-46.80	-29.19	-22.31	-17.59	2.08	1.56	1.53	1.11
Singapore	598.18	484.64	457.67	653.92	12.76	34.93	42.88	61.06	0.84	0.79	0.81	1.07
Finland	174.64	286.60	281.48	227.66	37.98	-20.56	-19.12	116.26	0.25	0.47	0.50	0.37
Taiwan	587.23	681.36	635.96	759.97	38.91	11.54	19.50	-41.44	0.82	1.11	1.12	1.25
Total	71,260.25	61,361.41	56,800.23	61,025.61	-7.35	-0.55	7.44	15.85	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00

Source: Ministry of Commerce in cooperation with the Customs Department (2022-2024)

The table shows the details of Thailand's imports of machinery used in construction and its components, ranking the top 15 important import sources. China has been the number one import source for three consecutive years, from 2022, 2023, and the period from January to November 2024, with the highest import value each year. This reflects the expansion of the machinery market from China to Thailand. Meanwhile, Japan holds the second position in the import of machinery used in construction, with fluctuations in import value each year, but still maintains a significant market share. South Korea holds the third position, with import values fluctuating each year but remaining relatively stable compared to other countries. Indonesia ranks fourth, with import values rising in some years and falling in others, but still holding an important market share. The United States of America ranks fifth, with changing import values each year, but remains a key import source.

Besides these countries, other major import sources for Thailand's construction machinery include Germany, India, the Netherlands, Italy, Switzerland, the United Kingdom, Malaysia, Singapore, Finland, and Taiwan. Overall, this data indicates the changing trends in Thailand's import market for construction machinery, with imports from China increasing significantly. This reflects the growth of China's machinery industry in the Thai market. Although Japan still holds a significant market share, China's growth rate in the Thai market is increasing rapidly, leading to intense competition in this industry.

Especially in the southern region of Thailand, which is a key area for industries requiring extensive use of excavators, such as mining, road construction, and various infrastructure development projects, there has been investment in several large projects, increasing the demand for excavators accordingly.

Table 1: Data on New Excavator Registrations in Southern Thailand

Province	2021	2022	2023	2024
Surat Thani	426	465	279	263
Nakhon Si Thammarat	225	225	157	99
Songkhla	139	117	86	94
Chumphon	196	152	59	34
Phatthalung	61	67	56	48
Trang	55	49	30	20
Pattani	21	40	30	27
Narathiwat	46	41	26	23
Yala	29	18	22	26
Krabi	28	15	20	25
Satun	11	13	17	19
Phang Nga	20	12	15	10
Phuket	27	12	14	31
Ranong	18	27	7	13
Betong District Branch	2	2	2	2
Total	1304	1255	820	734

Source: Department of Land Transport, (2021-2024)

In summary, the registration of excavators in southern Thailand has shown a clear downward trend across most provinces over the past four years, reflecting broader economic changes and market dynamics. Key provinces like Surat Thani, Nakhon Si Thammarat, and Songkhla, which historically had high levels of excavator usage, experienced significant reductions in new excavator registrations by 2024. Surat Thani remained the leader with 263 registrations in 2024 but faced a notable decline from 465 in 2022. Similarly, Nakhon Si Thammarat saw a sharp decrease from 225 units in 2021 and

2022 to just 99 in 2024. This consistent decline in new registrations suggests a contraction in the demand for new excavators, possibly driven by financial constraints, reduced infrastructure development, or a shift toward alternative solutions.

Chumphon exemplifies the sharpest year-on-year decline, with registrations plummeting from 196 units in 2021 to only 34 units in 2024. Other provinces, such as Trang, Narathiwat, and Ranong, also followed this trend, reflecting reduced economic activity or shrinking budgets for heavy machinery in these areas. While some provinces like Phuket and Krabi saw slight increases in registrations in 2024 compared to 2023, their overall numbers remain relatively small, highlighting the overall sluggish market.

In the rapidly evolving excavator market of Southern Thailand, the decline in new excavator registrations has brought the second-hand market into sharp focus. As economic constraints and operational demands drive businesses to seek more affordable alternatives, second-hand excavators have emerged as a critical solution. Within this growing market, a pivotal question arises: what influences buyers' decisions when choosing between second-hand excavators from China and Japan?

Understanding the factors that guide buyer preferences is vital for stakeholders in the excavator industry. It not only sheds light on market dynamics but also provides insights into how economic pressures, cultural perceptions, and operational needs shape purchasing behavior. This knowledge is particularly important for manufacturers and suppliers aiming to adapt their offerings and strategies to align with buyer expectations.

The increasing reliance on second-hand excavators stems from multiple converging factors, including the rising costs of new machinery, fluctuating economic conditions, and the need for operational efficiency in construction and infrastructure projects. As Southern Thailand experiences economic fluctuations, businesses must make strategic equipment investments that balance cost and performance. Second-hand excavators, especially from China and Japan, offer diverse trade-offs between affordability, durability, and long-term maintenance considerations.

The comparative appeal of second-hand excavators from China and Japan provides valuable insights into regional economic trends, technological advancements, and evolving market preferences. Chinese brands are often favored for their affordability and flexible features, while Japanese brands are perceived as more durable and reliable investments. These distinctions underscore the broader implications of brand reputation, country-of-origin effects, and after-sales service in buyer decision-making processes.

Moreover, this research contributes to the growing discourse on sustainable equipment utilization and circular economies. As businesses in Southern Thailand increasingly turn to second-hand machinery, understanding the factors that drive purchasing behavior can aid manufacturers, dealers, and policymakers in fostering a more efficient and sustainable equipment market. It also offers a foundation for developing targeted marketing strategies, enhancing product offerings, and improving customer satisfaction. By focusing on these critical aspects, this research can illuminate the key drivers of purchasing decisions, helping stakeholders better understand and respond to the evolving needs of the Southern Thai market. Through a systematic analysis of buyer behavior, industry trends, and brand perceptions, this study aims to provide actionable recommendations for manufacturers, suppliers, and industry stakeholders looking to optimize their market positioning in the second-hand excavator sector.

Statement of Problems

The existing body of literature on the excavator market has primarily focused on the adoption of new machinery, technological advancements, and the role of after-sales services in influencing customer satisfaction. However, there is a noticeable gap in studies exploring the growing importance

of the second-hand excavator market, especially in economically dynamic regions like southern Thailand. While some research has touched upon the popularity of Japanese and Chinese excavators, limited attention has been given to the comparative study of second-hand machinery from these countries and how it influences buyer decisions.

Moreover, there is insufficient exploration of the factors driving the shift from new to second-hand excavators, particularly in a regional context. Issues such as financial constraints, changing market dynamics, and the trade-offs between cost and quality in second-hand purchases remain underexplored. This gap leaves manufacturers, suppliers, and policymakers with an incomplete understanding of buyer priorities, making it difficult to adapt to the rapidly changing market landscape.

Research Questions:

1. What drives the shift from new to second-hand excavators in Southern Thailand, and how do economic conditions and regional development influence this trend?
2. What factors influence buyer decisions between Chinese and Japanese second-hand excavators, and how do their perceptions of these machines vary?
3. How does the growing preference for second-hand excavators impact the market in Southern Thailand, and what opportunities and challenges do suppliers face in meeting this demand?

Research Objectives

The primary objective of this study is to examine the key factors driving the shift from new to second-hand excavators in Southern Thailand, and to understand how buyers evaluate and compare Chinese and Japanese brands within this market. The research aims to provide a contextual understanding of market trends, buyer motivations, and the strategic implications for stakeholders in the construction and agricultural sectors.

To achieve this, the study has the following specific objectives:

1. To identify the economic and regional development factors that contribute to the shift from new to second-hand excavators in Southern Thailand.
2. To explore the key factors influencing buyer decisions between Chinese and Japanese second-hand excavators, including perceptions of quality, price, performance, and after-sales support.
3. To analyze the impact of increased demand for second-hand excavators on the local market, and to examine the opportunities and challenges faced by suppliers and manufacturers in meeting buyer expectations.

By addressing these objectives, the study will contribute both theoretical and practical insights into buyer behavior and market dynamics, offering guidance for businesses, policymakers, and researchers engaged in the industrial equipment sector.

Scope of the Study

This study is designed to investigate the preferences and decision-making factors influencing the selection of second-hand excavators, particularly Chinese and Japanese brands in Southern Thailand. The scope of the study is defined across three key dimensions: geographic area, target population, and research focus. In addition, this section outlines the research methodology, including the interview process and approach to data analysis.

1. Study Area

The research focuses on Southern Thailand, a region known for high activity in the construction, agricultural, and infrastructure sectors. Provinces such as Surat Thani, Nakhon Si Thammarat, Songkhla, Chumphon, and Krabi were selected due to their significant excavator usage

and observable shifts in new versus second-hand equipment registrations. This regional focus allows the study to explore local dynamics, economic conditions, and buyer behavior within a highly practical and applied context.

2. Target Group

The study targets stakeholders who are directly involved in the purchase, operation, or distribution of second-hand excavators. This includes:

- Contractors and construction companies who regularly use excavators for infrastructure and civil engineering projects.
- Agricultural operators and plantation managers who use heavy machinery for farming and land development.
- Independent buyers or small business owners who invest in second-hand excavators for localized projects.
- Distributors, importers, and suppliers of Chinese and Japanese second-hand excavators who play a key role in shaping the market.

Methodology

This research adopts a qualitative approach using in-depth semi-structured interviews to gain detailed insights into buyer motivations, perceptions, and preferences.

- A total of 20 participants were selected through purposive sampling, ensuring diversity in experience, profession, and brand preference.
- The interviews were conducted face-to-face and via telephone, lasting between 30 to 60 minutes each.
- The interview protocol covered areas such as: Brand perceptions (Chinese vs. Japanese)
 - Price sensitivity and cost-benefit considerations
 - Operational experiences and maintenance concerns
 - Spare parts availability and after-sales service

The data collected from interviews was transcribed and analyzed using thematic analysis, allowing for the identification of recurring patterns, themes, and contrasts between different buyer groups and brand experiences.

Benefits of the Study

Theoretical Contributions

This study contributes to the academic literature by filling a critical gap in research on the second-hand excavator market, particularly in a regional context like southern Thailand. It offers insights into the decision-making processes of buyers and the economic and industrial factors influencing the transition from new to second-hand machinery. By comparing the strengths and weaknesses of second-hand excavators from China and Japan, the study enriches the understanding of market dynamics, buyer behavior, and competitive positioning in industrial machinery markets. These findings provide a foundation for future research in industrial economics, marketing strategies, and regional development studies.

Practical Contributions

The findings of this study offer actionable insights for manufacturers, suppliers, and policymakers in the excavator market. It helps stakeholders understand buyer preferences and adapt their strategies to the growing demand for second-hand machinery. For suppliers, the study highlights opportunities to improve service offerings and tailor their products to meet customer needs. Policymakers

can use the results to develop supportive policies that enhance the efficiency of the second-hand market while addressing economic constraints. Additionally, the study provides valuable guidance for businesses in southern Thailand to make informed decisions, optimize costs, and enhance operational sustainability in a competitive market.

Discussion

This study aims to explore buyer preferences in Southern Thailand's second-hand excavator market, focusing on the growing competition between Chinese and Japanese brands. The discussion draws on secondary data and existing literature to highlight key trends and expected themes. The decline in new excavator registrations, particularly in key provinces like Surat Thani and Nakhon Si Thammarat, suggests a clear shift toward second-hand machinery. Rising equipment costs, economic pressures, and changing infrastructure demands are likely to continue driving this transition. Preliminary analysis indicates that Chinese brands such as SANY appeal to cost-conscious buyers due to lower prices and modern features, while Japanese brands like KOBELCO are associated with long-term durability and stronger after-sales support. These distinctions reflect broader perceptions shaped by the country-of-origin effect and past brand experiences.

These anticipated findings align with concepts from the Theory of Planned Behavior and Value-Based Adoption Model, which emphasize the role of perceived value, external influence, and control over decision-making. As the study progresses into the qualitative phase, future interviews will be critical in validating these insights and providing deeper understanding of how stakeholders evaluate second-hand excavator options under real-world constraints.

Conclusion

Southern Thailand's excavator market is experiencing a notable shift from new to second-hand machinery, largely driven by rising costs, economic uncertainty, and changing project scopes. This transformation reflects broader economic trends and practical considerations among buyers who are increasingly prioritizing affordability, performance, and maintenance support over brand new equipment. The competition between Chinese and Japanese second-hand excavators has intensified, with each offering distinct advantages: Chinese brands provide affordability and modern tech integration, while Japanese brands are known for their robustness and long-term reliability.

This study offers critical insights into how these factors shape buyer decisions and influence market dynamics. By exploring the perceptions, priorities, and trade-offs that buyers face, the research contributes to a more nuanced understanding of regional industrial needs. The implications extend to suppliers aiming to adjust product offerings, policymakers designing support schemes, and local businesses navigating competitive pressures. Overall, this study not only enriches the academic discourse on industrial purchasing behavior but also lays a practical foundation for strategic planning in the evolving machinery market of Southern Thailand.

References

- 6Wresearch. (2024). *Market Forecast By Power Output (Less Than 30 HP, 30-50 HP, 51-100 HP, More Than 100 HP), By Drive Type (2 Wheel Drive, 4 Wheel Drive), By Application (Agriculture) and Competitive Landscape*. <https://www.6wresearch.com/industry-report/thailand-tractor-market-outlook>
- Arizton Advisory & Intelligence. (2022, March 15). *market-reports/thailand-tractors-market*. THE Thailand tractor market size was valued at 53,316 units and is expected to grow at a cagr of 3.71% to reach 68,781 units by 2028. <https://www.arizton.com/market-reports/thailand-tractors-market>
- Department of Land Transport. (2021-2024). *Planning Division. Transport Statistics Group*. <https://web.dlt.go.th/statistics/>
- GLOBE NEWSWIRE. (2022). *news-release*. Thailand tractors sales to reach 68,781 units by 2028. 20-40 hp tractors are most in demand - arizton. <https://www.globenewswire.com/en/news-release/2022/02/28/2393614/0/en/Thailand-Tractors-Sales-to-Reach-68-781-Units-by-2028-20-40-HP-Tractors-are-Most-in-Demand-Arizton.html>
- Ministry of Commerce in cooperation with the Customs Department. (2022-2024). *Information And Communication Technology Center with Cooperation of The Customs Department*. Report on Thailand's international trade statistics. <https://tradereport.moc.go.th/en/stat/report01>
- Ministry of Commerce. (2024). *Summary Trade*. Office of the Permanent Secretary Ministry of Commerce: <https://tradereport.moc.go.th/TradeEng.aspx>
- Mordor Intelligence. (2024). *Southeast Asia Agriculture Tractors Market Size & Share Analysis - Growth Trends & Forecasts (2024 - 2029) Source: https://www.mordorintelligence.com/industry-reports/south-east-asia-agricultural-tractors-market*
- PPTV Online. (2023). SANY-Max Crane joins forces to enter the Thai excavator market, aiming to sell 2,000 units in 2023. <https://www.pptvhd36.com/automotive/news/200878>
- Transport Statistics Group. (2021-2024). *Planning Division*. Department of Land Transport: <https://web.dlt.go.th/statistics/>
- Wongsupat. (2022, February 11). *SANY Thaiyont ranked No. 1 in excavators for 2 consecutive years*. <https://www.autospinn.com/2022/02/pr-news-88461>

FACTORS AFFECTING JOB PERFORMANCE OF PERSONNEL IN A LOGISTIC COMPANY IN THAILAND

Apinya Aromchuen

Faculty of Business Administration, the University of the Thai Chamber of Commerce, Thailand
Corresponding Author, E-mail: apinya.aromchuen@gmail.com

Abstract

This research aimed to 1) study the components and indicators of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand, and 2) study the guidelines for developing the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. This is qualitative research with 2 research steps. Step 1: Synthesizing the components of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. This is a synthesis of components and indicators from theories and research on factors affecting the performance of personnel and job satisfaction. The researcher collected data from documents and related research, both domestically and internationally, which were published in textbooks, documents, or electronic media. The analysis was done by content analysis. Step 2: Finding ways to develop the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. The key informants were 5 persons who are senior management (Head of department level) in the logistics company in Thailand, to get guidelines on the key elements that influence job performance in the current situation of the logistics company in Thailand. They were in-depth interviews. The research instrument was a semi-structured interview. The analysis was done by content analysis. The research result was found that,

The author synthesized compositions of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand from concepts, theories, and related research. It was found that there are 4 compositions and 16 indicators. The 1st composition is transformational leadership and 4 indicators. The 2nd composition is job performance and 5 indicators. The 3rd composition is adaptability, cultural, and 3 indicators, and the 4th composition is organization communication, and 4 indicators. This research contributes to the understanding of effective leadership dynamics within organizations and Job performance and Adaptability. Cultural Transformational leaders tend to have a clear vision and can communicate this vision effectively to employees, so that employees feel inspired and motivated to work better.

Keywords: Job Performance, Transformative Leaders, Job Satisfaction, Adaptability, Cultural

Introduction

The worldwide logistics concerning international and domestic *transport* to link all countries' Import and export make the world closer and make opportunities to distribute products across overseas via Air, Ocean, Road, and Rail. The global logistics market size was accounted for USD 8.96 trillion in 2023, and it is expected to be worth around USD 18.23 trillion by 2030 with a noteworthy CAGR of 10.7% from 2023 to 2030, Zoting (2024)

The biggest logistics market is Asia Pacific (APAC), with a market size of 3.95 trillion in 2023, which consumes 44% of the worldwide logistics market. The ASEAN market size is 0.325 trillion in 2023 (8% of APAC) it is expected that APAC to be worth around 8.68 trillion by 2030. The key major contribution to growth in the logistics sector came from the foreign companies moving manufacturing and assembly plants to ASEAN countries, where production costs are cheaper due to

the labor costs and the government offers a business-friendly environment for foreign investors. As a result of this, the region has undeniably become a major destination for promotion. This reason makes ASEAN's GDP growth 4.6% in 2023, once the global GDP growth of 2.7%. The major ASEAN countries with major growth in GDP in 2023 are Vietnam, 5.0%; Cambodia, 5.8%; Thailand, 3.4%; and Myanmar, 2.6%. ASEAN is expected to be the fastest-growing regional bloc in the world, which will benefit from shifts global supply chain and global opportunities, Zoting (2024)

Another key factor which is positively influencing the logistics market is because of the booming e-commerce industry. Due to COVID-19, the logistics market is growing rapidly due to the increasing demand for effective services driven by the booming e-commerce industry and high-speed network connectivity. As customers prefer online purchases, the need for efficient logistics services rises.

The global logistics market is expanding further due to the trend of outsourcing among multinational corporations for distribution and manufacturing. B2B e-commerce, valued at \$21 trillion, accounts for 83% of all e-commerce, while B2C e-commerce is worth \$4.4 trillion. Online retail networks offer convenient home delivery services, contributing to market growth. Manufacturers are focusing on green logistics solutions to reduce environmental impact and enhance their green credentials. Logistics companies provide numerous benefits, including improved delivery performance, reduced operational costs, and higher customer satisfaction levels. Globalization drives market growth, with many multinational corporations outsourcing their logistics function.

The logistics market is experiencing growth, but recent events have created significant challenges. Factors such as the COVID-19 pandemic, the Ever-Green ship incident in the Suez Canal, the Russia-Ukraine conflict, the 2023 Israel-Palestine conflict, and droughts in the Amazon have disrupted the global logistics network, causing delays in transit shipments. These events have affected customer expectations for timely deliveries, especially as transport volumes increase. Therefore, logistics companies must have adaptive leaders who can find multiple solutions in unpredictable situations and ensure their teams are prepared to maintain organizational performance, customer satisfaction, and business sustainability.

There are numerous leadership styles, each having a distinct impact on job performance (Paracha, 2012; Yeh & Hong, 2012). However, this study identifies four key components: transformational leadership, job performance, adaptability, and cultural and organizational communication, which collectively influence employee job performance. The researchers intend to expand this study to obtain more comprehensive results and propose applying these findings to the logistics industry in Thailand.

Research Objective

1. To study the components and indicators of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand.
2. To study the guidelines for developing the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand.

Literature Review

Transformational Leadership Theory

The transformational leadership model, as first introduced by Burns (1978) and further developed by Bass (1985), characterizes leaders who motivate followers through intellectual stimulation. Supportive and caring transformational leaders deliver individualized consideration while demonstrating inspirational motivation and charisma. Mekpor and Dartey-Baah (2017) define transactional leadership as a focus on

managerial duties, including supervision and organization, alongside performance monitoring and control.

Leadership is a fundamental aspect of organizational dynamics, influencing various outcomes such as employee engagement, productivity, and overall organizational effectiveness. As organizations navigate an increasingly complex and competitive landscape, the need for effective leadership becomes paramount. Transformational leadership, in particular, has garnered significant attention due to its potential to inspire and mobilize employees towards achieving common goals (Antariksa and Budiadi, 2024).

The theory of transformational leadership describes leaders who motivate followers to reach organizational objectives by establishing a common purpose. This method provides distinct role definitions that ensure all members understand their duties and expected rewards (Burns, 2010). Transformational leadership occurs when leaders engage with followers in ways that boost their creativity and organizational motivation.

Transformational leadership fosters adaptive learning through the integration of existing knowledge with fresh concepts and by inspiring others. Transformational leadership includes the qualities of charisma along with inspiration and intellectual stimulation, while ensuring individualized consideration for each follower. Leaders create a vision while building pride and respect among followers before establishing trust and setting high standards through their example. The method stands out from transactional leadership while driving organizational success.

The transformational leadership theory explains a management approach that centers around employee motivation and vision creation while supporting them to reach their goals. Transformational leaders can activate staff members while simultaneously inspiring them and enhancing their motivation.

Job Satisfaction

Job satisfaction is an affective or emotional response to various aspects of someone's work, so job satisfaction is not a single concept. Furnham et al. (2009) defined job satisfaction as the extent to which employees are content with their work. Job satisfaction is often linked to motivating factors at the workplace. Robbins (2006) stated that job satisfaction correlates with work performance, particularly when rewards and achievements are appropriate. Theoretically, satisfied employees enhance organizational effectiveness and productivity and have lower turnover rates (Chen, 2006). Employees can be satisfied with some aspects of their job while being dissatisfied with others. Judge et al. (2017) identified salary, the work itself, promotion opportunities, working conditions, co-workers, and job security as key factors influencing job satisfaction.

Job satisfaction reduces absenteeism, fosters positive contributions, and boosts company loyalty. It reflects individual job perspectives and emotional responses to job evaluation or experiences, as noted by Asepta & Maruno (2018) and Mahesa et al (2018). Satisfaction enhances work affection through obedience, honesty, and performance. Companies should assess employee satisfaction since dissatisfaction can cause turnover, complaints, and disobedience Nurendra and Saraswati (2017).

The implementation of transformational leadership at Ikan Bakar Cianjur restaurant results in higher job satisfaction among employees in Surabaya City through mediating factors of self-efficacy and work engagement. Effective leadership approaches improve employee satisfaction while self-efficacy and work engagement function as mediators between transformational leadership and job satisfaction. Leaders should focus on enhancing these aspects to improve overall job satisfaction levels among employees. The research suggests that effective transformational leadership can lead to higher levels of job satisfaction among employees, highlighting the importance of leadership in enhancing employee satisfaction levels Helmi-Buyung Aulia Safrizal (2020)

In conclusion, Job satisfaction is the perception of feelings or concepts, attitudes of workers towards their work performance in their responsibilities, which is the perception of feelings that people receive both physically and mentally.

Job performance

Numerous studies have established a positive correlation between transformational leadership and employee performance. For instance, a systematic literature review conducted by Hussain Nazari & Husin (2024) highlights that transformational leadership significantly enhances employee performance across various sectors. The authors emphasize that leaders who exhibit transformational behaviors tend to create a motivating environment that fosters higher levels of job satisfaction and commitment among employees. Suharto et al. (2019) found that organizational commitment affects employee performance. The better the organizational commitment (strong belief and acceptance of organizational values and goals), the higher the employee's performance. In recent years, the importance of employee performance has been increasingly recognized, establishing itself as a primary variable in organizational operations. It now holds the highest priority in various work and administrative contexts Gridwichai, (2020). Overall, work performance represents the achievement level attained by an individual within the organization.

Employees need feedback on their achievements, and assessments provide this. If performance falls short, assessments help review progress and create improvement plans. According to Dessler (2000), five factors influence performance appraisal:

1. Job performance: accuracy, precision, skills, and acceptance of outputs
2. Work quantity: volume of output and contribution
3. Leadership: need for advice, need for direction, or improvement
4. Discipline: attendance, sanctions, scripts, regulations, trustworthy/reliable, and timeliness
5. Communication: relations between employees and leaders, communication media.

According to Sinambela (2012), employee performance is defined as the ability of employees to execute specific skills. Robbins and Dessler, as cited in Prahartanto (2012), describe performance as work achievement, which compares actual work results with established standards. Mathis Laksana (2014) defines employee performance by what employees do or fail to do, impacting their contribution to the organization in terms of output quality, quantity, time frame, attendance, and cooperative behavior. Mangkunegara (2016) explains that performance pertains to the quality and quantity of work an employee performs while fulfilling their duties and responsibilities. In conclusion, performance represents the outcomes that employees can achieve within an organization, aligned with the authority and responsibility granted by the organization, to realize its vision, mission, and objectives.

According to Arman Hadi Abdul Manaf's 2014 study, organizational culture shaped by transformational leadership plays a crucial role in determining job performance within SMEs. SMEs need to develop organizational cultures that promote adaptability to enable their employees to reach peak performance levels. The research underlines how organizational adaptability within SMEs is essential for attaining long-term success amid rapid business changes. Leadership practices promoting adaptability and flexibility take center stage as crucial elements for organizational success. Adaptability cultural trait acts as a mediator between leadership style and job performance, emphasizing the importance of cultural practices in filtering performance outcomes.

Adaptability Cultural

Cultural adaptability is the additive process in which new skills and behaviors are added to or improved in an individual's original "repertoire", including the ability to utilize their positive behaviors or personality in ways appropriate in a new culture (Paul L. et al, 2014). Organizations that

are highly adaptable respond to customer needs, take risks, and learn from mistakes Fernandez and Rainey (2006). In contrast, non-adaptive cultures focus on internal agendas and avoid risk-taking and change. A strong culture alone is not enough; an adaptive culture is crucial for progress, customer focus, and enhanced organizational learning Daft, 2005).

The study of Rana B.S. The research by Madi Odeh in 2021 demonstrates that transformational leadership leads to improved adaptive culture and organizational resilience in Dubai service firms and shows that adaptive culture plays a mediating role, which strengthens organizational resilience. The research reveals how adaptive culture serves as a mediator between transformational leadership and organizational resilience and offers valuable insights for leaders and managers.

To achieve better synergy and effectiveness, organizations should embrace diversity. This chapter provides an overview and suggestions on how transformational leadership within an inclusive culture can foster commitment, improve performance, and sustain diversity management in a public organization. It highlights the importance of understanding expectations in various situations to develop employees with a positive attitude towards the organization.

Organization Communication

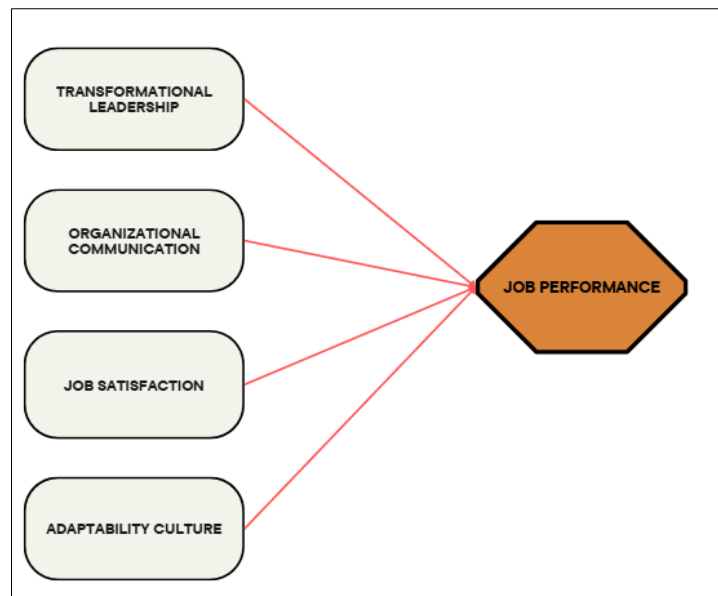
Communication According to Ardana et al. (2012), communication is the key to opening a cooperative relationship between leaders and employees and between employees. According to Sendjaja (2011), the organization's communication function is to inform, persuade, and integrate. Elvinaro (2011) classifies internal communication into two types: personal communication (face-to-face) and mediated communication. Schramm (2012) Communication is a sharing process that means "common" or "together." It involves finding commonality with someone.

Communication aims to shape attitudes and enhance interpersonal relationships. Effective communication is achieved when both parties comprehend the message as intended and subsequently take action. Effective communication occurs when both parties act following the exchange of information. The dimensions to the ease of obtaining information include two primary indicators: Information exchange requires that leaders distribute information, and employees actively share knowledge amongst themselves.

Organizations need effective communication to improve employee performance since it enables the delivery of exceptional service. Organizations experience improved overall performance when internal communication processes operate efficiently. The foundation of effective communication lies in developing strong interpersonal relationships between organizational members. The study conducted by Syahrudin et al. (2020) demonstrates a direct relationship between effective communication and improved employee performance that results in overall organizational performance enhancement.

Research framework

Therefore, the researcher has reviewed the theoretical concept to study this chapter and previous research related to the variables in the study. To define a research framework in answering the study's objectives, the details are as follows



Picture 1: Conceptual Framework

Source: The Researcher synthesized it from Concepts and Related Research.

Methodology

This study is a qualitative research with 2 research steps:

Step 1: Synthesizing the components of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand

This is a synthesis of components and indicators from theories and research on factors affecting the performance of personnel and job satisfaction. The researcher collected data from documents and related research, both domestically and internationally, which were published in textbooks, documents, or electronic media. The analysis was done by content analysis.

Step 2: Evaluation for propriety and feasibility of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. The key informants were 5 persons who are senior management (Head of department level) in the logistics company in Thailand to get guidelines of the key elements that really influence job performance in the current situation of the logistics company in Thailand. The other used feasibility and propriety evaluation as a research tool. It is the evaluation of five rating scale. After that, the data received from the evaluation will be calculated by setting the mean and standard deviation, according to average point as following. 4.51–5.00 indicates highest propriety. 3.51–4.50 indicates high propriety. 2.51–3.50 indicates medium propriety. 1.51–2.50 indicates less propriety. 1.00–1.50 indicates least propriety. (Boomchom Srisaard, 2010)

Step 3: Finding ways to develop the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. The key informants were 5 persons who are senior management (Head of department level) in the logistics company in Thailand to get guidelines of the key elements that really influence job performance in the current situation of the logistics company in Thailand. They were in-depth interviews. The research instrument was a semi-structured interview. The analysis was done by content analysis.

Results

Part 1: Synthesizing the components of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand

This is a synthesis of components and indicators from theories and research on factors affecting the performance of personnel and job satisfaction.

Table 1: Synthesizing the Components of Factors Affecting the Performance of Personnel in Logistics Companies in Thailand

Factors	Indicator	Total
Transformational leadership	1. Individualized Consideration 2. Intellectual Stimulation 3. Inspirational Motivation 4. Idealized Influence	4 Indicators
Job performance	1. Productivity 2. Work quantity 3. leadership 4. discipline 5. job knowledge.	5 Indicators
Adaptability cultural	1. assimilation 2. cultural Integration 3. amalgamation.	3 Indicators
organization communication	1. upward communication 2. downward communication 3. diagonal communication 4. horizontal communication.	4 Indicators

From Table 1, the author synthesized compositions of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand from concepts, theories, and related research. It was found that there are 4 compositions and 16 indicators. The 1st composition is transformational leadership and 4 indicators. The 2nd composition is job performance and 5 indicators. The 3rd composition is adaptability, cultural, and 3 indicators, and the 4th composition is organization communication, and 4 indicators.

Part 2: Evaluation for propriety and feasibility of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand.

Table 2: The average, standard deviation of propriety and feasibility of Factors Affecting the Performance of Personnel in Logistics Companies in Thailand (n=5)

Factors Affecting the Performance of Personnel	$\bar{X}$	S.D.	Appropriate rating
Propriety			
(1 Transformational leadership	4.62	0.55	Highest
(2 Job performance	4.61	0.61	Highest
(3 Adaptability cultural	4.52	0.56	Highest
(4 organization communication	4.57	0.68	Highest
Total average	4.58	0.60	Highest
Feasibility			
(1 Transformational leadership	4.71	0.66	Highest
(2 Job performance	4.65	0.71	Highest
(3 Adaptability cultural	4.51	0.72	Highest
(4 organization communication	4.60	0.71	Highest
Total average	4.62	0.70	Highest

From Table 2, it was found that propriety aspect was in highest point ($\bar{X} = 4.58$) and when considering each aspect, it was found that the factor that has highest propriety was transformational leadership ($\bar{X} = 4.62$) following by job performance ($\bar{X} = 4.61$), organization communication ($\bar{X} = 4.57$), and the factor with least propriety was adaptability cultural ($\bar{X} = 4.52$)

Feasibility was in highest level ($\bar{X} = 4.62$) and when considering each aspect separately, it was found that the factor that has most feasibility was transformational leadership ($\bar{X} = 4.71$) following by job performance ($\bar{X} = 4.65$), organization communication ($\bar{X} = 4.60$) and the factor with least feasibility was adaptability cultural ($\bar{X} = 4.51$)

Part 3: Suggestions from Expertise.

From interviews with 5 persons who are senior management (Head of department level) in the logistics company in Thailand, to get guidelines of the key elements that influence job performance in the current situation of the logistics company in Thailand. From the interviews found 6 key elements were found as below.



Picture 2: Effective Leadership

Source: From the interview

From the results of interviews most elements of effective leadership in logistic company which make quality management to improve employees' job performance can link to transformational leadership theory in four characteristics as below

- Problem solving (Intellectual stimulation)
- Communication (Inspirational motivation)
- Team Development (Individualized consideration)
- Drive team success, Teamwork (Idealized influence)

Discussion

According to the research result, the author provided a discussion as follows

The study results of compositions factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand, it was found that there were 4 key compositions with 16 indicators. The 1st composition is transformational leadership and 4 indicators. The 2nd composition is job performance and 5 indicators. The 3rd composition is adaptability, cultural, and 3 indicators, and the 4th composition is organization communication, and 4 indicators. It can be seen that the efficiency of personnel's work must have elements of factors from executive leadership, creating job satisfaction, effective communication in the organization, including cultural adjustment in the organization, which will

make work more efficient, in line with the concept of Burns (2010), Transformational leadership is characterized by its ability to inspire and empower followers to exceed their limitations and achieve exceptional levels of performance

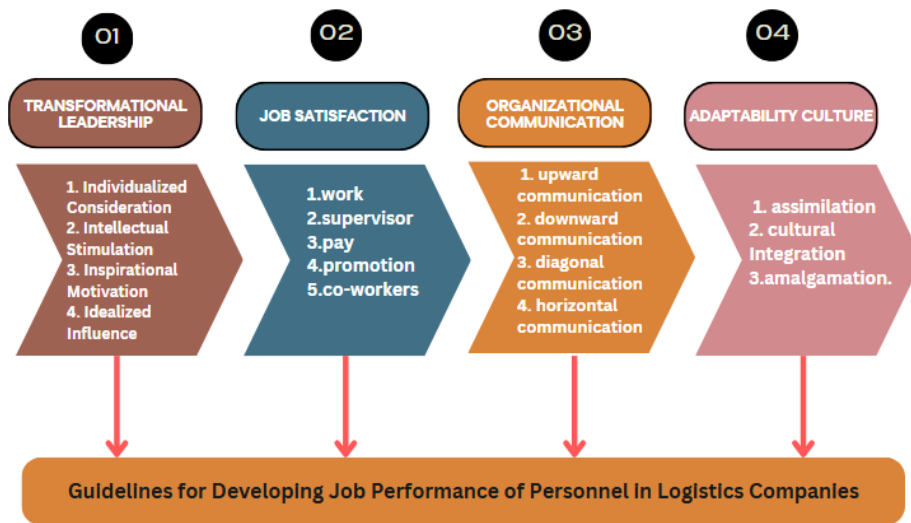
Job satisfaction has a direct impact on employee performance. When employees are satisfied with their jobs, their performance improves. Research by Kawiana et al., (2017) state that job satisfaction has a significant and positive effect. Sari and Heru (2018) also confirm that job satisfaction significantly enhances employee performance¹. In essence, any increase in employee satisfaction with their work leads to better performance.

Effective organizational communication is crucial for enhancing work performance. Locke (2009) emphasizes that communication involves a balance between the sender and receiver, talking and listening, and the timing and manner of expression. It also encompasses related tasks and activities, conveying trust, using formal and informal connections, and communicating with both newcomers and experienced individuals. This balance applies to individuals, teams, departments, and organizations. Saenrach (2020) studied factors affecting good work behaviors of logistics private sector employees in Bangkok. The study found that motivation and hygiene factors, such as supervision, growth opportunities, achievement, recognition, and working conditions, significantly impact work behaviors in the logistics sector.

In terms of personnel performance development guidelines, adaptability to change is crucial for job performance in logistics companies. Cooney and Sohal (2004) highlight the strong link between quality management and teamwork, emphasizing problem-solving, information sharing, and increased employee responsibility. Teamwork enhances collaboration and communication within the company. Transformational leadership and change leadership drive changes in organizational cultures, resulting in quality improvement. Specifically, transformational leadership motivates changes in organizational culture, orienting it towards quality improvement values, beliefs, and standards Waldman et al., (1998)

The result of evaluation for propriety and feasibility of factors affecting the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. it was found that propriety and feasibility aspect was in highest point and when considering each aspect, it was found that the factor that has highest propriety was transformational leadership. One of the most prominent themes identified in the study was the significance of transformational leadership. From the interviews, senior management (Head of department level) in the logistics company in Thailand stated that they felt more appreciated and motivated to contribute to the success of the organization when led by a transformational leader. Employees' intrinsic motivation increases because they feel they have an important role in achieving the organization's vision and mission. In addition, transformational leaders also encourage innovation and creativity, which are important factors in improving organizational performance. Overall, transformational leadership has a positive impact on organizational performance and employee motivation. Leaders who are able to inspire and motivate employees effectively can create a dynamic and productive organizational culture. Thus, the application of transformational leadership in various types of organizations can be an effective strategy for achieving competitive advantage and sustainable growth. This finding aligns with existing research by Avolio, et al., (2022), which emphasizes that transformational leaders inspire followers by presenting a vision that resonates with their values and aspirations (Avolio et al. 2022).

Conclusion



Picture 3: Guidelines for Developing Job Performance of Personnel in Logistics Companies

The study found that transformational leadership, job satisfaction, organizational communication, and adaptability culture are key factors influencing the performance of personnel in logistics companies in Thailand. In our view, the analysis makes several key contributions. First, the prominent theoretical contribution of the paper is that this study's results confirm that transformational leaders is a key factor in employee performance. Overall, this research shows that transformational leadership has a positive impact on various aspects of employee performance and motivation. By increasing job satisfaction, organizational communication, and adaptability culture, transformational leadership can help organizations achieve higher performance and long-term success. These findings underscore the importance of implementing effective and innovative leadership strategies in organizations to face increasingly complex and dynamic business challenges.

References

- A. W. Laksana, H. S. Prasetyo, M. A. Wibowo, and A. Hidayat. (2014). Optimalisasi waktu dan biaya proyek dengan analisa crash program. *Jurnal Karya Teknik Sipil*, 3(3), 747-759.
- Anesukanjanakul, J., Banpot, K., & Jermisittiparsert, K. (2019). Factors That Influence Job Performance of Agricultural Workers. *International Journal of Innovation, Creativity and Change*, 7(2), 71-86.
- Antariksa, S. K. S., & Budiadi, H. (2024). Examining the Role of Transformational Leadership in Enhancing Employee Engagement and Organizational Effectiveness: Insights from Human Resource Management. *Global International. Journal of Innovative Research*, 2(9), 2087–2103.
- Anwar Prabu Mangkunegara, (2016). *Manajemen Sumber Daya Manusia*. Perusahaan. Bandung: PT. Remaja Rosda Karya.
- Ardana., Komang I., Mujiati N. W., & Utama I, W, M, (2012). *Manajemen Sumber Daya Manusia*. Edisi Pertama. Yogyakarta: Graha Ilmu.
- Ardianto, elvinaro. (2011). *Handbook of Public Relations*. Bandung: Simbiosis. Rekatama media.

- Argyris, C., & Schon, D. (1978). *Organizational learning: A theory of action perspective*. Reading, MA: Addison-Wesley.
- Arman Hadi, Abdul Manaf and Juhary, Ali. (2012). *Organizational Cultural Traits: The Relationship between Transformational Leadership Style and Corporate Members' Attitudes*. Paper presented at the 12th International Conference on Knowledge, Culture and Change Organization, University Center, Chicago, USA, 6-8 July 2012. pp. 1-18.
- Asepta, UY, & Maruno, SHP (2018). Analysis of the Effect of Work-Life Balance and Career Development on Employee Job Satisfaction at Pt.Telkomsel, Tbk Branch Malang. *Scientific Journal of Asian Business and Economics*, 11(2), 77–85.
- Avolio, Bruce J, Fong T Keng-Highberger, Robert G Lord, Sean T Hannah, John M Schaubroeck, and Steve WJ Kozlowski. (2022). “How Leader and Follower Prototypical and Antitypical Attributes Influence Ratings of Transformational Leadership in an Extreme Context.” *Human Relations*. 75 (3): 441–74.
- Bass, B.M. (1985). *Leadership and Performance Beyond Expectation*. New York: The Free Press.
- Bass, B.M. (1998). *Transformational leadership: Industrial, military and educational impact*. Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum.
- Bass, B.M. (1999). Two Decades of Research and Development in Transformational Leadership. *European Journal of Work and Organizational Psychology*, 8, 9-32.
- Bass, BM and Avolio, BJ (1990). Developing Trans-formational Leadership: 1992 and Beyond. *Journal of European Industrial Training*, 14, 21-27.
- Bernadette Schramm. (2012). Haemophilia Care in Europe: the ESCHQoL study. *Haemophilia*, 18(5), 729-737.
- Burns, A. (2010). *Doing Action Research in English Language Teaching*. Routledge.<https://doi.org/10.4324/9780203863466>
- Burns, J.M. (1978). *Leadership*. New York : Harper and Row.
- Calori, R. and Samin, P. (1991), “Corporate culture and economic performance: a French study”, *Organization Studies*, Vol. 12 No. 1, pp. 49-74.
- Calori, R. and Samin, P. (1991), “Corporate culture and economic performance: a French study”, *Organization Studies*, Vol. 12 No. 1, pp. 49-74.
- Chen, J. (2006). *The Combined Use of Chemical and Organic Fertilizers and/or Biofertilizer for Crop Growth and Soil Fertility*. International Workshop on Sustained Management of the Soil-Rhizosphere System for Efficient Crop Production and Fertilizer Use, Bangkok, 1-11.
- Cooney and Sohal. (2004). Teamwork and Total Quality Management: A Durable Partnership. *Total Quality Management & Business Excellence*, 15(8), 1131-1142.
- Daft, R.L. (2005). *The Leadership Experience*. 3rded. Mason, OH: Thomson South-Western.
- Fernandez, S., & Rainey, HG (2006). Managing successful organizational change in the public sector. *Public Administration Review*, 66(2), 168-176.
- Furnham, A., Eracleous, A., & Chamorro-Premuzic, T. (2009). Personality, motivation and job satisfaction: Hertzberg meets the Big Five. *Journal of Managerial Psychology*, 24(8), 765-779.
- George G. Gordon & Nancy DiTomaso, (1992). Predicting Corporate Performance from Organizational Culture. *Journal of Management Studies*, Wiley Blackwell, 29(6), 783-798.
- Hafied. (2013). *Perencanaan dan Strategi Komunikasi*. Jakarta: PT Raja.
- Helmi Buyung Aulia Safrizal. (2020). The Effect of Double Role Conflict (Work Family Conflict) on Female Worker's Performance with Work Stress as the Intervening Variable. *SRP*. 11(10), 418-428.

- Howell, J. M., & Avolio, B. J. (1993). Transformational leadership, transactional leadership, locus of control, and support for innovation: Key predictors of consolidated-business-unit performance. *Journal of Applied Psychology*. 78(6), 891-902.
- Hsu, S.M., Zhang, J. and Yin, Z. (2002). The Nature and Origin of Tribochemistry. *Tribology Letters*, 13, 131-139.
- Judge et al., (2017). Job Attitudes, Job Satisfaction, and Job Affect: A Century of Continuity and of Change. *Journal of Applied Psychology*. 102(3), 356-374
- Jung, D. I., & Avolio, B. J. (1999). Effects of leadership style and followers' cultural orientation on performance in group and individual task conditions. *Academy of management journal*, 42(2), 208-218.
- Kawiana, I. G. P., Dewi, L. K. C., Martini, L. K. B., & Suardana, I. B. R. (2018). The influence of organizational culture, employee satisfaction, personality, and organizational commitment towards employee performance. *International research journal of management, IT and social sciences*, 5(3), 35-45.
- Kolb, D. A. (1984). *Experiential learning: Experience as the source of learning and development* (Vol. 1). Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall.
- Locke, E. A. (2009). *Handbook of Principles of Organizational Behavior: Indispensable Knowledge for Evidence-Based Management*. Handbook of principles of organizational behavior. <https://doi.org/10.1002/9781119206422.ch16>
- Mahesa, R.; Yudoko, G.; Anggoro, Y. (2018). *Platform Ecosystems for Indonesia Smart Cities*. In Proceedings of the 2018 International Conference on Computer, Control, Informatics and Its Applications (IC3INA), Tangerang, Indonesia, 1-2 November 2018; pp. 34-39.
- Mekpor, B., & Dartey-Baah, K. (2017). Leadership styles and employees' voluntary work behaviors in the Ghanaian banking sector. *Leadership & Organization Development Journal*, 38(1), 74-88.
- Mekta, H.Q & Siswanto. (2017). *Pengaruh Kepuasan. Kerja dan Komitmen Organisasi terhadap Kinerja*. Karyawan PT. Indra Kelana Yogyakarta. Jurnal Profita Edisi 2, Universitas Negeri Yogyakarta.
- Mohd. Hussain, Nur Husna, Putri Nur Atikah Nazari, and Noraznida Husin. 2024. "Transforming Performance: The Significance of Transformational Leadership." E-Jurnal Penyelidikan Dan
- Mohd. Hussain, Nur Husna, Putri Nur Atikah Nazari, and Noraznida Husin. 2024. "Transforming Performance: The Significance of Transformational Leadership." E-Jurnal Penyelidikan Dan
- Mohd. Hussain, N. H., Nazari, P. N. A., & Husin, N. (2024). Transforming Performance: The Significance of Transformational Leadership : Transformasi Prestasi: Kepentingan Kepimpinan Transformational . *E-Jurnal Penyelidikan Dan Inovasi*, 11(2), 177-195.
- Nattapa Saenrach. (2020). *Factor Affecting Good Work Behaviors of Logistics Private sector's Employees in Bangkok*. Faculty of Business Administration Program in Management Ramkhamhaeng University.
- Nesbit, Paul, Lester & Lam, Elman (2014) Cultural Adaptability and Organizational Change: A Case Study of a Social Service Organization in Hong Kong, *Contemporary Management Research*, 10(4), 303-324
- Nurendra & Saraswati. (2017). Model peranan work life balance, stress kerja dan kepuasan kerja pada karyawan. *Humanitas Indonesian Psychological Journal*, 13(2), 84-94.
- Paracha, M. U., Qamar, A., Mirza, A., Hassan, I. U., & Waqas, H. (2012). Impact of Leadership Style (Transformational & Transactional Leadership) on employee Performance & Mediating Role of Job Satisfaction. Study of Private School (Educator) in Pakistan. *Global Journal of Management and Business Research*, 12(4), 55-64.

- Piched Gridwichai, Anuchit Kulwanich, Bunjob Piromkam, Parinya Kwanmuangvanich. (2020). Role of Personality Traits on Employees Job Performance in Pharmaceutical Industry in Thailand. *Sys Rev Pharm, a Multifaceted Review Journal in the field of Pharmacy*, 11(3), 185-194.
- Rana B.S. Madi Odeh & Bader Yousef Obeidat & Mais Osama Jaradat & Ra'ed Masa'deh & Muhammad Turki Alshurideh. (2021). The transformational leadership role in achieving organizational resilience through adaptive cultures: the case of Dubai service sector. *International Journal of Productivity and Performance Management, Emerald Group Publishing Limited*, 72(2), 440-468.
- Robbins, P.S., & Judge, T. A. (2012). *Perilaku Organisasi*. Salemba Empat. Jakarta.
- Robbins, Stephen P. (2006). *Perilaku Organisasi*. Edisi kesepuluh. Jakarta: PT Indeks Kelompok Gramedia.
- Sari A. M. & Nurcahyo, H. (2018). Improving students learning motivation through mobile learning. *JPBI (Jurnal Pendidikan Biologi Indonesia)*, 4(3), 271-276.
- Sendjaja A.Y., Ng Z.F., How S.S., Kariwala V. (2011). Analysis and tuning of RTD-A controllers Ind. Eng. Chem. Res., 50 pp. 3415-3425
- Shivani Zoting. (2024). *Logistics Market Size, Share, and Trends 2024 to 2034*. Retrieved March, 5, 2024, from <https://www.precedenceresearch.com/logistics-market>.
- Sinambela, Lijan., (2011). *Reformasi Pelayanan Publik*, Jakarta, Penerbit PT. Bumi Aksara.
- Suharto, S. and Hendri, N. (2019). The Impact of Organizational Commitment on Job Performance. *International Journal of Economics and Business Administration*, 7, 189-206.
- Syahrudin, Hermanto, dan Amalia Kusuma Wardini. (2020). The Influence of Communication, Training, and Organizational Culture on Employee Performance. *Jurnal Organisasi Dan Manajemen*, 16(2), 171–181.
- Waldman, D. A., Lituchi, T., Gopalakrishnan, M., Laframboise, K., Galperin, B., & Katsounakis, Z. (1998). *A qualitative analysis of leadership and quality improvement*. *Leadership Quarterly*, 25.
- Yeh, H., & Hong, D. (2012). The Mediating Effect of Organizational Commitment on Leadership Type and Job Performance. *The Journal of Human Resource and Adult Learning*, 8(2), 50.

FACTORS INFLUENCING CONSUMERS' CONTINUOUS PURCHASE INTENTION IN E-COMMERCE LIVE BROADCAST—A CASE STUDY OF TAOBAO LIVE BROADCAST

Zhang Qin^{1*} and Veerisa Chotiyaputta²

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: zhangqin@pim.ac.th

Abstract

Building on prior research and grounded in the SOR model, this study investigates how variables such as information security perception, perceived price, anchor characteristics, online word-of-mouth, expectation confirmation, and social interaction influence consumers' continuous purchase intentions, with satisfaction and trust as mediating factors, in the context of the Taobao live broadcast platform. A self-administered questionnaire collected data from 460 consumers, achieving a response rate of 98.91%. The PLS-SEM results reveal that information security perception, anchor characteristics, and online word-of-mouth have a direct and positive effect on satisfaction and trust, which in turn positively influence continuous purchase intentions. Additionally, Sobel test mediation analysis shows that satisfaction and trust serve as mediators in the relationships between information security perception, anchor characteristics, online word-of-mouth, and continuous purchase intentions. The results offer fresh perspectives on the factors influencing continuous purchase intention, emphasizing the pivotal roles of satisfaction and trust in strengthening consumer behavior. Additionally, this research expands the application of the SOR model in the context of e-commerce live broadcast, providing important reference points for future studies in this area. These findings also present strategic recommendations for businesses, managers, and marketers to enhance online marketing tactics, build consumer loyalty, and drive long-term business success.

Keywords: E-commerce Live Broadcast, SOR model, Satisfaction, Trust, Continuous Purchase Intention

Introduction

E-commerce supports Covid-19 epidemic prevention and control and social and economic development, and will usher in new opportunities and challenges after full opening up. On one hand, the outbreak of the Covid-19 pandemic has significantly disrupted traditional business models. On the other hand, it has simultaneously fostered substantial growth in the e-commerce live broadcast industry (Xiao, 2024). This dual impact highlights the transformative nature of the pandemic in reshaping consumer behaviors and accelerating the adoption of digital platforms in retail sectors. Consumers have a strong willingness to buy online. During the Covid-19 period, e-commerce live broadcasts have a great impact on promoting consumption. Play an important role.

According to China Internet Network Information Centre (CNNIC)'s 53rd Statistical Report on the Development Status of China's Internet (2023), in China, the number of webcasting users reached 816 million, making up 74.7% of the total internet user base. Of these, 597 million people engaged with e-commerce live streaming, which constitutes 54.7% of the overall internet population. According to estimates from Alibaba, the total value of China's e-commerce live streaming market is expected to reach 1.05 trillion yuan in 2023. The live broadcast environment has created new growth opportunities for e-commerce, pushing China's transaction volume to unprecedented levels. With its

strong social engagement, interactivity, and entertainment appeal, live broadcast has developed into a massive market. Leading e-commerce platforms like Taobao, JD, and Pinduoduo, along with social media platforms such as TikTok and Little Red Book, are increasingly using live broadcast to sell products. This shift reflects the growing influence of live commerce in reshaping retail strategies across multiple sectors.

The leading platforms in China's live e-commerce market today are Taobao, TikTok, and Kuaishou. These platforms have emerged as key players due to their large user bases and the increasing popularity of live broadcast for shopping. In 2023, the GMV share of the three will account for more than 80% of the entire industry. A UBS report states that content-driven e-commerce in China is becoming dominant, with short videos and live broadcast expected to represent about one-third of e-commerce GMV in the long run. By 2025, the GMV of e-commerce products generated by short videos and live broadcasts will reach 7.4 trillion RMB (Biagiola, 2022), accounting for 28% of the total GMV of online products. The current live broadcast e-commerce market has shown a "top three" pattern of Taobao, TikTok, and Kuaishou, accounting for more than 80% of GMV share. By 2025, Kuaishou and TikTok will account for 55% of the GMV share of content-based e-commerce, and Taobao will account for 28%.

Current research on e-commerce live broadcasting, both domestically and internationally, primarily focuses on macro-level aspects such as its development status, prospects, characteristics, and application areas. However, there is limited research addressing the challenges and behavioral patterns involved in the live broadcasting process itself. In particular, research on consumers' continued purchase intention under this scenario needs to be supplemented urgently. E-commerce live broadcasting as an emerging marketing communication model, most of the current research stays in the validation of classical theoretical models or no data support, and lacks more in-depth data for support (Jakobsen, n.d.).

To maximize the effectiveness of live broadcast marketing and foster the long-term growth of e-commerce live broadcast, it is essential to increase consumers' continued purchase intention, maintain trust, and ensure continuous interaction. This approach turns one-time buyers into loyal customers. Against this backdrop, this paper develops a model to identify the factors influencing consumers' continued purchase intention, proposes relevant hypotheses, and designs a structured questionnaire to gather accurate and reliable data. By testing these hypotheses, the study aims to draw conclusions that can guide the development of e-commerce live broadcast platforms.

Research Objectives

The objectives of this study are as follows:

To investigate the impacts of variables on customers' intention for continued purchases through satisfaction and consumer trust in the Taobao live broadcast.

To propose recommendations for optimizing the development of e-commerce live broadcasts for products, to improve the performance of e-commerce live marketing.

Literature Reviews

Taobao Live Broadcast E-commerce

In Taobao Live, the streamer showcases various product details to consumers through strategic demonstrations, for example, consumers can experience virtual try-ons. During live broadcasts, they have the opportunity to interact with the anchor, join prize draws, and avail themselves of cash vouchers. (Ma, 2022).

S-O-R Model

The Stimulus-Organism-Response (S-O-R) model, introduced by Reynolds in 1974, is rooted in psychological theory and provides a framework for understanding the influence of external environmental factors on behavior (Mehrabian & Russell, 1974). The model was later extensively used in retail studies to examine how environmental factors in both physical and online stores influence consumer behavior. Under the stimulation of various factors and driven by motivation, consumers make decisions to purchase goods (Lu, Liu, Tao, & Ye, 2021). It also emphasizes that the organism does not immediately react upon receiving a stimulus but rather there is an intermediary process that responds to the stimulus and alters the state of the organism (Mehrabian & Russell, 1974).

Within the SOR framework, external environmental stimuli (S) influence a consumer's internal state (O), which in turn shapes their behavioral responses (R) during online shopping (Kang, Lu, Guo, & Li, 2021). Wu and Lee (W.-Y. Wu, Lee, Fu, & Wang, 2014) constructed a model to investigate the impact of online store design and ambiance on consumers' purchase intentions, analyzing how these factors influence the willingness of website consumers to make a purchase. H. Zhang, Lu, Gao & Chen (H. Zhang, Lu, Gao, & Chen, 2014) examined how website characteristics in social shopping communities influence consumers' cognitive and emotional trust. Using the S-O-R model, their study explored the relationship between trust and purchase intentions in the context of social shopping environments. Huang & Suo (Huang & Suo, 2021) utilized the S-O-R model to investigate the factors and mechanisms influencing consumers' impulse buying behavior in live broadcast ecommerce. X. Liu, Zhang & Chen (2022) explored how interactivity, authenticity, and entertainment in e-commerce live broadcast influence purchase intentions. Using the S-O-R model, their study examined the roles of consumers' flow experiences and trust in shaping these intentions.

Expectation Confirmation Theory

The Expectation Confirmation Theory (ECT), which emerged from consumer research and social psychology, initially applied in marketing to investigate consumer satisfaction and decision-making (Yüksel, 2008). Since its introduction, research has consistently emphasized the crucial role of consumer satisfaction, which in turn influences repurchase behavior, loyalty, and retention (Rust & Zahorik, 1993; Churchill & Surprenant, 1982). The concept of satisfaction itself largely shaped by psychological studies focused on life and job satisfaction.

Continuous Purchase Intention

In the context of e-commerce live broadcast, continuous purchase intention refers to consumers' tendency to make repeated purchases from the same platform or streamer based on factors such as satisfaction, trust, and perceived value (Wu & Huang, 2023). Existing studies highlight that this intention serves as a critical indicator of sustainable development for e-commerce platforms. Particularly in the post-pandemic reshaping of the industry, strengthening user stickiness to enhance continuous purchase intention has become a consensus (Abir, 2023). Grounded in the SOR model (Stimulus-Organism-Response) and ECM-IT model (Expectation Confirmation Model for IT), continuous purchase intention has been shown to be significantly influenced by factors such as streamer characteristics, platform quality, and interactive experiences, which collectively shape consumers' overall experiences and willingness to continue their purchasing behavior (Zhao, 2019).

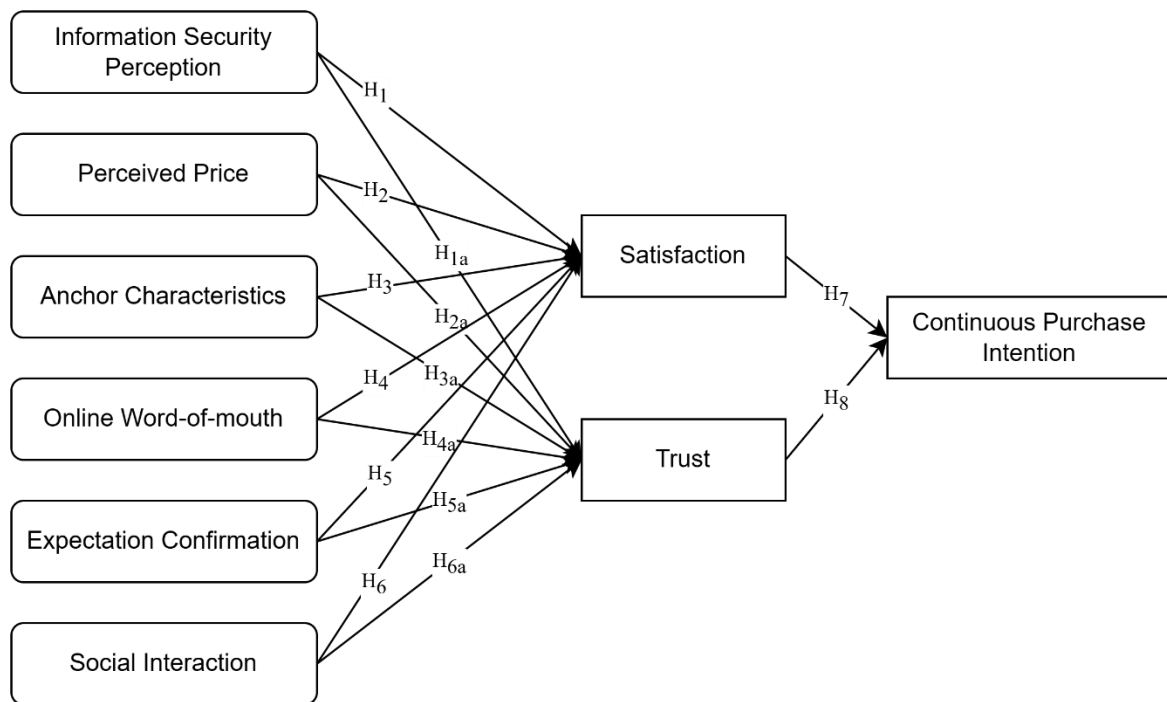
Hypothesis Development

This study explores factors influencing consumer behavior in e-commerce live broadcast using the SOR framework and ECM-IT, focusing on the relationships between stimuli (independent variables), organisms (mediators), and responses (dependent variable). Information security perception positively influences trust and satisfaction by reducing perceived risks through enhanced awareness

and controllability (Yenisey et al., 2005). Fair and transparent pricing, aligned with consumer expectations, fosters trust and satisfaction by ensuring a balance between price and quality (Pasharibu et al., 2018). Anchors' professionalism, attractiveness, and interactivity significantly shape consumer perceptions, establishing trust and satisfaction as they act as opinion leaders (Zhu et al., 2021). Positive online word-of-mouth strengthens trust and satisfaction by influencing expectations and evaluations (Hennig-Thurau et al., 2004). Similarly, the confirmation of pre-purchase expectations enhances trust and satisfaction by aligning anticipated and experienced outcomes (Bhattacharjee, 2001). Social interactions among anchors, consumers, and peers foster transparency and rapport, further boosting trust and satisfaction (Li, 2024). These mediators—satisfaction and trust—bridge the impact of these stimuli on continuous purchase intention, reinforcing consumer confidence and loyalty toward platforms and anchors (Jang, Kim et al., 2023). This integrative framework underscores the dynamic interplay between consumer perceptions, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions, offering insights into strategies for sustaining consumer engagement in e-commerce live broadcast. Therefore, the following hypotheses were proposed and presented.

- H1: Information security perception has a positive impact on trust.
- H1a: Information security perception has a positive impact on satisfaction.
- H2: Perceived price knowledge has a positive impact on trust.
- H2a: Perceived price have a positive impact on satisfaction.
- H3: Anchor characteristics have a positive impact on trust.
- H3a: Anchor characteristics have a positive impact on satisfaction.
- H4: Online word-of-mouth has a positive impact on trust.
- H4a: Online word-of-mouth has a positive impact on satisfaction.
- H5: Expectation confirmation has a positive impact on trust.
- H5a: Expectation confirmation has a positive impact on satisfaction.
- H6: Social interaction has a positive impact on trust.
- H6a: Social interaction has a positive impact on satisfaction.
- H7: Satisfaction has a positive impact on continuous purchase intention.
- H8: Trust has a positive impact on continuous purchase intention.

This study develops a conceptual framework to explore the determinants of continuous purchase intention in Taobao Live. The relationships among these variables are guided by prior research and are illustrated in Picture 1.



Picture 1: The framework of the study. Author's Compilation.

Methodology

This research focused on the continuous purchase intentions in Taobao Live in Zhengzhou City, China. Based on Cochran (1977), the accountable sample size of this study is approximately 385 samples. Data collection conducted from June to August 2024, during which 460 responses gathered through an online questionnaire. After data cleaning, 455 valid responses retained for analysis. The participants were Taobao Live consumers aged 18 and older with prior experience in continuously purchasing products through Taobao live broadcasts.

The variables examined include information security perception, measured by items adapted from Howcroft, Hamilton, and Hower (2002) and Sathye (1999), which assess consumers' ability to detect, prevent, and control potential risks. Perceived price was evaluated using items based on Wongsunopparat and Deng (2021), focusing on affordability, price positioning, and discounts. Anchor characteristics, such as professionalism, communication, and attractiveness, were adapted from Chen and Lin (2018) and Li, Chen, and Zhu (2024). Online word-of-mouth assessed through items addressing consumer evaluations, recommendations, and peer opinions, drawing on Wang et al. (2022). Expectation confirmation, reflecting the alignment of pre-purchase expectations with actual experiences, measured using scales from Wang, Lee, and Lee (2018).

The study also measured social interaction, which encompassed the frequency and quality of interactions between consumers, anchors, and peers, using items from Ma, Jin, and Liu (2023). Satisfaction evaluated based on shopping process, product quality, and overall experiences, with items adapted from Oliver (1980) and Szymanski and Hise (2000). Consumer trust, reflecting reliability and service quality, assessed using scales from Gefen, Karahanna, and Straub (2003) and Zhang (2014). Finally, continuous purchase intention was measured through items focusing on platform loyalty and future purchase behaviors, adapted from Jones (1996), and Lu and Chen (2021).

Each variable measured using a five-point Likert scale, with responses ranging from strongly disagree (1) - strongly agree (5). The original English questionnaire was translated into Chinese and then back-translated to ensure both accuracy and cultural appropriateness. The careful methodology and use of validated scales enhance the reliability and validity of this study.

Questionnaires

The questionnaire begins with the question "Have you watched Taobao e-commerce live broadcast?? Are you 18+?" at the beginning to exclude unqualified respondents. This paper's questionnaire consists of three main sections. The first part gathers basic respondent information, such as gender, age, and education. The second part assesses respondents' frequency, purpose, and purchasing behavior related to live e-commerce. The third and primary section asks respondents to evaluate their experiences watching Taobao live broadcasts and their shopping behaviors based on past interactions. The Five-point Likert scale will be employed to measure each factor (e.g., Strongly Agree - 5, Agree - 4, Neutral - 3, Disagree - 2, Strongly Disagree - 1). Questionnaires were conducted in the Chinese language to refrain from the language barrier and will be back-translated after the study. The item-objective congruence (IOC) index, introduced by Rovinelli and Hambleton (1977), provides a quantitative approach to evaluate how well test items align with specified objectives. In this study, subject matter experts (SMEs) rate each item based on its clarity in measuring a particular objective: a score of 1 indicates clear measurement, -1 indicates no measurement, and 0 indicates unclear measurement. The results then calculated to generate an IOC index for each item and objective. This approach assumes that each item measures only one objective.

Data Collection

Data collected from online channels through questionnaires. A self-administered questionnaire used. Respondents informed of their anonymity and their right to leave the study at any time before the distribution of the questionnaire. However, the respondents must have some experience of continuously purchasing products in Taobao live broadcasts and be older than 18 years old.

Results

Descriptive Analysis

Four hundred and sixty Taobao live broadcast products customers were initially approached, and 98.91 % responded to the survey. Table 1 shows that most respondents were males (234), accounting for 51.43% of the respondents, and the rest were 221 females, representing 48.57%. Most respondents (171) were between 26-30 years old, representing 37.58% of the sample, followed by 119 respondents between 18-25 years old, accounting for 26.15%. One hundred sixty three respondents are undergraduates, or 35.82%, followed by those technical college students (135 respondents), representing 29.67% of the total sample. One hundred and fifty respondents watch the Taobao live broadcast 3-4 days a week, representing 32.97%, and 118 respondents watch the Taobao live broadcast 5-6 days a week, accounting for 25.93%. One hundred and thirty nine respondents spend 1000-1500 RMB on products in live broadcasts each month, representing 30.55%, and 101 respondents spend 500-1000 RMB on products in live broadcasts each month, accounting for 22.20%.

Table 1 Correspondents' characteristics and descriptive statistics

Control Variable		Descriptive Statistics
Gender	Male	234 (51.43%)
	Female	221 (48.57%)
Age	18~25 years old	119 (26.15%)
	26~30 years old	171 (37.58%)
	31~40 years old	84 (18.46%)
	41~50 years old	53 (11.65%)
	51~60 years old	19 (4.18%)
	Older than 60 years old	9 (1.98%)
Education	High School Diploma and below	80 (17.58%)
	Technical College	135 (29.67%)
	Undergraduate	163 (35.82%)
	Master	60 (13.19%)
	Ph.D.	17 (3.74%)
Frequency	Less than once a week	33 (7.25%)
	1-2 days a week	97 (21.32%)
	3-4 days a week	150 (32.97%)
	5-6 days a week	118 (25.93%)
	everyday	57 (12.53%)
Money Spent	Less than 500 RMB	66 (14.51%)
	500 – 1000 RMB	101 (22.20%)
	1000 – 1500 RMB	139 (30.55%)
	1500 – 3000 RMB	79 (17.36%)
	More than 3000 RMB	70 (15.38%)

Note. Author's Compilation.

Convergent and Discriminant validity, Reliability

Before applying Partial least square structural equation modeling, or PLS-SEM analysis, the relevant standards should be satisfied. The reflective measurement model should be assessed with reliability and validity to achieve consistency (Cheung et al., 2023, pp. 1-39). Convergent validity was assessed through factor loadings, composite reliability (CR), and average variance extracted (AVE) in the studies (Amora, 2021, pp. 1-6). The factor loadings for all constructs ranged from 0.795 to 0.881, meeting Cheung et al. (2023, pp. 1-39) recommendation that all factor loadings should not be less than 0.5. As shown in Table 2, the lowest CR value was 0.865, suggesting that the CR values for all constructs should be above 0.7 to be deemed satisfactory (Saeed et al., 2022). Additionally, the AVE values ranged from 0.645 to 0.746, indicating that the AVE values for all constructs should be greater than 0.5, suggesting small errors (Afthanorhan et al., 2020, pp. 357-364). Therefore, the convergent validity of the data is satisfactory.

Table 2 Convergent Validity (Factor Loadings, CR, and AVE)

NO.	Item	Factor loadings	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Information Security Perception (IS)				
IS1	I think potential information security risks on the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform can be detected and distinguished.	0.844	0.898	0.746
IS2	I think the potential information security risks on Taobao e-commerce live streaming platform can be effectively prevented.	0.881		
IS3	I think the consequences of potential information security risks on Taobao's e-commerce live broadcast platform can be controlled.	0.865		
Perceived Price (PP)				
PP1	I think Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform products are affordable.	0.825	0.902	0.697
PP2	I think the price positioning of Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform products is within my acceptance level.	0.837		
PP3	I think the products on the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform are cheaper than those other platforms.	0.845		
PP4	I think the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform offers a better discount than other platforms.	0.832		
Anchor Characteristics (AC)				
AC1	I think Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform anchors are very happy to communicate with the audience.	0.859	0.895	0.740
AC2	I think the reply from the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform anchor is closely related to my question.	0.881		
AC3	I think the appearance, personality, and other personal charms of Taobao anchors are attractive to me.	0.839		
Online Word of Mouth (WOM)				
WOM1	After purchasing products on the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform, I will actively evaluate them.	0.826	0.908	0.711
WOM2	When watching the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast, I will like the anchor (send light signs, add fan groups, etc.).	0.848		
WOM3	I think Taobao's e-commerce live broadcast platform is good.	0.856		
WOM4	People around me also think Taobao's e-commerce live broadcast platform is good.	0.842		
Expectation Confirmation (EC)				
EC1	The after-sales service for products purchased through the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform exceeds expectations.	0.847	0.890	0.729
EC2	The logistics and delivery services of the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform surpass expectations.	0.864		
EC3	The function setting of the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform is better than expected.	0.850		

NO.	Item	Factor loadings	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Social Interaction (SI)				
SI1	I think the frequency of interaction between Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform anchors and consumers is very high.	0.809	0.898	0.687
SI2	I think the frequency of interaction between consumers on the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform is very high.	0.836		
SI3	I think Taobao's e-commerce live broadcast platform and anchors' active interaction with consumers contribute to my shopping experience.	0.831		
SI4	When watching Taobao live broadcast, I will share my favorite anchors or products with my friends.	0.840		
Satisfaction (SA)				
SA1	I am satisfied with the products I bought recommended by the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast.	0.813	0.870	0.690
SA2	I am satisfied with the cost and benefits of Taobao e-commerce live broadcast shopping.	0.840		
SA3	Overall, I am satisfied with my shopping experience on the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform.	0.838		
Trust (TU)				
TU1	Based on the past shopping experience, I think the quality of the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast shopping platform is reliable.	0.805	0.865	0.681
TU2	Based on past shopping experience, I think the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast shopping platform can provide good services.	0.850		
TU3	Based on past shopping experience, I think the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast shopping platform cares about customers.	0.820		
Continuous Purchase Intention (PI)				
PI1	When I need to shop, I prefer using the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform.	0.807	0.879	0.645
PI2	I will continue to recommend the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform to my friends.	0.799		
PI3	I will continue to follow updates from the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform.	0.812		
PI4	In the future, I will spend more time using the Taobao e-commerce live broadcast platform.	0.795		

Note. Author's Calculation. IS=Information Security, PP=Perceived Price, AC=Anchor Characteristics, WOM=Online Word-of-mouth, EC=Expectation Confirmation, SI=Social Interaction, SA=Satisfaction, TU=Trust, PI=Continuous Purchase Intention

Total Effect Sizes

According to Table 3, the total effect results indicate positive and significant indirect impacts of information security ($\beta = 0.122$, $p = 0.008$, effect size = 0.037), anchor characteristics ($\beta = 0.159$, $p < 0.001$, effect size = 0.056), online word-of-mouth ($\beta = 0.120$, $p = 0.005$, effect size = 0.045) on continuous purchase intentions through satisfaction and trust. Even though the p-value is greater than 0.05, if the effect size is lower than 0.02, it's insignificant suggested by Purwanto (2021, pp. 114-123). The total effect size of the variable indicated positive and insignificant impact of perceived price ($\beta = -0.044$,

$p = 0.172$, effect size = 0.012), expectation confirmation ($\beta = 0.050$, $p = 0.141$, effect size = 0.015), and social interaction ($\beta = 0.015$, $p = 0.378$, effect size = 0.004).

Table 3 Total effect

		IS	PP	AC	WOM	EC	SI
β Value		0.122	-0.044	0.159	0.120	0.050	0.015
P-value	Continuous	0.008	0.172	<0.001	0.005	0.141	0.378
Effect	Purchase						
Size	Intention	0.037	0.012	0.056	0.045	0.015	0.004

Note. Author's Calculation. IS=Information Security, PP=Perceived Price, AC=Anchor Characteristics, WOM=Online Word-of-mouth, EC=Expectation Confirmation, SI=Social Interaction

Discussion

The impact of information security perception on consumer trust and satisfaction was validated in this study. This finding is consistent with the research by Yenisey, Külünk, Kurt & Ural (Yenisey, Külünk, Kurt, & Ural, 2005) on the influence of information security perception on consumer trust. It also corroborates Yoo's (2023) findings that consumers' concerns about information security when shopping online directly affect their trust and overall satisfaction with the platform. Notably, the three dimensions of information security perception: awareness, understanding, and controllability, were found to have significant positive effects on consumer trust and satisfaction in the e-commerce environment. Therefore, Taobao Live can further enhance consumer trust by strengthening information security measures, thereby promoting continuous purchase intention.

In addition, anchor characteristics play a key role in e-commerce live broadcast, and this study confirmed the positive impact of anchor attractiveness, expertise, and interactivity on trust and satisfaction. This result supports the research by Chen (2024) on the influence of anchor characteristics on consumers. It is also highly consistent with the findings of L. Li, Chen, and Zhu (2024), who demonstrated that an anchor's personal appeal and expertise are crucial for building trust, while interactivity enhances consumer engagement and satisfaction. Therefore, platforms can further increase consumer trust and satisfaction by selecting attractive and skilled anchors and encouraging them to interact with viewers.

Conclusion

The main objective of this study is to investigate how Taobao live broadcast influences customers' continued purchase intentions and the mediating role of satisfaction and trust in Taobao e-commerce live broadcast. Taobao live broadcast was measured by information security perception, perceived price, anchor characteristics, online word-of-mouth, expectation confirmation and social interaction. PLS-SEM results indicate that satisfaction and trust, information security perception, anchor characteristics and online word-of-mouth have significant positive effects on continuous purchase intention. In addition, satisfaction and trust play a useful mediating role between affect and continuous purchase intention. These findings and studies can appropriately guide the e-commerce live broadcast industry, especially Taobao e-commerce live broadcast related companies, to improve and update their development strategies, and also help to promote consumers' attention and support for the e-commerce live broadcast industry.

In the context of e-commerce live broadcast on Taobao, the study finds that information security perception, anchor characteristics, and online word-of-mouth can enhance consumer satisfaction. Moreover, these factors often lead to increased trust among consumers. Both satisfaction and trust contribute to consumers' confidence in continuous purchasing, making them perceive the risks associated

with online shopping as minimal. Additionally, perceived value and trust serve as mediators affecting continuous purchase intention. Therefore, as information security perception, anchor characteristics, and online word-of-mouth increase, satisfaction and trust also rise, subsequently influencing continuous purchase intention.

References

- Abir, M. T. (2023). *Factors driving consumers' continuous usage of online grocery shopping platforms in the post-pandemic era* [Master's thesis]. Brock University Digital Repository.
- Afthanorhan, A., Awang, Z., & Aimran, N. (2020). An extensive comparison of CB-SEM and PLS-SEM for reliability and validity. *International Journal of Data and Network Science*, 4(4), 357-364.
- Amora, J. T. (2021). Convergent validity assessment in PLS-SEM: A loadings-driven approach. *Data Analysis Perspectives Journal*, 2(3), 1-6.
- Bhattacharjee, A. (2001). Understanding information systems continuance: An expectation-confirmation model. *MIS Quarterly*, 25(3), 351-370.
- Biagiola, A. (2022). Social commerce in China: The new frontier of e-commerce in the luxury fashion industry.
- Cardozo, R. N. (1965). An experimental study of customer effort, expectation, and satisfaction. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 2(3), 244-249.
- Chen, Y., & Pongpaibool, P. (2024). The influence of anchor characteristics on consumers' purchase intention in e-commerce live broadcast—Taking Tiktok live broadcast as an example in China. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 5(1), 38-52.
- Cheung, G. W., Cooper-Thomas, H. D., Lau, R. S., & Wang, L. C. (2023). Reporting reliability, convergent and discriminant validity with structural equation modeling: A review and best-practice recommendations. *Asia Pacific Journal of Management*, 41(2), 745-783.
- Churchill, G. A., Jr., & Surprenant, C. (1982). An investigation into the determinants of customer satisfaction. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 19(4), 491-504.
- CNNIC. (2023). *The 53rd statistical report on the development of China's internet*. China Internet Network Information Center.
<https://www.cnnic.com.cn/IDR/ReportDownloads/202405/P020240509518443205347.pdf>
- Cochran, W. G. (1977). *Sampling techniques* (3rd ed.). John Wiley & Sons.
<https://hwbdocuments.env.nm.gov/Los%20Alamos%20National%20Lab/General/14447.pdf>
- Gefen, D., Karahanna, E., & Straub, D. W. (2003). Trust and TAM in online shopping: An integrated model. *MIS Quarterly*, 27(1), 51-90.
- Hennig-Thurau, T., Gwinner, K. P., Walsh, G., & Gremler, D. D. (2004). Electronic word-of-mouth via consumer-opinion platforms: What motivates consumers to articulate themselves on the internet? *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, 18(1), 38-52.
- Howcroft, B., Hamilton, R., & Hewer, P. (2002). Consumer attitude and the usage and adoption of home-based banking in the United Kingdom. *International Journal of Bank Marketing*, 20(3), 111-121.
- Huang, Y., & Suo, L. (2021). Factors affecting Chinese consumers' impulse buying decisions of live streaming e-commerce. *Asian Social Science*, 17(5), 16-32.
- Jang, Y., & Kim, S. (2023). The factors influencing users' trust in and loyalty to consumer-to-consumer secondhand marketplace platforms. *Behavioral Sciences*, 13(3), 242.
- Jones, F. L. (1996). The information content of the auditor's going concern evaluation. *Journal of Accounting and Public Policy*, 15(1), 1-27.

- Kang, K., Lu, J., Guo, L., & Li, W. (2021). The dynamic effect of interactivity on customer engagement behavior through tie strength: Evidence from live streaming commerce platforms. *International Journal of Information Management*, 56, 102251.
- Li, J., & Lee, G. (2024). The role of broadcasters and brand image in improving consumer loyalty—Evidence from live streaming on Chinese social platforms. *SAGE Open*, 14(1), 1-15.
- Li, L., Chen, X., & Zhu, P. (2024). How do e-commerce anchors' characteristics influence consumers' impulse buying? An emotional contagion perspective. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 76, 103587.
- Liu, X., Zhang, L., & Chen, Q. (2022). The effects of tourism e-commerce live streaming features on consumer purchase intention: The mediating roles of flow experience and trust. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 13, 995129.
- Lu, Y., Liu, Y., Tao, L., & Ye, S. (2021). Cuteness or coolness—how does different anthropomorphic brand image accelerate consumers' willingness to buy green products? *Frontiers in Psychology*, 12, 599385, 1-12.
- Ma, L., Gao, S., & Zhang, X. (2022). How to use live streaming to improve consumer purchase intentions: Evidence from China. *Sustainability*, 14(2), 1045.
- Mehrabian, A., & Russell, J. A. (1974). A verbal measure of information rate for studies in environmental psychology. *Environment and Behavior*, 6(2), 233.
- Pasharibu, Y., Paramita, E. L., & Febrianto, S. (2018). Price, service quality and trust on online transportation towards customer satisfaction. *Jurnal Ekonomi dan Bisnis*, 21(2), 241-266.
- Purwanto, A. (2021). Partial least squares structural equation modeling (PLS-SEM) analysis for social and management research: A literature review. *Journal of Industrial Engineering & Management Research*, 2(4), 114-123.
- Rovinelli, R. J., & Hambleton, R. K. (1977). On the use of content specialists in the assessment of criterion-referenced test item validity. *Dutch Journal of Educational Research*, 2, 49-60.
- Rust, R. T., & Zahorik, A. J. (1993). Customer satisfaction, customer retention, and market share. *Journal of Retailing*, 69(2), 193-215.
- Saeed, B., Tasmin, R., Mahmood, A., & Hafeez, A. (2022). Development of a multi-item operational excellence scale: Exploratory and confirmatory factor analysis. *The TQM Journal*, 34(3), 576-602.
- Sathye, M. (1999). Adoption of internet banking by Australian consumers: An empirical investigation. *International Journal of Bank Marketing*, 17(7), 324-334.
- Wang, S., & Liu, M. T. (2022). Celebrity endorsement in marketing from 1960 to 2021: A bibliometric review and future agenda. *Asia Pacific Journal of Marketing and Logistics*, 35(4), 849-873.
- Wongsunopparat, S., & Deng, B. (2021). Factors influencing purchase decision of Chinese consumers under live streaming e-commerce model. *Journal of Small Business and Entrepreneurship*, 9(2), 1-15.
- Wu, W. Y., Lee, C. L., Fu, C. S., et al. (2014). How can online store layout design and atmosphere influence consumer shopping intention on a website? *International Journal of Retail & Distribution Management*, 42(11/12), 905-926.
- Wu, Y., & Huang, H. (2023). Influence of perceived value on consumers' continuous purchase intention in live-streaming e-commerce—Mediated by consumer trust. *Sustainability*, 15(5), 4432.

- Xiao, P. (2024). The rise of livestreaming e-commerce in China and challenges for regulation: A critical examination of a landmark case occurring during COVID-19 pandemic. *Computer Law & Security Review*, 52, 105955.
- Yenisey, M. M., Ozok, A. A., & Salvendy, G. (2005). Perceived security determinants in e-commerce among Turkish university students. *Behaviour & Information Technology*, 24(4), 259-274.
- Yenisey, M., Külünk, T., Kurt, Ş., & Ural, C. (2005). A prosthodontic management alternative for scleroderma patients. *Journal of Oral Rehabilitation*, 32(9), 696-700.
- Yoo, S., Lee, D. J., & Atamja, L. (2023). Influence of online information quality and website design on user shopping loyalty in the context of e-commerce shopping malls in Korea. *Sustainability*, 15(4), 3560.
- Yüksel, A., & Yüksel, F. (2008). Consumer satisfaction theories: a critical review. *Tourist satisfaction and complaining behavior: Measurement and management issues in the tourism and hospitality industry*, 22(1), 65-88.
- Zhang, H., Lu, Y., Gao, P., et al. (2014). Social shopping communities as an emerging business model of youth entrepreneurship: Exploring the effects of website characteristics. *International Journal of Technology Management*, 66(4), 319-345.
- Zhao, K., Hu, Y., Hong, Y., & Westland, J. C. (2019). Understanding characteristics of popular streamers on live streaming platforms: Evidence from Twitch.tv. *Journal of the Association for Information Systems*, 16(3), 11-42.

FACTORS INFLUENCING GEN Z'S PURCHASE INTENTIONS OF FASHIONABLE PRODUCTS THROUGH SOCIAL COMMERCE IN PHNOM PENH

Haifa Hong¹, Akaraphun Ratasuk^{2*}, and Manuja Koirala³

^{1,2}International Collage, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³Faculty of Management, the British College, Nepal

*Corresponding Author, Email: akaraphunrat@pim.ac.th

Abstract

This study examines the factors influencing purchase intention on fashion social commerce among Generation Z in Phnom Penh, Cambodia, applying the theory of planned behavior (TPB) as a framework. A quantitative method was employed with data obtained from 472 respondents using stratified purposive sampling. The results show that viral effect ($\beta = 0.154$), perceived enjoyment ($\beta = 0.144$), perceived usefulness ($\beta = 0.225$), and social influence ($\beta = 0.207$) have significant positive impacts on purchase intention. However, social support ($\beta = 0.074$) does not demonstrate a significant impact. These results highlight the critical roles of engaging content, practical benefits, and peer influence in driving online fashion purchases among Gen Z, while emotional support from others appears less impactful in this context. The study offers valuable insights for sellers on fashion social commerce platforms, emphasizing the importance of leveraging viral marketing, enhancing platform usability, and fostering social influence to boost consumer confidence and engagement.

Keywords: Fashion Social Commerce, Purchase Intention, Generation Z, Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB), Viral Effect, Perceived Enjoyment, Perceived Usefulness, Social Influence, Social Support, Phnom Penh

Introduction

In recent years, the global landscape of internet shopping has experienced rapid growth, and Cambodia is no exception (Hajli, 2020; Leong et al., 2024). The rise of social commerce, particularly in the fashion industry, has transformed traditional purchasing behaviors by merging social media interactions with e-commerce transactions. As of 2023, Cambodia recorded approximately 7.8 million online shoppers, with projections indicating an increase to 10.8 million in 2024, highlighting a growing digital market and intensifying competition among sellers (Statista, 2023). Among various categories, fashion items dominate social commerce platforms, attracting customers through live selling, influencer promotions, and interactive content (The Commerce Ministry's Trade Training and Research Institute, 2024). This evolution underscores the need to understand the key factors that drive consumer behavior in Cambodia's fashion social commerce market.

In parallel with the booming e-commerce environment, Generation Z (Gen Z), born from 1997 to 2012, has emerged as a key demographic in Cambodia's online shopping scene (Tseng et al., 2024). Being digital natives, Gen Z spends considerable time on social media, relying on it not only for communication but also for product discovery, entertainment, and shopping (Herjanto et al., 2024). In the Cambodian context, Gen Z consumers are highly active on platforms like Facebook, TikTok, and Instagram, where fashion sellers frequently conduct live selling and viral marketing campaigns (Oosga, 2023). Their unique preferences for entertainment, peer influence, and trust in social content make

them a critical group to study in order to understand the factors that motivate their purchase intentions in the realm of fashion social commerce (Tajvidi et al., 2020).

Despite the promising growth of social commerce in Cambodia, businesses face challenges in converting high online engagement into actual purchases, particularly within the competitive fashion sector. Competition in the fashion industry has intensified due to the rising influence of social media and the active participation of Gen Z consumers (Muhammad et al., 2024). With lower entry barriers, many small businesses have flooded the market, making it difficult for fashion stores and brands to differentiate themselves (Schapsis et al., 2024). As a result, sellers are under increasing pressure to develop innovative marketing strategies and gain a deep understanding of Gen Z's unique shopping behaviors to stand out in this crowded space (Azhar et al., 2023; Ghosh et al., 2024; Tseng et al., 2024). Since Gen Z represents the most active demographic on social media, their involvement is crucial for the success of fashion social commerce. However, capturing and sustaining their attention in such a rapidly evolving digital environment remains a significant challenge, underscoring the need for businesses to better understand the factors influencing Gen Z's purchase intentions to maintain their competitiveness (Stoica & Hickman, 2024).

To address this issue, this study focuses on five key variables, viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support, as potential drivers of purchase intention. These factors are highly relevant, as they align with Gen Z's behavioral patterns in social commerce environments. The viral effect captures the influence of fast-spreading online content on purchase decisions (Razali et al., 2023), while perceived enjoyment reflects Gen Z's preference for entertaining shopping experiences. Perceived usefulness measures how effectively a platform facilitates their purchases (Basuki et al., 2022). Meanwhile, social influence and social support examine the roles of peer opinions and community backing in driving online transactions (Asanprakit & Limna, 2023; Wang et al., 2020).

Despite existing studies on social commerce and purchase intention, few have integrated these specific variables into a comprehensive model (Dabbous et al., 2020; Kircova et al., 2021; Lăzăroiu et al., 2020; Sohn & Kim, 2020). However, the context of Gen Z consumers in Phnom Penh, Cambodia, remains unexplored. Previous research has primarily examined similar topics in other countries or within general e-commerce platforms, leaving a contextual gap in understanding how these factors interact in Phnom Penh's fashion social commerce industry (Abou Ali et al., 2020; Molinillo et al., 2020). By addressing this gap, the present study aims to contribute both theoretically and practically by offering insights into the mechanisms that drive purchase intention, helping businesses develop effective strategies tailored to Gen Z shoppers in a competitive digital landscape.

Research Objective

This study aims to investigate how viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support influence purchase intention, grounded by the theory of planned behavior (TPB).

Literature Review

This study aims to investigate how factors, including the viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support, impact purchase intention within Gen Z consumers on fashion social commerce in Phnom Penh, Cambodia, based on the theory of planned behavior.

1. Theory of Planned Behavior

The Theory of Planned Behavior (TPB) explains how attitudes, subjective norms, and perceived behavioral control shape purchase intentions (Ajzen, 1991). Prior studies have applied TPB to predict consumer behavior in social commerce and sustainable consumption (Fishbein & Ajzen, 1977; Peña-García et al., 2020). This study utilizes TPB to investigate how viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support influence purchase intention in fashion social commerce among Gen Z in Phnom Penh, Cambodia.

2. Purchase Intention

Purchase intention reflects a consumer's willingness to buy a product or service (Spears & Singh, 2004). It is shaped by various factors, including information quality, credibility, and consumer attitudes (Chetioui et al., 2020). Studies suggest that advancements in technology, corporate social responsibility, and peer interactions significantly influence purchasing decisions (Leung et al., 2022; Whang et al., 2021).

3. Viral Effect

The viral effect refers to the rapid spread of information through user-driven sharing, a defining feature of viral marketing that boosts brand awareness and influences consumer behavior (Lee et al., 2014). It leverages electronic word-of-mouth (e-WOM) to shape trust and perceptions (Hendrayati & Pamungkas, 2020). Research highlights its role in enhancing brand recognition, shaping preferences, and increasing purchase likelihood, particularly among younger consumers (Puriwat & Tripopsakul, 2021).

4. Perceived Enjoyment

Perceived enjoyment describes the pleasure and satisfaction consumers experience when engaging with digital platforms (Van der Heijden, 2004). Beyond functional benefits, enjoyment fosters deeper engagement in social commerce, where interactive elements and gamification enhance user participation (Jung et al., 2022). Studies suggest that immersive experiences, such as VR shopping and interactive content, significantly heighten enjoyment, leading to greater purchase intentions (Kim et al., 2021).

5. Perceived Usefulness

Perceived usefulness refers to the degree to which consumers believe a technology improves efficiency and decision-making (Davis, 1989). Platforms that provide clear functional benefits tend to attract and retain more users (Zhu et al., 2022). Research indicates that perceived usefulness drives adoption across various industries, from mobile payments and smart farming to online travel services, where higher perceived benefits enhance trust and purchasing behavior (Daragmeh et al., 2021).

6. Social Influence

Social influence encompasses the effect of others' opinions and actions on personal decision-making, playing a significant role in consumer choices and technology adoption (Van der Heijden, 2004). It operates through subjective norms and interpersonal interactions, shaping purchase intentions in digital commerce (Wang & Zhu, 2021). Studies highlight its effect on mobile shopping engagement, impulse buying, and overall consumer satisfaction (Won-Gu & Park, 2020).

7. Social Support

Social support refers to the assistance and encouragement individuals receive from others, including emotional, informational, and instrumental support (Thoits, 1995). In digital commerce, social support enhances decision-making, trust, and satisfaction, influencing technology adoption and purchase behavior (Hajli, 2020). Research shows that social support strengthens purchase intention by

fostering confidence and trust (Handarkho, 2020) and enhances customer engagement, which contributes to loyalty and repurchase intentions (Molinillo et al., 2020).

Hypotheses Development

According to the theory of planned behavior, individuals are more likely to engage in a behavior when they perceive that the benefits outweigh the costs and when they feel a sense of control over the outcome (Ajzen, 1991). Therefore, relationships between the factors, including viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support, as well as customer trust, customer engagement, and purchase intention, can be developed and proposed as follows:

1. Viral Effect and Purchase Intention

The viral effect significantly influences purchase intention by leveraging social proof, which reduces perceived risk and boosts consumer confidence (Wandira & Rahman, 2021). Viral marketing amplifies product credibility and value, driving purchase decisions through increased trust and social validation (Mukherjee et al., 2023). For example, a study on mobile app users in Iran found that viral marketing directly influences purchase intention by enhancing perceived usefulness and product reliability (Hendijani Fard & Marvi, 2020).

H1: Viral effect has positively influenced purchase intention.

2. Perceived Enjoyment and Purchase Intention

Perceived enjoyment, stemming from a positive shopping experience, enhances consumers' attitudes toward the behavior and increases purchase intentions by making the process more satisfying and reducing perceived risks (Patel et al., 2020). This emotional engagement boosts purchase intentions by creating a more enjoyable shopping experience (Liu et al., 2022). Studies show that enjoyable experiences, such as a well-designed mobile shopping app interface, positively influence purchase intentions (Masri et al., 2020). The intrinsic pleasure derived from shopping not only engages consumers emotionally but also reinforces their decision to make a purchase, thus supporting the notion that perceived enjoyment significantly impacts purchase intention.

H2: Perceived enjoyment has positively influenced purchase intention.

3. Perceived Usefulness and Purchase Intention

Perceived usefulness, which refers to the belief that a platform or feature improves decision-making, significantly influences purchase intentions (Kei & Chaichi, 2021). Features like engaging content or live chat services help consumers make informed choices, enhancing their shopping experience and increasing purchase intentions (Ali et al., 2022). For example, Ventre and Kolbe (2020) found that the perceived usefulness of online reviews boosts purchase intention.

H3: Perceived usefulness has positively influenced purchase intention

4. Social Influence and Purchase Intention

Social influence, particularly from friends or influencers, significantly impacts consumers' likelihood to purchase by shaping their perceptions and reinforcing their decisions (Abbas Naqvi et al., 2020). Positive recommendations increase consumers' confidence in online platforms, thereby enhancing their purchase intentions (Nadella et al., 2023). Studies show that social influence on social media can directly influence consumer behavior, especially in online fashion transactions, by reducing perceived risks and fostering stronger purchase intentions (Doan, 2020).

H4: Social influence has positively influenced purchase intention.

5. Social Support and Purchase Intention

Social support from friends, family, and social networks plays a critical role in influencing consumer purchase intentions by reducing perceived risks and increasing confidence in online transactions (Molinillo et al., 2020). This support provides reassurance, addressing uncertainties about product quality and vendor reliability, which ultimately enhances the likelihood of making a purchase (Hajli, 2020). For instance, social support, such as online reviews, has been shown to strengthen consumer confidence and positively impact purchase intention (Ventre & Kolbe, 2020).

H5: Social support has positively influenced purchase intention.

Methodology

1. Sample and Data Collection Procedure

This study focused on Gen Z consumers (aged 18-27) in Phnom Penh, Cambodia, who engaged in fashion social commerce. The target sample was determined using Cochran (1977) formula, resulting in a minimum sample size of 400 respondents to ensure a 95% confidence level and a 5% margin of error. To achieve a representative sample, a stratified purposive sampling technique was employed, with 40 participants selected from each of the 14 districts in Phnom Penh, totaling 560 respondents. Participants were required to have experience with purchasing fashion items through social commerce platforms. This study received approval from the Research Ethics Committee (REC) of PIM, under REC number PIM-REC 056/2567.

Data were collected using self-administered questionnaires, structured into four sections: screening questions, demographic information, consumer behavior, and factors influencing purchase intention in fashion social commerce. The survey assessed variables such as viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support, alongside their impact on purchase intention. The survey was conducted online via Google Forms from October to December 2024. All data were collected in compliance with ethical standards, ensuring participant confidentiality and voluntary participation.

2. Measures

This study utilized established and reliable scales to measure all variables, drawing from previous research. Each construct was assessed using a five-point Likert scale, where participants rated their responses from 1 (strongly disagree) to 5 (strongly agree), ensuring consistency and comparability across variables. All scale items were adapted from prior studies with a Cronbach's Alpha (CA) of ≥ 0.7 or an average variance extracted (AVE) of ≥ 0.5 , confirming their reliability and validity (Daud et al., 2023). These measures allowed for robust and consistent data collection, ensuring the accuracy and relevance of the study's findings. All questionnaire items were translated into Khmer to align with the sample group and the study context.

3. Control Variable

Control variables, including age, gender, income, and education, were incorporated due to their impact on purchase intention. Prior studies have shown that age affects relationship quality (Zhou et al., 2023), gender impacts trust and satisfaction (Attar et al., 2021), and income and education influence purchase intentions in social commerce (Chen et al., 2022; Chiu et al., 2023).

4. Data Analysis

This study employed Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM) for hypothesis testing, as it is more suitable than Covariance-Based SEM (CB-SEM) when dealing with non-normally distributed data (Ratasuk, 2023a, 2024). PLS-SEM is particularly effective for complex models with multiple variables and relationships (Albright & Park, 2009). WarpPLS 8.0 software was

utilized for the analysis. Prior to testing the hypotheses, model quality was evaluated through tests for descriptive statistics, validity, reliability, multicollinearity, common method bias, normality, and model fit indices (Lyu & Ratasuk, 2024; Niu et al., 2025; Yang & Ratasuk, 2024).

Results

Among the 472 respondents, 264 (55.9%) were female and 208 (44.1%) were male, as detailed in Table 1 below.

Table 1: Summary of Descriptive Statistics

Characteristics	Categories	Descriptive Statistics
Gender	Male	208 (44.1%)
	Female	264 (55.9%)
Age	18 - 20	83 (17.6%)
	21 - 23	193 (40.9%)
	24 - 27	196 (41.5%)
Education Level	High school	28 (5.9%)
	Undergraduate degree	313 (66.3%)
	Master's degree	131 (27.8%)
	Doctoral degree	0 (0%)
Income	Less than \$200	28 (5.9%)
	\$200 - \$500	219 (46.4%)
	\$501 - \$800	149 (31.6%)
	More than \$800	76 (16.1%)

The analysis also examined several key criteria, including model fit, common method bias, multicollinearity, reliability, and discriminant validity. To assess convergent validity, factor loadings, composite reliability (CR), and average variance extracted (AVE) were evaluated, with all values exceeding the recommended benchmarks: factor loadings value of 0.5 or higher, Cronbach's alpha (CA) value of 0.7 or above, composite reliability (CR) value of 0.7 or higher, and average variance extracted (AVE) value of 0.5 or greater (Ratasuk, 2023b; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2022, 2023). These results highlight minimal error and strong convergent validity, as detailed in Table 2 (Daud et al., 2023).

Table 2: Convergent validity (Factor Loadings, CR, and AVE)

Constructs	Items	Factor Loading	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Purchase Intention (PI)	PI1	(0.77)	0.845	0.577
	PI2	(0.824)		
	PI3	(0.775)		
	PI4	(0.662)		
Viral Effect (VE)	VE1	(0.836)	0.876	0.639
	VE2	(0.781)		
	VE3	(0.75)		
	VE4	(0.826)		
Perceived Enjoyment (PE)	PE1	(0.613)	0.823	0.539
	PE2	(0.788)		
	PE3	(0.761)		
	PE4	(0.763)		

Constructs	Items	Factor Loading	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Perceived Usefulness (PU)	PU1	(0.798)	0.866	0.618
	PU2	(0.796)		
	PU3	(0.733)		
	PU4	(0.815)		
Social Influence (SI)	SI1	(0.779)	0.888	0.666
	SI2	(0.829)		
	SI3	(0.812)		
	SI4	(0.842)		
Social Support (SS)	SS1	(0.826)	0.862	0.611
	SS2	(0.815)		
	SS3	(0.721)		
	SS4	(0.76)		

Discriminant validity was evaluated through the Heterotrait-Monotrait (HTMT) ratio and the Fornell-Larcker criterion. All HTMT values were below 0.85, confirming that the constructs were distinct (Yusoff et al., 2020). Additionally, the square root of the AVE for each construct was greater than its correlations with other constructs (Dos Santos & Cirillo, 2023). To detect multicollinearity and common method bias, the Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) was evaluated. VIF values below 5 are acceptable, with values of 3.3 or lower considered optimal, indicating minimal correlations between variables (Mulyanto, 2022). These results confirm that the constructs were accurately captured and distinct in the study. Details are shown in Table 3.

Table 3: HTMT Ratio and VIF

Variables	PI	VE	PE	PU	SI	SS
PI						
VE	0.688***					
PE	0.714***	0.764***				
PU	0.704***	0.726***	0.704***			
SI	0.687***	0.719***	0.705***	0.811***		
SS	0.656***	0.653***	0.692***	0.85***	0.714***	
Full Collin. VIF	1.744	1.971	1.801	2.494	2.183	2.080

Source: * = p-value ≤ 0.05 , ** = p-value ≤ 0.01 , and *** = p-value ≤ 0.001 . PI = Purchase Intention, VE = Viral Effect, PE = Perceived Enjoyment, PU = Perceived Usefulness, SI = Social Influence, SS = Social Support; the square root values of the AVE are shown in parentheses; VIF = Variance Inflation Factor.

The PLS-SEM analysis revealed deviations from normal distribution in some variables, reinforcing the suitability of PLS-SEM for this study (Cardoso et al., 2023). Furthermore, model-fit indices were employed to evaluate the overall quality of the model, as detailed in Table 4. All indices met the recommended thresholds, confirming the robustness and validity of the model (Ratasuk, 2022a, 2022b)

Table 4: Model Fit Indices

Model fit indices	Coefficient	Result
Average path coefficient (APC)	0.114***	Significant
Average R-square (ARS)	0.453***	Significant
Average adjusted R-squared (AARS)	0.443***	Significant
Average block VIF (AVIF)	1.775	Ideal
Average full collinearity VIF (AFVIF)	1.946	Ideal

Model fit indices	Coefficient	Result
Tenenhaus GoF index (GoF)	0.589	Large
Simpson's paradox ratio (SPR)	0.889	Acceptable
R-square contribution ratio (RSCR)	0.996	Ideal
Statistical suppression ratio (SSR)	0.889	Acceptable
Nonlinear bivariate causality direction ratio (NLBCDR)	0.889	Acceptable

Source: * = p-value ≤ 0.05 , ** = p-value ≤ 0.01 , and *** = p-value ≤ 0.001 (Sedgwick, 2014). VIF = Variance Inflation Factor, GoF = Goodness of Fit.

Hypothesis Testing Results

The findings of all five hypotheses proposed in this study are presented in Figure 1 and described in detail below:

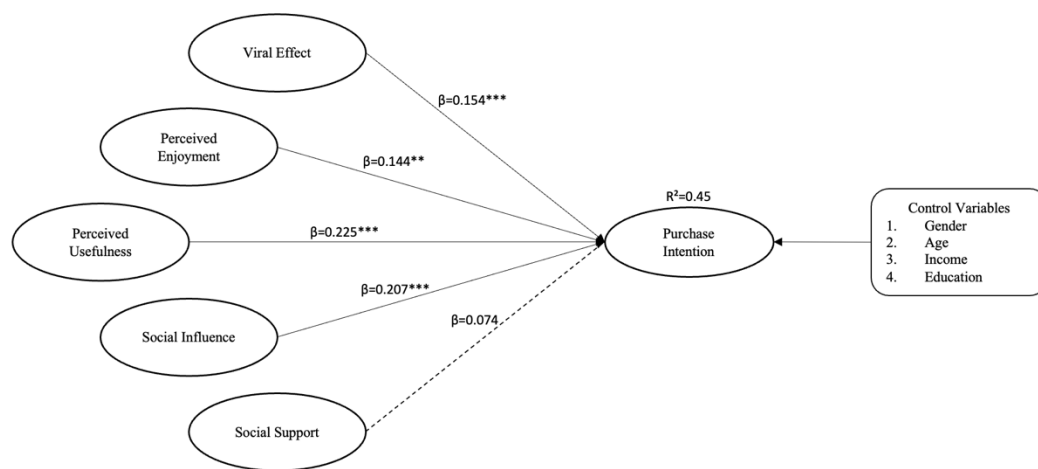


Figure 1: Structural Equation Model results.

Source: *** = $p \leq 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, * = $p \leq 0.05$, respectively (Sedgwick, 2014)

Figure 1 shows the results of the PLS-SEM analysis as follows:

Hypothesis 1 suggested that the viral effect positively influences purchase intention, with $\beta = 0.154$ and $p < 0.001$. The analysis demonstrated a significant positive relationship, thus supporting Hypothesis 1.

Hypothesis 2 suggested that the perceived enjoyment positively influences purchase intention, with $\beta = 0.144$ and $p < 0.001$. The analysis demonstrated a significant positive relationship, thus supporting Hypothesis 2.

Hypothesis 3 suggested that the perceived usefulness positively influences purchase intention, with $\beta = 0.225$ and $p < 0.001$. The analysis demonstrated a significant positive relationship, thus supporting Hypothesis 1.

Hypothesis 4 suggested that the social influence positively influences purchase intention, with $\beta = 0.207$ and $p < 0.001$. The analysis demonstrated a significant positive relationship, thus supporting Hypothesis 1.

Hypothesis 5 suggested that the social support positively influences purchase intentions, with $\beta = 0.074$ and $p < 0.052$. The analysis did not demonstrate statistical significance; thus Hypothesis 5 is not supported.

Discussion

This study examined the direct effects of viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support on purchase intention within fashion social commerce in Phnom Penh, Cambodia. The results confirmed that the viral effect positively influences purchase intention ($\beta = 0.154$; $p < 0.001$), aligning with the theory of planned behavior (TPB) by reinforcing consumers' behavioral intentions through social validation. This finding is consistent with Wandira and Rahman (2021), who highlighted that viral marketing strengthens trust and reduces perceived risk, ultimately increasing purchase intention. The influence of the viral effect can be attributed to its ability to enhance product credibility and foster consumer confidence through social proof. Similarly, perceived enjoyment was shown to have a significant positive effect on purchase intention ($\beta = 0.144$; $p < 0.001$), supporting TPB's notion that positive attitudes drive behavioral intentions. This is in line with Liu et al. (2022), who emphasized that enjoyable shopping experiences enhance consumer engagement and purchasing decisions. The role of perceived enjoyment in purchase intention is likely due to its ability to create a satisfying and immersive shopping experience that reduces perceived risks. Additionally, perceived usefulness demonstrated a significant positive relationship with purchase intention ($\beta = 0.225$; $p < 0.001$), aligning with TPB by influencing consumers' attitudes through enhanced decision-making efficiency. Consistent with Ventre and Kolbe (2020), this study supports the view that consumers are more likely to make purchases when they perceive online platforms as useful and reliable. The effectiveness of perceived usefulness in driving purchase intention stems from its role in improving consumer confidence and reducing uncertainty. Furthermore, social influence was found to positively impact purchase intention ($\beta = 0.207$; $p < 0.001$), reinforcing TPB's assertion that subjective norms shape consumer behavior. This aligns with (Abbas Naqvi et al., 2020), who found that peer recommendations and influencer endorsements significantly increase consumer trust and purchase intention. The impact of social influence is driven by its ability to validate consumer choices and enhance trust in online platforms. However, social support was found to have no statistically significant impact on purchase intention. ($\beta = 0.074$; $p = 0.052$), indicating that its role in shaping consumer behavior in this context may be limited. This contrasts with previous studies (Cheng & Lin, 2023; Hajli, 2020), which suggested that social support reduces perceived risk and increases purchase confidence. The non-significant result may be due to consumers in this market segment relying more on personal judgment and direct product information rather than external social reassurance.

Overall, the findings reveal that viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, and social influence each play a distinct yet interconnected role in shaping purchase intention among Gen Z consumers in Phnom Penh's fashion social commerce industry. The viral effect fuels impulse buying by creating excitement and social validation, while perceived enjoyment enhances engagement, making shopping more immersive and appealing. Perceived usefulness strengthens purchase decisions by providing efficiency and convenience, ensuring consumers feel confident in their choices. Social influence further reinforces purchasing behavior by leveraging peer recommendations and influencer endorsements to build trust. In contrast, social support did not have a significant impact, suggesting that Gen Z shoppers in this context rely more on their own assessments and direct product information rather than external reassurance. Collectively, these insights highlight the significance of viral marketing, user experience, and social influence in shaping purchase behavior, offering valuable implications for businesses seeking to thrive in Cambodia's evolving social commerce landscape.

Conclusion

This study examined the factors influencing purchase intention in Phnom Penh's fashion social commerce, focusing on Gen Z consumers. The findings reveal that viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, and social influence significantly enhance purchase intention, aligning with the Theory of Planned Behavior. These elements contribute to building trust, improving user experience, and encouraging confident decision-making in online shopping environments. In contrast, social support showed no significant impact, suggesting that Gen Z consumers in this context rely more on personal judgment and direct product evaluation. The results offer valuable insights for businesses aiming to strengthen their social commerce strategies. Emphasizing engaging content, platform usability, and trusted social influence, such as peer and influencer recommendations, can effectively drive consumer engagement and boost purchase intention. As Cambodia's digital market evolves, understanding these behavioral drivers becomes essential for maintaining competitiveness and fostering long-term customer relationships.

Academic Contribution

This study contributes to the academic literature on social commerce by extending the application of the theory of planned behavior (TPB) to the context of fashion social commerce in Phnom Penh, Cambodia. By examining the direct effects of viral effect, perceived enjoyment, perceived usefulness, social influence, and social support on purchase intention, it provides empirical evidence on the key psychological and social factors that drive online shopping behavior. The findings enrich existing studies by showing the significant role of viral marketing and platform usability in shaping consumer decisions. Additionally, the non-significant effect of social support challenges prior research, suggesting that cultural and market-specific factors may moderate its impact. These insights offer a foundation for future studies to explore the evolving dynamics of consumer behavior in emerging social commerce markets.

Practical Contribution

This study provides valuable insights for sellers on fashion social commerce platforms by identifying key factors that drive purchase intention. The findings highlight the importance of leveraging viral marketing, enhancing platform usability, and fostering social influence to boost consumer confidence and engagement. Sellers should focus on creating enjoyable and seamless shopping experiences while utilizing social validation strategies, such as influencer collaborations and customer reviews, to strengthen trust. Additionally, the non-significant effect of social support suggests that sellers should prioritize clear product information and credibility over reliance on community-driven reassurance. These insights help sellers optimize their marketing strategies to increase sales and customer retention.

Limitations and Recommendations for Future Studies

This study has several limitations. First, it concentrates on fashion social commerce in Phnom Penh, limiting the applicability of findings to other industries or regions. Future research could examine different product categories or geographic areas to enhance applicability. Second, the study only examines direct effects, leaving room to explore potential moderating or mediating variables that could further explain purchase intention. Future studies could investigate factors like brand trust, user engagement depth, or platform design features. Lastly, while key factors influencing purchase intention were examined, other potential variables, such as personalization and trust-building mechanisms, warrant further

investigation. Exploring these areas further could offer a deeper insight into consumer behavior in social commerce.

References

- Abbas Naqvi, M. H., Jiang, Y., Miao, M., & Naqvi, M. H. (2020). The effect of social influence, trust, and entertainment value on social media use: Evidence from Pakistan. *Cogent Business & Management*, 7(1), 1723825. <https://doi.org/10.1080/23311975.2020.1723825>
- About Ali, A., Abbass, A., & Farid, N. (2020). Factors influencing customers' purchase intention in social commerce. *International Review of Management and Marketing*, 10(5), 63-73. <https://doi.org/10.32479/irmm.10097>
- Ajzen, I. (1991). The theory of planned behavior. *Organizational behavior and human decision processes*, 50(2), 179-211. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0749-5978\(91\)90020-T](https://doi.org/10.1016/0749-5978(91)90020-T)
- Albright, J. J., & Park, H. M. (2009). Confirmatory factor analysis using amos, LISREL, Mplus, SAS/STAT CALIS. <http://www.indiana.edu/~statmath/stat/all/cfa/index.html>
- Ali, R., Wahyu, F. R. M., Darmawan, D., Retnowati, E., & Lestari, U. P. (2022). Effect of Electronic Word of Mouth, Perceived Service Quality and Perceived Usefulness on Alibaba's Customer Commitment. *Journal of Business and Economics Research (JBE)*, 3(2), 232-237. <https://doi.org/10.47065/jbe.v3i2.1763>
- Asanprakit, S., & Limna, P. (2023). Understanding the Role of Social Influence in Consumers' Intention to Use Social Commerce. *no. September*. <https://so08.tci-thaijo.org/index.php/romyoongthong/article/view/2188>
- Attar, R. W., Shanmugam, M., & Hajli, N. (2021). Investigating the antecedents of e-commerce satisfaction in social commerce context. *British Food Journal*, 123(3), 849-868. <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-08-2020-0755>
- Azhar, M., Akhtar, M. J., Rahman, M. N., & Khan, F. A. (2023). Measuring buying intention of generation Z on social networking sites: an application of social commerce adoption model. *Journal of Economic and Administrative Sciences, ahead-of-print(ahead-of-print)*. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JEAS-02-2022-0047>
- Basuki, R., Tarigan, Z. J. H., Siagian, H., Limanta, L. S., Setiawan, D., & Mochtar, J. (2022). *The effects of perceived ease of use, usefulness, enjoyment and intention to use online platforms on behavioral intention in online movie watching during the pandemic era* Petra Christian University, 6(1), 63-70. <https://doi.org/10.5267/j.ijdns.2021.9.003>
- Cardoso, F. C., Berri, R. A., Lucca, G., Borges, E. N., & de Mattos, V. L. D. (2023). Normality tests: a study of residuals obtained on time series tendency modeling. *Exacta*. <https://doi.org/10.5585/2023.22928>
- Chen, H., Zhang, S., Shao, B., Gao, W., & Xu, Y. (2022). How do interpersonal interaction factors affect buyers' purchase intention in live stream shopping? The mediating effects of swift guanxi. *Internet Research*, 32(1), 335-361. <https://doi.org/10.1108/INTR-05-2020-0252>
- Cheng, J.-H., & Lin, L.-W. (2023). The role of senses on purchase intention in social commerce. *Aslib Journal of Information Management*, 75(1), 44-67. <https://doi.org/10.1108/AJIM-12-2020-0387>
- Chetioui, Y., Benlafqih, H., & Lebdaoui, H. (2020). How fashion influencers contribute to consumers' purchase intention. *Journal of Fashion Marketing and Management: An International Journal*, 24(3), 361-380. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JFMM-08-2019-0157>

- Chiu, W., Oh, G.-E., & Cho, H. (2023). An integrated model of consumers' decision-making process in social commerce: a cross-cultural study of the United States and China. *Asia Pacific Journal of Marketing and Logistics*, 35(7), 1682-1698. <https://doi.org/10.1108/APJML-01-2022-0029>
- Cochran, W. G. (1977). Sampling techniques. *John Wiley & Sons*.
- Dabbous, A., Aoun Barakat, K., & Merhej Sayegh, M. (2020). Social commerce success: Antecedents of purchase intention and the mediating role of trust. *Journal of Internet Commerce*, 19(3), 262-297. <https://doi.org/10.1080/15332861.2020.1756190>
- Daragmeh, A., Lentner, C., & Sági, J. (2021). FinTech payments in the era of COVID-19: Factors influencing behavioral intentions of “Generation X” in Hungary to use mobile payment. *Journal of Behavioral and Experimental Finance*, 32, 100574. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbef.2021.100574>
- Daud, M. S., Osman, S., Hashim, A. H., & Abd Rahim, H. (2023). Internal Consistency Reliability and Construct Validity of the Safety Questionnaire for Ride-Hailing Car. <https://doi.org/10.6007/IJARBSS/v13-i4/16636>
- Davis, F. D. (1989). Perceived usefulness, perceived ease of use, and user acceptance of information technology. *MIS quarterly*, 319-340. <https://doi.org/10.2307/249008>
- Doan, T. (2020). Factors affecting online purchase intention: A study of Vietnam online customers. *Management Science Letters*, 10(10), 2337-2342. <https://doi.org/10.5267/j.msl.2020.3.001>
- Dos Santos, P. M., & Cirillo, M. Â. (2023). Construction of the average variance extracted index for construct validation in structural equation models with adaptive regressions. *Communications in Statistics-Simulation and Computation*, 52(4), 1639-1650. <https://doi.org/10.1080/03610918.2021.1888122>
- Fishbein, M., & Ajzen, I. (1977). Belief, attitude, intention, and behavior: An introduction to theory and research. <http://www.jstor.org/stable/40237022>
- Ghosh, P., Upadhyay, S., Srivastava, V., Dhiman, R., & Yu, L. (2024). How influencer characteristics drive Gen Z behavioural intentions of selecting fast-food restaurants: mediating roles of consumer emotions and self-construal. *British Food Journal*, ahead-of-print(ahead-of-print). <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-12-2023-1154>
- Hajli, N. (2020). The impact of positive valence and negative valence on social commerce purchase intention. *Information Technology & People*, 33(2), 774-791. <https://doi.org/10.1108/ITP-02-2018-0099>
- Handarkho, Y. D. (2020). Impact of social experience on customer purchase decision in the social commerce context. *Journal of Systems and Information Technology*, 22(1), 47-71. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JSIT-05-2019-0088>
- Hendijani Fard, M., & Marvi, R. (2020). Viral marketing and purchase intentions of mobile applications users. *International Journal of Emerging Markets*, 15(2), 287-301. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IJOEM-06-2018-0291>
- Hendrayati, H., & Pamungkas, P. (2020). Viral marketing and e-word of mouth communication in social media marketing. 3rd Global Conference On Business, Management, and Entrepreneurship, 41-48. <https://doi.org/10.2991/aebmr.k.200131.010>
- Herjanto, H., Amin, M., Purinton, E., & Lindle Ii, E. L. (2024). Secondhand clothing purchase intentions: Generation Z's perspective. *Journal of Global Responsibility*, 15(1), 53-72. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JGR-08-2022-0077>

- Jung, B., Kim, H., & Lee, S. H. (2022). The impact of belongingness and graphic-based emoticon usage motives on emoticon purchase intentions for MIM: an analysis of Korean KakaoTalk users. *Online Information Review*, 46(2), 391-411. <https://doi.org/10.1108/OIR-02-2020-0036>
- Kei, L. M., & Chaichi, K. (2021). The adoption of technology acceptance model (TAM) and trust in influencing online purchase intention during the COVID-19 pandemic: Empirical evidence from Malaysia. *International Journal of Academic Research in Business and Social Sciences*, 11(8), 468-478. <https://doi.org/10.6007/IJARBSS/v11-i8/10422>
- Kim, J.-H., Kim, M., Park, M., & Yoo, J. (2021). How interactivity and vividness influence consumer virtual reality shopping experience: the mediating role of telepresence. *Journal of Research in Interactive Marketing*, 15(3), 502-525. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JRIM-07-2020-0148>
- Kırcova, İ., Yaman, Y., & Köse, Ş. G. (2021). Instagram, Facebook or Twitter: which engages best? A comparative study of consumer brand engagement and social commerce purchase intention. <https://doi.org/10.26417/ejes.v10i1.p279-289>
- Lăzăroiu, G., Neguriță, O., Grecu, I., Grecu, G., & Mitran, P. C. (2020). Consumers' decision-making process on social commerce platforms: Online trust, perceived risk, and purchase intentions. *Frontiers in psychology*, 11, 890. <https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2020.00890>
- Lee, S., Khong, K. W., Jer Lang, H., & Guptan, V. (2014). *Examining the role of viral effect, shopping enjoyment and trust on purchase intention of social commerce sites in Malaysia* <https://ssrn.com/abstract=2515656>
- Leong, L.-Y., Hew, T. S., Ooi, K.-B., Hajli, N., & Tan, G. W.-H. (2024). Revisiting the social commerce paradigm: The social commerce (SC) framework and a research agenda. *Internet Research*, 34(4), 1346-1393. <https://doi.org/10.1108/INTR-08-2022-0657>
- Leung, W. K., Chang, M. K., Cheung, M. L., & Shi, S. (2022). Understanding consumers' post-consumption behaviors in C2C social commerce: the role of functional and relational customer orientation. *Internet Research*, 32(4), 1131-1167. <https://doi.org/10.1108/INTR-11-2020-0664>
- Liu, X., Zhang, L., & Chen, Q. (2022). The effects of tourism e-commerce live streaming features on consumer purchase intention: The mediating roles of flow experience and trust. *Frontiers in psychology*, 13, 995129. <https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2022.995129>
- Lyu, J., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of customer trust in rural e-commerce in Zhengzhou, China: A case study of Taobao Villages. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(2), 105-124. <https://so05.tci-thaijo.org/index.php/pimjournal/article/view/272351>
- Masri, N. W., Ruangkanjanases, A., & Chen, S.-C. (2020). The effects of product monetary value, product evaluation cost, and customer enjoyment on customer intention to purchase and reuse vendors: institutional trust-based mechanisms. *Sustainability*, 13(1), 172. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su13010172>
- Molinillo, S., Anaya-Sánchez, R., & Liébana-Cabanillas, F. (2020). Analyzing the effect of social support and community factors on customer engagement and its impact on loyalty behaviors toward social commerce websites. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 108, 105980. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2019.04.004>
- Muhammad, A. S., Adeshola, I., & Isiaku, L. (2024). A mixed study on the “wow” of impulse purchase on Instagram: insights from Gen-Z in a collectivistic environment. *Young Consumers*, 25(1), 128-148. <https://doi.org/10.1108/YC-04-2023-1728>

- Mukherjee, S., Das, M. K., & Chakraborty, T. K. (2023). Viral marketing in increasing brand awareness and predicting purchase intention: exploring mediating role of brand loyalty in FMCG sector. *Sch J Econ Bus Manag*, 4, 61-77. <https://doi.org/10.36347/sjebm.2023.v10i04.001>
- Mulyanto, A. D. (2022). mVIF Package: A Tool for Detecting Multicollinearity without Dependent Variables. *MATICS: Jurnal Ilmu Komputer dan Teknologi Informasi (Journal of Computer Science and Information Technology)*, 14(2), 70-73. <https://doi.org/10.18860/mat.v14i2.20948>
- Nadella, G. S., Meduri, S. S., Gonaygunta, H., & Podicheti, S. (2023). Understanding the Role of Social Influence on Consumer Trust in Adopting AI Tools. *International Journal of Sustainable Development in Computing Science*, 5(2), 1-18. www.ijsdcs.com
- Niu, Y., Ratasuk, A., & Sitthipo, P. (2025). The impacts of live broadcasting on purchase intention through perceived value and customer trust: Case of beauty products in Taobao Live platform in Nanjing, China. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 17(1), 79-104.
- Oosga. (2023). *Social Media in Cambodia - 2023 Stats & Platform Trends*. OOSGA,. <https://oosga.com/social-media/khm/#:~:text=How's%20TikTok%20in%20Cambodia%3F,million%20TikTok%20users%20in%20Cambodia%20>
- Patel, V., Das, K., Chatterjee, R., & Shukla, Y. (2020). Does the interface quality of mobile shopping apps affect purchase intention? An empirical study. *Australasian Marketing Journal*, 28(4), 300-309. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ausmj.2020.08.004>
- Peña-García, N., Gil-Saura, I., Rodríguez-Orejuela, A., & Siqueira-Junior, J. R. (2020). Purchase intention and purchase behavior online: A cross-cultural approach. *Heliyon*, 6(6). <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.heliyon.2020.e04284>
- Puriwat, W., & Tripopsakul, S. (2021). The role of viral marketing in social media on brand recognition and preference. *Emerging Science Journal*, 5(6), 855-867. <https://doi.org/10.28991/esj-2021-01315>
- Ratasuk, A. (2022a). Contributions of Product Quality, Service Quality, Store Ambiance, and Promotion on Customer Loyalty: The Mediating Role of Brand Identity in Convenience Store Coffee Chains in Bangkok. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 3(1), 11-28.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022b). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358. <https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32>
- Ratasuk, A. (2023a). Impact of Food Hygiene on Purchase Intentions and its Mechanism in Bangkok Street Food under the Influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8).
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of emotional intelligence in promoting the innovative work behavior of restaurant employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 24(2), 326–340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2022). Roles of food safety on customer repurchase intentions: The mediation of perceived risk and trust in food delivery service in Bangkok during COVID-19. *Journal of Business Administration*, 175(3), 71-93. <https://doi.org/10.14456/jba.2022.16>
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2023). Does Food Safety Build Customer Trust? The Mediating Role of Perceived Risk in Food Delivery Service in Bangkok during the COVID-19 Pandemic. *Asia Social Issues*, 16(2), e253719-e253719.

- Razali, G., Nikmah, M., Sutaguna, I. N. T., Putri, P. A. N., & Yusuf, M. (2023). The Influence Of Viral Marketing And Social Media Marketing On Instagram Adds Purchase Decisions. *CEMERLANG: Jurnal Manajemen dan Ekonomi Bisnis*, 3(2), 75-86. <https://doi.org/10.55606/cemerlang.v3i2.1096>
- Schapsis, C., Chiagouris, L., & Wingate, N. (2024). Decoding Generation Z's habits: the augmented reality shift from gimmick to utility in omni-digital shopping. *Journal of Product & Brand Management, ahead-of-print*(ahead-of-print). <https://doi.org/10.1108/JPBM-12-2023-4879>
- Sedgwick, P. (2014). Understanding P values. *BMJ*, 349. <https://doi.org/10.1136/bmj.g4550>
- Sohn, J. W., & Kim, J. K. (2020). Factors that influence purchase intentions in social commerce. *Technology in Society*, 63, 101365. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techsoc.2020.101365>
- Spears, N., & Singh, S. N. (2004). Measuring attitude toward the brand and purchase intentions. *Journal of current issues & research in advertising*, 26(2), 53-66. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10641734.2004.10505164>
- Statista. (2023). *Social commerce as percentage of total e-commerce worldwide from 2018 to 2028*. <https://www.statista.com/statistics/1251145/social-commerce-share-worldwide/>
- Stoica, M., & Hickman, T. M. (2024). Gen Z buying patterns: comparing the influence of professional advising and social media engagement. *Young Consumers*, 25(5), 579-591. <https://doi.org/10.1108/YC-09-2023-1871>
- Tajvidi, M., Richard, M.-O., Wang, Y., & Hajli, N. (2020). Brand co-creation through social commerce information sharing: The role of social media. *Journal of Business Research*, 121, 476-486. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2018.06.008>
- The Commerce Ministry's Trade Training and Research Institute. (2024). *e-commerce*. <http://ttri.moc.gov.kh/en/#>
- Thoits, P. A. (1995). Stress, coping, and social support processes: Where are we? What next? *Journal of health and social behavior*, 53-79. <https://doi.org/10.2307/2626957>
- Tseng, H.-T., Jia, S., Nisar, T. M., Hajli, N., & Shabbir, H. (2024). The study of social commerce in Generation Z context: the role of social support and privacy risk. *Information Technology & People, ahead-of-print*(ahead-of-print). <https://doi.org/10.1108/ITP-01-2022-0042>
- Van der Heijden, H. (2004). User acceptance of hedonic information systems. *MIS quarterly*, 695-704. <https://doi.org/10.2307/25148660>
- Ventre, I., & Kolbe, D. (2020). The impact of perceived usefulness of online reviews, trust and perceived risk on online purchase intention in emerging markets: A Mexican perspective. *Journal of International Consumer Marketing*, 32(4), 287-299. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08961530.2020.1712293>
- Wandira, A., & Rahman, T. (2021). Islamic Branding, Viral Marketing, Online Consumer Review, and Purchasing Decision: The Mediating Role of Purchase Intention. *Annual International Conference on Islamic Economics and Business (AICIEB)*, 323-337. <https://doi.org/10.18326/aicieb.v1i0.32>
- Wang, C.-J., & Zhu, J. J. H. (2021). Jumping over the network threshold of information diffusion: testing the threshold hypothesis of social influence. *Internet Research*, 31(5), 1677-1694. <https://doi.org/10.1108/INTR-08-2019-0313>
- Wang, Y., Wang, J., Yao, T., Li, M., & Wang, X. (2020). How does social support promote consumers' engagement in the social commerce community? The mediating effect of consumer involvement. *Information Processing & Management*, 57(5), 102272. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ipm.2020.102272>

- Whang, J. B., Song, J. H., Choi, B., & Lee, J.-H. (2021). The effect of Augmented Reality on purchase intention of beauty products: The roles of consumers' control. *Journal of Business Research*, 133, 275-284. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2021.04.057>
- Won-Gu, K., & Park, H.-S. (2020). The effect of image search, social influence characteristics and anthropomorphism on purchase intention in mobile shopping. *산경연구논집*, 11(6), 41-53. <https://doi.org/10.13106/jidb.2020.vol11.no6.41>
- Yang, X., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of Gen Z customers' loyalty in the restaurant business in Dongguan City, China: a case study of Haidilao Hotpot restaurant. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(3), 29-44.
- Yusoff, A. S. M., Peng, F. S., Abd Razak, F. Z., & Mustafa, W. A. (2020). Discriminant validity assessment of religious teacher acceptance: The use of HTMT criterion. *Journal of Physics: Conference Series*, 1529(4), 042045. <https://doi.org/10.1088/1742-6596/1529/4/042045>
- Zhou, W., Dong, J., & Zhang, W. (2023). The impact of interpersonal interaction factors on consumers' purchase intention in social commerce: a relationship quality perspective. *Industrial Management & Data Systems*, 123(3), 697-721. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IMDS-06-2022-0392>
- Zhu, Z., Liu, J., & Dong, W. (2022). Factors correlated with the perceived usefulness of online reviews for consumers: a meta-analysis of the moderating effects of product type. *Aslib Journal of Information Management*, 74(2), 265-288. <https://doi.org/10.1108/AJIM-02-2021-0054>

FACTORS INFLUENCING THE PURCHASE INTENTION OF MILLENNIALS AND GENERATION Z TOWARDS SECONDHAND CLOTHING IN F-COMMERCE OF MYANMAR(A COMPARATIVE STUDY)

Khine Theint Theint Thu^{1*} and Veerisa Chotiyaputta²

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand
^{*}Corresponding Author, E-mail: 6562100241@stu.pim.ac.th

Abstract

The fashion industry is one of the industries that has negative impact on the environment and nowadays, younger generations are more concerned about the environment, and they are finding ways to reduce negative impact on the environment. One of the ways to reduce negative environmental impact is using secondhand clothing. So, it is important to understand the factors influencing the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar. The researcher used attitude, subjective norms, perceived behavioral control, environmental consciousness and economic value as factors to investigate the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar. The theoretical framework is based on the theory of planned behavior by Ajzen. A questionnaire is used in this study. The data is analyzed by using multiple regression analysis to examine the relationships between dependent and independent variables.

The result of this study showed that attitude and subjective norms have significant influence on the purchase intention of Millennials when attitude, subjective norms and environmental consciousness have significant influence on the purchase intention of Generation Z. As for the Millennials, perceived behavioral control, environmental consciousness and economic value do not have significant impact on the purchase intention. On the other hand, perceived behavioral control and economic value do not have significant impact on purchase intention of Generation Z. These insights can help secondhand clothing businesses in Myanmar develop effective strategies to attract these consumer groups, thereby promoting sustainable consumption and reducing environmental impact.

Keywords: Theory of Planned Behavior, Environmental Consciousness, Economic Value

Introduction

At an historic UN summit in September 2015, world leaders decided to adopt the 17 Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) of the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable development, and it became effective on 1 January 2016(United Nations, 2016). Some of the important SDGs for the fashion industry are SDG 6 Clean water and sanitation, SDG 12 Responsible consumption and production and lastly SDG 13 climate action (FTA, 2019). The Fashion Industry caused water and chemical pollution from making fabrics to jean pants (FTA, 2019). To reduce over consumption, over production and its impact on the environment, businesses must use sustainable business plans and consumers must change their consuming behaviors (FTA, 2019). Instead of growing environmental consciousness among younger generations, there is limited research on the factors influencing the purchase intention of secondhand clothing under the F commerce context in Myanmar. Previous studies have mainly focused on the western market or general consumer behavior without including the economic or cultural of Myanmar. This study aims to fill this gap by investigating the purchase

intentions of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in Myanmar's F-Commerce. By understanding the attitudes, subjective norms, perceived behavioral control, environmental consciousness, and economic value that drive these intentions, this research provides valuable insights for businesses looking to promote sustainable consumption in a developing market.

The value of the fashion industry is \$ 2.4 trillion dollars, and it employs 300 million people (Meier, 2021). Among those people, most of them are women and the industry is expected to grow more in future (Meier, 2021). The fashion industry has faced a lot of criticism during recent years especially because of fast fashion (Meier, 2021). As for Asia, it is \$ 50 billion in 2021 to \$ 90 billion in 2023 (Reinhart, 2023). According to OEC 2022 Report, Myanmar imported \$ 7.64 M value of used clothing and become 101st largest importer of used clothing in the world (OEC, 2022). Used clothing also became the most imported thing in 2022 and mostly imported from China, Thailand, Singapore, Vietnam and Japan (OEC, 2022). As the value of the global secondhand clothes arises, it is the same for Myanmar.

Fast fashion was first introduced in the 1990s by the retailers and it means that retailers produce trendy, cheap and poorly made clothes weekly according to the fashion trend (E. Wang, 2022). During the pandemic as the H&M and Zara stores are closed, customers chose to buy it from Shein and ASOS which only rely on online to operate their businesses (E. Wang, 2022). They also do not have problems shipping their clothes around the world (E. Wang, 2022). On the other hand, they only rely on cheap oversea labors and their clothes are made of synthetic textiles which leads them to sell at cheap prices. (E. Wang, 2022). But it is not good for the environment, especially 35 % of the microplastic in the ocean are the result of synthetic fibers and it takes a long time to decompose (E. Wang, 2022).

Due to the result of the research by Sophie Woodward who is a sociologist at the University of Manchester, 12% of clothes in the wardrobes of the women are averagely unworn (Beall, 2020). Yearly, 92 million tons of textile wastes are produced. According to Chetna Prajapati, sustainable textile researcher at Loughborough University in UK, the current fashion industry uses textiles which are not easy to recycle or renewable which result in water pollution or environmental impact (Beall, 2020). The Fashion Industry is also responsible for 10% carbon emission because of its production process and supply chain (United Nations, 2018). That 10% emission is more than the aviation and shipping sectors combined. (Robinson, 2023) Due to the UN Environment Program, Textile dyeing costs nearly 20% of global water waste or 93 billion cubic meters. (Robinson, 2023) Moreover, it also uses other precious resources, for example 10000 liters of water is needed to grow cotton to produce a pair of jeans which is equal to 10 years' worth of drinking water for a person (United Nations, 2018).

Research Objective

The research objectives of this research are:

1. To compare the influence of attitude, subjective norms, perceived behavioral control, environmental consciousness, and economic value on the purchase intention of secondhand clothing between Millennials and Generation Z consumers in Facebook Commerce in Myanmar.
2. To study how these factors affect the customer purchase intention to create a guideline for second-hand clothing businesses in Myanmar to achieve long-term success in a competitive market.

Expected Contributions:

Theoretical Contribution: This study extends the Theory of Planned Behavior by incorporating environmental consciousness and economic value as additional factors influencing purchase intentions. It provides empirical evidence on the applicability of this extended model in the context of secondhand clothing in Myanmar, contributing to the broader understanding of consumer behavior in emerging markets.

Practical Contributions: The findings offer actionable insights for secondhand clothing businesses in Myanmar. By understanding the key factors that drive purchase intentions among Millennials and Generation Z, businesses can tailor their marketing strategies to emphasize environmental benefits and social norms. Policymakers can use these insights to promote sustainable consumption practices and support the growth of the secondhand clothing market as a means to reduce environmental impact.

Literature Review

1. The Theory of Planned Behavior

The theory of planned behaviors is the extended version of the theory of reasoned action to understand human behaviors. The original theory of reasoned action only includes attitude (ATT) and subjective Norms (SN). Later in 1985, Ajzen added perceived behavioral control (PBC), and it became the theory of planned behaviors (TPB) (Ajzen, I., & Fishbein, M. 1980).

A person's attitude is their view on whether a behavior is right or wrong and sometimes it has some psychologically biased towards certain things or people (Aboelmaged, 2021). Subjective Norms represented how social influence from friends ,family , colleagues and loved ones formed an individual's behavior in accordance with group norms (Zahid et al., 2023). The term Perceived Behavioral Control is the customers' opinion of how simple or challenging it is to do desired behaviors (Tran et al., 2022). The three components of the theory of planned behavioral influences behavioral intentions that have an effect on the buying behavior of the customers (Silva et al., 2021).

Theory of Planned behaviors is one of the most used theories to predict and explain human behaviors in different industries. For example, Hospitality and tourism industry (Ulker-Demirel & Ciftci, 2020) Soliman, M. (2019), Organic Food Industry (Ahmed et al., 2020),Online Food Delivery (Troise et al., 2020), Mobile Banking (Ho et al., 2020) and bike sharing.(Hong Si et al., 2020). So, the three elements of the theory of planned behavior will be used to examine the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards second-hand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar.

Environmental Consciousness acts as a form and a method of expressing connection between human and nature (Khrushch & Karpiuk, 2021). In recent years, the process of garment production on the health of customers, the environment, and the society increase more concern (Medalla et al., 2020). People are more likely to protect the environment, and their behavior are reflecting greater environmental awareness. So, in this research, the researcher is intended to include Environmental Consciousness (EC) to analyze the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar.

Economic value (EV) is used in this research as an additional variable as the financial motives are important for consumers to purchase secondhand clothing and consumers also want the quality and durability of their purchase to reflect the value for money (Machado et al., 2019). Usually, secondhand clothing is in good condition and cheaper than the new ones. So. Economic value (EV) is included as one of the independent variables of purchase intention for Millennials and Generation Z in F-Commerce of Myanmar.

2. The Proposed Theoretical Framework

The theory of planned behavior is used in this framework. There are one dependent variable and five independent variables. Purchase intention (PI) is dependent variable The independent variables are Attitude (ATT), Subjective Norms (SN), Perceived Behavioral Control (PBC), Environmental Consciousness (EC) and Economic Value (EV). The independent variables have an influence on the dependent variable. The relationships between variables will be explained by hypothesis.

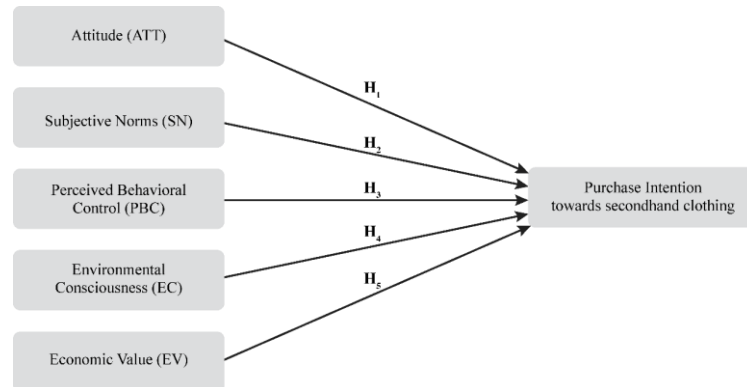


Figure 2: Conceptual Framework

Figure 2.1 Proposed Conceptual Framework. Adapted from Factors Influencing Generation Z's Purchase Intention of Second-hand clothing in Malaysia (P 50) by Kho Wen Yi and Ng Ting Xuan. Copyright 2023 by Kho Wen Yi & Ng Ting Xuan.

3. Empirical Study

This study used the theory of planned behavior in the context of second-hand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar by adding two new variables called Environmental Consciousness (EC) and Economic Value (EV). Individuals are more likely to do that behavior if they think positively about that behavior (Ajzen, 1991). Moreover, Consumers with a positive attitude toward green items have a higher green buying intention.(Zhuang et al., 2021). Lots of previous studies showed that Attitude has the influence on the purchase intention. A positive attitude towards second-hand clothing increase purchase intention. (Rendel, 2021). (Kaur & Bhardwaj, 2021) proved that purchase intention of sustainable clothing is highly influenced by attitude. A research of (Kho & Ng, 2023) proved that attitude has a positive influence on the purchase intention of Generation Z in Malaysia. Attitude has a positive influence on the sustainable purchase (Petkowicz et al., 2024). According to (Koay et al., 2024a), favorable attitude towards secondhand clothing can enhance purchase intention. Another study also found that attitude is one of the primary factor influencing the purchase intention in secondhand clothing business (Wicaksono et al., 2024). Numerous previous studies have showed that attitude plays important role in purchase decision (Kumar et al., 2021). So, attitude is an essential to predict the purchase intention

H₁: ATT positively influence the Millennials and Generation Z's purchase intention towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar

Normally, people might do the behaviors that will affect them positively and their significant others think that they should do it. (Ajzen, 1988). Subjective norms is the critical factor for purchase intention (O'Connor & White, 2010). Subjective norms has an impact on the purchase intention. (Zhuang et al., 2021). Consumers with prior experience in buying secondhand clothing and interest in it can influence the first time purchaser who are still gathering information about secondhand clothing

(Ozuem et al., 2021). Individual who have big social circle often experience social influence where the perceived attitude of their friends drive their motive to buy secondhand clothing and some people buy secondhand clothing because of the expectation of their surroundings (Frommeyer et al., 2022). The research conducted by (Hoang et al., 2022) suggests that subjective norms positively influence Vietnamese youth's purchasing behaviors towards second-hand clothes. In Contrast, (Borusiak et al., 2020) reported that subjective norms have a negative impact on second-hand purchase intention. However, in this study, the researcher wants to assume that subjective norms has a negative effect on purchasing second-hand clothing behaviors of the Millennials and Generation Z of Myanmar in F-Commerce

H₂: Subjective norms have a negative influence on the purchase intention of the Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar.

Perceived behavioral control has significant impact on the purchase intention. (Zhuang et al., 2021). Due to (Borusiak et al., 2020a) Perceived Behavioral Control has a positively related to purchase intention of secondhand clothing and another research of (Koay et al., 2022) supported that result. Consumers are more likely to purchase secondhand clothing if they have higher perceived behavioral control (Tewari et al., 2022). If the consumers have enough information about secondhand clothing, they are more likely to purchase them because customers like to have control over their behavior (B. Wang et al., 2022). Also (Koay et al., 2024b) confirmed that perceived behavioral control was positively associated with purchase intention of second-Hand clothing. However, in the research of (Hoang et al., 2022) and (Kho & Ng, 2023), perceived behavioral control had negative effects on customers' second-hand clothes purchasing behavior. Even though there are different results, the researcher would like to assume that if the customers have more information or resources about secondhand clothing, there is a high chance of buying it.

H₃: Perceived behavioral control has a positive influence on the purchase intention of the Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar

According to (Mishal et al., 2017, the environmental consciousness of customers did not have a significant positive influence on green purchase intention. The research of (Kho & Ng, 2023) found out that environmental consciousness did not have an influence of secondhand purchase intention of Generation 'Z. But (Kautish & Sharma, 2018) found out that environmental consciousness has a significant positive influence on the behavioral intention for green products. Also a research by (Sueda & Seo, 2024) showed that environmental consciousness had a significant impact on the purchase intention of Japanese customers. The research of (Guria & K. V., 2024) indicated that customers with greater environmental consciousness were more likely to buy secondhand clothing and also younger Generations are more aware about the impact on the environment. Besides, if the consumers perceived secondhand as environmental friendly, they will more likely to buy secondhand clothing (Hur, 2020) In the current situation, the researcher intends to assume that environmental consciousness of the customers has a positive influence on the purchase of secondhand clothing.

H₄: Environmental Consciousness has the positive influence on the purchase intention of the Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar

Economic value is the crucial factors influencing the purchase intention (University of Moratuwa, Sri Lanka et al., 2021). The research of (Lou et al., 2022) indicates that economic value has no influence on the purchase intention of luxury second-hand clothing. However, the results of (Kho & Ng, 2023) shows that Economic value has a positive influence on the purchase intention of secondhand clothing of Generation Z and the study of (Yi & Xuan, 2023) also shows that economic value has a positive influence on the customers' buying behavior. Similarly, the previous study of (Sharma et al., 2024), the economic value has the positive influence on the purchase intention of second-hand clothing. The researcher assumes that Economic value has a positive influence on the

secondhand clothing purchase intention of the Millennials and Generation Z in F-Commerce of Myanmar.

H₅: Economic value has a positive influence on the secondhand clothing purchase intention of the Millennials and Generation Z in F-Commerce of Myanmar

4. Knowledge Gap

Even though there are a lot of research on TPB and consumer behavior, there are notable gaps:

- A few studies have integrated environmental consciousness and economic value into the Theory of Planned Behavior framework in the context of secondhand clothing.
- There is a lack of research focusing on the unique cultural and economic context of Myanmar, an emerging market with distinct consumer behaviors.
- Comparative studies between Millennials and Generation Z in emerging markets are scarce, particularly regarding their attitudes towards sustainable consumption.

Methodology

1. Research Design

A research design consists of systematic framework or plan to conduct a research study by using comprehensive approach and methodologies to collect and analyze data, to resolve research questions or test hypothesis effectively (Singh, 2023). This research is a comparative study of factors influencing Millennials and Generation Z purchase intention towards second-hand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar. The researcher used the quantitative research procedure and the correlational research design to analyze the data.

2. Population and Sampling Framework

The targeted population for this research is Millennials and Generation Z (from age 18 to 43 years old) who are Facebook users in Myanmar. Millennials are people who were born between 1981 and 1996 (Brunjes, 2019). Generation Z is the generation that was born after Millennials, and they were born from 1997 to 2012 (Brunjes, 2019). The researcher has surveyed Millennials and Generation Z (from age 18 to 43 years old) who use Facebook in this study.

A sampling frame consists the lists of the individuals under population being studied (Frost, 2023). However, the sampling frame is inaccessible as the researcher lacks the authority to access the list of Millennials and Generation Z who use Facebook in Myanmar.

3. Sample Size

As the targeted population is unknown, the researcher used Andrew Fisherman's formula to calculate the sample size from the targeted population. (Kibuacha, 2021) The formula is

$$n = d^2 \times (N-1) + Z^2 \times p \times (1-p) / N \times Z^2 \times p \times (1-p)$$

where n is sample size, N is the total population, Z score is confidence level, p is the proportion of the population and d is the margin of error. In this research, the researcher assumes that the margin of error is 5%, confidence level (Z score) as 95% (1.96), Population proportion as 50% and the population is unknown. Therefore, the researcher needs at least 385 sample sizes to conduct this research. Before conducting the actual research, the researcher is going to conduct the pilot study. Since the research is going to be the comparative study, the researcher is going to collect 200 sample size for Generation Z (18 to 27 years old) and 200 sample size for Millennials (28 to 43 years old).

3. Sampling Techniques

Purposive sampling method is used as the researcher include age screening question before answering the questionnaire. The research used the primary data source. Purposive sampling is the intentional selection of participants depending on the researcher's knowledge. Participants are picked purposefully, not at random, to correspond with specific study objectives (Bisht, 2024). Before answering the actual questionnaire, the respondents need to answer the screening question about age to filter out respondents from other generations. It is to ensure that the respondents are only from Millennials and Generation Z. The key purpose for using purposive sampling is to ensure that the sample includes people who are most likely to offer relevant and detailed information regarding the factors influencing secondhand clothing purchase intentions in Myanmar's F-Commerce. By focusing on Millennials and Generation Z Facebook users, the study hopes to gain insights from those who are actively involved in online buying and are likely to be influenced by the aspects under consideration.

4. Research Instrument

The questionnaires were adapted from the Questionnaires of Previous research carried out by (Kho & Ng, 2023). The source of the population was Myanmar citizens. Therefore, the researcher used bilingual method (Myanmar and English) in questionnaires. In this current questionnaire, there were three parts Demographic questions, behavioral related questions concerning Facebook usage and lastly questions about the independent variables. Total numbers of questions are 45 and before starting to answer the questionnaire, the respondents must answer the screening question. Screening question is "Are you between age between 18 to 43?" Also, 5 points Likert scale will be used (1=strongly disagree, 2=Disagree, 3=Neutral, 4= Agree, 5= strongly agree) in the questionnaire.

Findings

A total of 450 samples were collected and after removing uncompleted answers, a total of 433 samples are left. Among them, 231 was the Generation Z and 202 was the Millennials. The researcher performed separate multiple regression analysis for Generation Z and Millennials. Lastly, the researcher compared the results of the two separate tests.

Demographic statistics of Millennials and Generation Z. Most of the participants were female in Millennials while majority of Generation Z were male. Both generations are primarily from Yangon, secondly, they were from Mandalay and thirdly they were from Nay Pyi Taw. Although 79.7 percentage of the Millennials were working full-time jobs, 59.3 percentage of Generation Z were students. In terms of income, 62.4 percentage of the Millennials received the salary range between 500,000MMK to 990,000MMK whereas 55 percentage of Generation Z received less than 250,000 MMK per month.

Regarding the experience of buying secondhand clothing, 93.1 percentage of Millennials and 99.1 percentage of Generation Z had the experience in buying secondhand clothing. 55.4 percentage of Millennials and 84.4 percentage of Generation Z prefer to buy from physical stores. Lastly, 74.3 percentage of Millennials and even larger 94.4 percentage of Generation Z had experience of purchasing secondhand clothing through Facebook. This data clearly shows the differences and trends of the two generations in term of demographic, income and shopping behaviors.

In terms of usage of Facebook per day, 10.9 percentage of Millennials used 1-2 hours daily for Facebook while a bit higher 13.9 percentage of Generation Z used the same amount of time. On the other hand, 58.9 percentage of Millennials used 2.5 to 4 hours daily on Facebook which is totally contrasting from Generation Z which was only 13.4 % under this category. However, 30.2 percentage of Millennials used over 5 hours daily on Facebook whereas 72.7 percentage of Generation Z reported similar usage which was totally astonishing.

Both generations had experiences of buying things through Facebook with 96.5 percentage of Millennials and an even higher 99.6 percentage of Generation Z. The benefits of buying secondhand clothing through Facebook showed different results: 54.5 percentage of Millennials emphasized on cost saving while 94.4 percentage of Generation Z chose time saving. Only 0.5 percentage of Millennials and 0.4 percentage of Generation Z mentioned other benefits.

Regarding the purchase frequency through Facebook, 44.1 percentage of Millennials bought once a month when 61.5 percentage of Generation Z do the same. 42.6 percentage of Millennials bought twice a month while 34.2 percentage of Generation under this frequency. 13.4 percentage of Millennials bought more than 3 times per month and a smaller 4.3 percentage of Generation purchase frequency under this category.

Finally, in terms of the usage of other social media platform to do shopping, 24.8 percentage of Millennials used Instagram while a lesser 10 percentage of Generation Z preferred to use Instagram. However, TikTok showed stronger preference from both generations: 59.9 percentage of Millennials and 74 percentage of Generation Z respectively. Similar usage of Telegram for shopping is found in both generations with 15.3 percentage of Millennials and 16 percentage of Generation Z. This data illustrated the varying consumer behaviors and preferences in Facebook usage and usage of other social media platform to do online shopping between Millennials and Generation Z.

Reliability and Validity

The researcher used 202 data of Millennials and 231 data of Generation Z to test reliability separately. (Mohd Arof et al., 2018) stated that the results of the Cronbach's Alpha between 0.8 to 0.89 is good reliability and over 0.9 Cronbach's Alpha can be defined as excellent reliability. And all the reliability result of the variables are over 0.9.

PI is positively correlated with ATT ($r=0.916$), SN($r=0.773$), PBC ($r=0.832$), EC ($r=0.803$) and EV ($r=0.843$). The results of the person correlation coefficient scores showed that ATT, PBC, EC and EV were very strongly correlated with the dependent variable (PI) as their scores are above 0.8. (Selvanathan et al., 2020). On the other hand, SN was strongly correlated with PI as their scores are between 0.6 and 0.79. (Selvanathan et al., 2020).

Multicollinearity means two or more variables in the multiple regression model are highly correlated (Schreiber-Gregory, 2018). To test the multicollinearity, Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) is performed. Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) tests the increase in variance of a regression coefficient caused by Multicollinearity (Alexander, 2024). A VIF value below 5 suggests low correlation between predictors, while values between 5 and 10 indicate moderate correlation, and values above 10 show high and unacceptable correlation (James et al., 2021). VIF of Millennials and Generation Z are mostly between 5 and 10. It indicates that there is moderate correlation between variables.

The Durbin- Watson is a test to measure the autocorrelation in the residual of the multiple regression analysis (Alexander, 2016). Durbin-Watson ranges from 0 to 4, with 2 indicating no autocorrelation, 0 indicating positive autocorrelation, and 4 indicating negative autocorrelation. (Kenton, 2024). The Durbin Watson of both generations are between 2 and 3 which indicates there is no autocorrelation.

Multiple Regression Analysis of Millennials and Generation Z

This study used the multiple linear regression method for hypothesis testing. The researcher ran the multiple linear regression analysis using independent variables such as Attitude (ATT), Subjective Norms (SN), Perceived Behavioral Control (PBC), Environmental Consciousness (EC)

and Economic Value (EV) with dependent variable calls Purchase Intention (PI) for Millennials first and later ran the same test for Generation Z.

In this research, the researcher assumed significance level of P value at (0.05) (5%) and it is widely accepted in business study (Bhandari, 2021). Standard β value is from 0 to 1 or 0 to -1 according to the directions of relationship between variables in this research (Lani, 2013).

Both Millennials and Generation Z model sets had higher R^2 which meant that model fitted the data well. The adjusted R values were similar to the R^2 which showed that the models are strong and not overfitted. F statistics showed the overall significant of the models and the higher F value indicated the more significant models. F statistic of Millennials was 212.98 while the F statistics of Generation Z was 265.49 which was slightly higher than Millennials test result. P value of both model is 0.000 which is less than 0.05 indicated that the results were significant.

Based on the results from the table 1.1, attitude (ATT) is a strongest predictor for purchase intention (PI) with ($\beta=0.645$, $P = 0.000$), and followed by Subjective norms (SN) with moderate impact on the purchase intention (PI) with ($\beta=0.178$, $P = 0.000$) Perceived Behavioral Control (PBC) has a mild and statistically insignificant effect ($\beta = .101$, $P = 0.087$). Both Environmental Consciousness (EC) ($\beta = .001$, $P = 0.983$) and Economic Value (EV) ($\beta = .063$, $P = 0.347$) are not significant predictors of purchase intention.

From table 1.2, Subjective Norms (SN) influenced significantly influence on the purchase Intention (PI) with ($\beta = .479$, $P = 0.000$), followed by Environmental Consciousness (EC), which also has a significant effect ($\beta = .367$, $P = 0.000$). Attitude (ATT) has a lesser but still substantial impact ($\beta = .165$, $P = 0.009$). Economic value (EV) ($\beta = .073$, $P = 0.135$) and perceived behavioral control (PBC) ($\beta = -0.096$, $P = 0.145$) are not significantly influence on the purchase intention (PI).

Table 1: Coefficient Equations of Millennials

		Coefficients ^a						
Model		Unstandardized Coefficients		Standardized Coefficients		95% Confidence Interval		
		B	Std. Error	Beta	t	Sig.	Lower Bound	Upper Bound
1	Constant	-0.561	0.141		-3.971	0.000	-0.840	-0.283
	ATT	0.757	0.071	0.645	10.717	0.000	0.617	0.896
	SN	0.240	0.056	0.178	4.302	0.000	0.130	0.351
	PBC	0.134	0.078	0.101	1.718	0.087	-0.20	0.288
	EC	0.002	0.072	0.001	0.021	0.987	-0.141	0.144
	EV	0.076	0.081	0.063	0.943	0.347	-0.083	0.236

a. Dependent Variable: PI

Table 2: Coefficient Equations of Generation Z

		Coefficients ^a						
		Unstandardized Coefficients		Standardized Coefficients		95% Confidence Interval		
Model		B	Std. Error	Beta	T	Sig.	Lower Bound	Upper Bound
1	Constant	0.037	0.127		0.290	0.772	-0.214	0.287
	ATT	0.165	0.063	0.165	2.640	0.009	0.042	0.289
	SN	0.528	0.054	0.479	9.743	0.000	0.421	0.635
	PBC	-0.09	0.062	-0.096	-1.46	0.145	-0.212	0.031
	EC	0.380	0.052	0.367	7.257	0.000	0.277	0.483
	EV	0.087	0.058	0.073	1.498	0.135	-0.027	0.201

a. Dependent Variable: PI

Results and Discussion

The result of the multiple regression analysis of purchase intention between Millennials and generation Z towards second-hand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar are different.

H₁: ATT positively influence the Millennials and Generation Z's purchase intention towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar

The findings show that attitude has significant positive influence on the purchase intention of Millennials as the P value is lesser than 0.05 and it also has significant influence on the purchase intention of Generation Z. So, H₁ is supported for both generations. The result aligns with the previous studies as (Borasiak et al. 2020) found that attitude has a positive influence on purchase intention of second-hand clothing. Also (Koay, Cheah, and Lom 2022) and (Kho & Ng, 2023) discovered that the attitude has a positive influence on the purchase intention of second-hand clothing. (Rodrigues et al., 2023), (Herjanto et al., 2023) and (Wicaksono et al., 2024) showed that the attitude has a positive influence on the purchase intention of second-hand clothing, too. In conclusion, attitude plays important role to purchase intention of second-hand clothing for both generations in F-Commerce of Myanmar.

H₂: Subjective norms negatively influence the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar.

The P value of both generations is higher than 0.05. It means that subjective norms have the positive influence on the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z. H₂ is not supported. However, the result of the research aligns with the previous study of (Hoang et al., 2022) as subjective norms have positive influence on second-hand clothes purchasing behaviors of Vietnamese youth and it is also agreed with the result of the research by (Wicaksono et al., 2024). The findings of the research by (Rodrigues et al., 2023) corresponded, too. But the result of the previous study of (Borasiak et al., 2020a) showed that Subjective norms have negative influence on second-hand purchase intention. Overall, the result indicates that the social influence such as opinion of their surrounding and social acceptance play important role in purchasing second-hand clothing in F-Commerce of Myanmar.

H₃: Perceived behavioral control positively influences the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar.

H₃ is not supported for both generations. As for Millennials, the perceived behavioral control has a mild and statistically insignificant effect on purchase Intention ($\beta = .101$, $P = 0.087$, $VIF = 5.100$) while the perceived behavioral control of the Generation Z also has statistically insignificant and negative effect on purchase Intention ($\beta = -0.096$, $P = 0.145$, $VIF = 6.629$). The findings of the result did not correspond with the previous research by (Borusiak et al. 2020) because the relationship between perceived behavioral control and purchase intention is positive. The result of the research did not align with the previous research of (Koay, Cheah, and Lom 2022) and (Rodrigues et al., 2023) as perceived behavioral control has a significant positive influence on the purchase intention. Furthermore, it is also contrasted with the outcome of the research by (Wicaksono et al., 2024).

H₄: Environmental consciousness positively influences the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar.

H₄ is not supported for Millennials as the environmental consciousness shows statistically insignificant effect on purchase intention ($\beta = .001$, $P = 0.983$, $VIF = 5.004$). However, Environmental Consciousness (EC) of Generation Z has a significant effect ($\beta = .367$, $P = 0.000$, $VIF = 3.982$) on purchase Intention. The result is also corresponding to previous research by (Rodrigues et al., 2023) as the younger generation are more likely to be environmentally conscious. However, the outcome of the study by (Borusiak et al. 2020) showed that the environmental consciousness has positive influence on the purchase intention of polish consumers. Similarly, the findings of the previous study by (Lin & Chen, 2022) showed that the environmental consciousness has a positive influence of the purchase intention of Generation X, Y and Z. Lastly, the outcome of the research by (Shehab, 2023) showed that there is a positive relationship between environmental consciousness and purchase intention. If the consumer knows more about the environmental problems and knowledge about the environmental, they are more likely to buy second-hand clothing.

H₅: Economic value positively influences the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z towards secondhand clothing in F-Commerce in Myanmar.

H₅ is not supported by both demographics. Economic value does not have significant effect on purchase intention of Millennials ($\beta = .063$, $P = 0.347$, $VIF = 6.656$) and as for the Generation Z, Economic value is not significantly influence on the purchase intention ($\beta = .073$, $P = 0.135$, $VIF = 3.716$). However, the result is totally opposite of the previous study by (Ek Styvén & Mariani, 2020) as consumers will be happier if they can buy lots of clothes with lower price. Additionally, this does not align with the previous research by (Rodrigues et al., 2023) as the older generation are more price conscious than younger generation. It is also conflict with the former study by (Shehab, 2023) as the people are more interested in saving money, they are likely to buy more second-hand clothing, too. Lastly, It contrary with the result of the research by (Kho & Ng, 2023) as the Malaysian youth prefer to buy second-hand clothing because of economic value.

From the findings of the result, attitude (ATT) and subjective norms (SN) influence the purchase intention of Millennials positively. On the other hand, Generation Z's purchase intention was positively influenced by attitude (ATT), subjective norms (SN) and Environmental Consciousness (EC). The outcomes are mainly related to the second-hand clothing shop owners from Facebook Commerce.

The stronger impact of the attitude on the Millennials than Generation Z shows that their overall purchasing decision heavily influence by their perception of second-hand clothing. Therefore, the second-hand clothing shop owners should more focus on creating positive image of the second-hand clothing. This can be achieved by creating good visual of the second-hand clothing on Facebook,

demonstrating how second-hand items can be trendy fashion items and explaining the detailed about the expensive second-hand clothing pieces. Moreover, they can also share the testimonials of the previous customers and success stories can build the positive attitude towards second-hand clothing. In that way, the shop owners can attract both Millennials and Generation Z.

Subjective Norms has stronger impact on the Generation Z than Millennials explains that social influence are more crucial for the younger generations. The second-hand clothing shop owners should collaborate with the suitable influencers to increase awareness of how second-hand clothing can be style into trendy fashion items and to gain more social acceptance. Creating user generated contents such as sharing the personal experience about buying second-hand clothing and stylish tips can also enhance social approval. Lastly, they should also arrange online events or challenges concerns with second-hand clothing as those can increase engagement and influence purchase intention through peer pressure and social validation.

Environmental consciousness (EC) influences the purchase intention of Generation Z significantly. It means that this generation concerns about the environment more than the other generations. So, the second-hand clothing owners should highlight the environmental benefits of buying second-hand clothing. The shop owners should create knowledge sharing contents about the side effects of fashion industry and its impact on the environment. They can also collaborate in the events which enhance the environmental awareness together with environmental organizations.

In current research, Perceived Behavioral Control (PBC) and Economic Value (EV) does not have significant influence on the purchase intention of Millennials and Generation Z. But the previous showed that they also have positive influence on the purchase intention. Therefore, the second-hand clothing owners could imply both variables.

The findings from the previous showed that Perceived behavioral Control (PBC) has a positive influence on the purchase intention. In this current research, Perceived Behavioral Control (PBC) has mild and insignificant influence on the purchase intention of Millennials while it has slight negative influence on the purchase intention of Generation Z. It means that if the perceive behavioral control decreases then the purchase intention will increase for Generation Z. This group may feel constraints by complex purchasing process and bad after sale service. The second-hand shop owners should create simple purchasing experiences by providing payment options, fast customer service, shipping options, clear and concise return policy and good after sale service. They should also use chatbots for repeated and general enquires. In that way it can enhances the sense of control for Generation Z

Even though the previous research showed that the Economic value (EV) influence the purchase intention, Economic value (EV) does not influence the purchase intention of the Millennials and Generation Z in the current research. It means price may not be main influence for the purchase intention for both generations. Therefore, the second-hand clothing owners should focus on other value propositions such as uniqueness, environmental perceptive and good quality. They can also sell high quality and error free products and even if the products have error unexpectedly, they can arrange cash back and return policy.

The study has some limitations. Firstly, the sample size of the research is limited by two generations (Millennials and Generation Z) from Myanmar. In future research, the researchers should compare other generations. Secondly, the convenience sampling method was used to collect data in this research. Therefore, it might not be completely represented the whole population.

Lastly, the theory of planned behavior is the most used theory in this field by adding other variables. In this research, the researchers added Environmental Consciousness (EC) and Economic Value (EV). However, in the future research, the researchers should include other variables from fashion or

lifestyle influence and hygiene factors. Nowadays, people like to wear according to trend and by including fashion or lifestyle variables can enhance the overall understanding of customers from fashion or lifestyle perceptive. Moreover, some customers have concern about hygiene of the second-hand clothing. So, by adding hygiene factors can be great for the second-hand others as they can know customer perception about it

Conclusion

In summary, the focus of this study is to examine the factors influence the Millennials and Generation Z purchase intention on F-Commerce of Myanmar. As the result of this study, Hypothesis 1 is supported for Millennials while Hypothesis 1 and 4 is supported for Generation Z. Therefore, the result of this study can be applied when second-hand clothing owners implement their strategies for the customers.

This study expands on the Theory of Planned Behavior by include environmental consciousness and economic value as new components. This expansion offers a more sophisticated view of the factors influencing purchase intentions in the context of sustainable consumption. Empirical Evidence: The study provides empirical evidence for the expanded TPB model's applicability in Myanmar, which contributes to the larger literature on consumer behavior in emerging economies. Practical contributions: The findings are useful for secondhand clothes enterprises in Myanmar. Understanding the primary characteristics that drive purchase intentions among Millennials and Generation Z allows organizations to design tailored marketing tactics.

Businesses should promote the environmental benefits of buying used apparel in their marketing strategies by using Social Media to share stories and facts about environmental benefit of buying second hand clothing. This may resonate particularly well with Generation Z, who is more ecologically sensitive. This includes creating positive attitude towards second-hand clothing, positive social influence, simple purchasing process, enhance sustainable consumption, focus on quality and uniqueness of the second-hand clothing. In that way, it can increase the sales of the second-hand clothing on Facebook Commerce of Myanmar.

References

- Aboelmaged, M. (2021). E-waste recycling behaviour: An integration of recycling habits into the theory of planned behaviour. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 278, 124182. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2020.124182>
- Ahmed, N., Li, C., Khan, A., Qualati, S. A., Naz, S., & Rana, F. (2020). *Purchase intention toward organic food among young consumers using theory of planned behavior: Role of environmental concerns and environmental awareness*. *Journal of Environmental Planning and Management*, 64(5), 796-822. <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/09640568.2020.1785404>
- Ajzen, I. (1991). *The theory of planned behavior*. Organizational Behavior and Human Decision Processes.
- Alexander. (2016, June 20). *Durbin Watson test & test statistic*. Statistics How To. <https://www.statisticshowto.com/durbin-watson-test-coefficient/>
- Alexander. (2024, November 17). *Multicollinearity: Definition, causes, examples*. Statistics How To. <https://www.statisticshowto.com/multicollinearity/>
- Beall, A. (2020, July 13). *Why clothes are so hard to recycle—BBC future*. <https://www.bbc.com/future/article/20200710-why-clothes-are-so-hard-to-recycle>
- Bhandari, P. (2021, January 7). *An easy introduction to statistical significance (with examples)*. Scribbr. <https://www.scribbr.com/statistics/statistical-significance/>

- Bisht, D. R. (2024, January 30). *What is purposive sampling? Methods, techniques, and examples | Researcher.Life*. <https://researcher.life/blog/article/what-is-purposive-sampling-methods-techniques-and-examples/>
- Borusiak, B., Szymkowiak, A., Horska, E., Raszka, N., & Żelichowska, E. (2020a). Towards building sustainable consumption: A study of second-hand buying intentions. *Sustainability*, 12(3), Article 3. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su12030875>
- Borusiak, B., Szymkowiak, A., Horska, E., Raszka, N., & Żelichowska, E. (2020b). Towards building sustainable consumption: A study of second-hand buying intentions. *Sustainability*, 12(3), 875. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su12030875>
- Ek Styvén, M., & Mariani, M. M. (2020). Understanding the intention to buy secondhand clothing on sharing economy platforms: The influence of sustainability, distance from the consumption system, and economic motivations. *Psychology & Marketing*, 37(5), 724-739. <https://doi.org/10.1002/mar.21334>
- Frommeyer, B., Wagner, E., Hossiep, C. R., & Schewe, G. (2022). The utility of intention as a proxy for sustainable buying behavior – A necessary condition analysis. *Journal of Business Research*, 143, 201-213. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2022.01.041>
- Frost, J. (2023, March 18). *Sampling frame: Definition & examples*. Statistics By Jim. <https://statisticsbyjim.com/basics/sampling-frame/>
- FTA. (2019, June 21). *Sustainable development goals | Fashion takes action*. <https://fashiontakesaction.com/sdgs/>
- Guria, A. A., & K. V., R. (2024). Research paper on sustainable fashion and consumer buying behavior. *International Journal of Research and Analytical Reviews*, 11(1), 531-558.
- Herjanto, H., Amin, M., Purinton, E., & II, E. L. L. (2023). Secondhand clothing purchase intentions: Generation Z's perspective. *Journal of Global Responsibility*, 15(1), 53-72. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JGR-08-2022-0077>
- Ho, J. C., Wu, C.-G., Lee, C.-S., & Pham, T.-T. T. (2020). Factors affecting the behavioral intention to adopt mobile banking: An international comparison. *Technology in Society*, 63, 101360. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techsoc.2020.101360>
- Hoang, D. P., Nguyen, V. D. H., Chu, Q. T., & Hoang, L. B. (2022). Factors Affecting behavioral and psychological perspective of young Vietnamese customers in buying second-hand clothes. *Journal of Economics, Finance and Management Studies*, 5(5), 1325-1345. <https://ijefm.co.in/v5i5/Doc/13.pdf>
- Hong Si, Shi, J.-G., Tang, D., Wu, G., & Lan, J. (2020). Understanding intention and behavior toward sustainable usage of bike sharing by extending the theory of planned behavior. *Resource, Conservation and Recycling*, 152, 104513. <https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0921344919304197>
- Hur, E. (2020). Rebirth fashion: Secondhand clothing consumption values and perceived risks. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 273, 122951. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2020.122951>
- James, G., Witten, D., Hastie, T., & Tibshirani, R. (2021). *An introduction to statistical learning: With applications in R*. Springer US. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-0716-1418-1>
- Kaur, J., & Bhardwaj, N. (2021). Their control will make or break the sustainable clothing deal-a study of the moderating impact of actual behavioural control on the purchase intention-behaviour gap for sustainable clothing in india. *Australasian Accounting, Business and Finance Journal*, 15(5), 59.

- Kho, W. Y., & Ng, T. X. (2023). *Factors influencing generation Z's purchase intention of second-hand clothing in Malaysia* [Bachelor Thesis]. Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman.
<http://eprints.utar.edu.my/5449/>
- Khrushch, O., & Karpiuk, Y. (2021). Psychological aspects of building environmental consciousness. *Grassroots Journal of Natural Resources*, 4(2), 120-135. <https://doi.org/10.33002/nr2581.6853.040209>
- Koay, K. Y., Cheah, C. W., & Lom, H. S. (2022a). An integrated model of consumers' intention to buy second-hand clothing. *International Journal of Retail & Distribution Management*, 50(11), 1358-1377.
- Koay, K. Y., Cheah, C. W., & Lom, H. S. (2022b). An integrated model of consumers' intention to buy second-hand clothing. *International Journal of Retail & Distribution Management*, 50(11), 1358-1377. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IJRDM-10-2021-0470>
- Koay, K. Y., Lim, W. M., Khoo, K. L., Xavier, J. A., & Poon, W. C. (2024a). Consumers' motivation to purchase second-hand clothing: A multimethod investigation anchored on belief elicitation and theory of planned behavior. *Journal of Product & Brand Management*, 33(5), 502-515. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JPBM-05-2023-4512>
- Koay, K. Y., Lim, W. M., Khoo, K. L., Xavier, J. A., & Poon, W. C. (2024b). Consumers' motivation to purchase second-hand clothing: A multimethod investigation anchored on belief elicitation and theory of planned behavior. *Journal of Product & Brand Management*, 33(5), 502-515. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JPBM-05-2023-4512>
- Kumar, A., Prakash, G., & Kumar, G. (2021). Does environmentally responsible purchase intention matter for consumers? A predictive sustainable model developed through an empirical study. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 58, 102270. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretconser.2020.102270>
- Lani, J. (2013, January 30). *Regression table*. Statistics Solutions. <https://www.statisticssolutions.com/regression-table/>
- Lin, P.-H., & Chen, W.-H. (2022). Factors that influence consumers' sustainable apparel purchase intention: The moderating effect of generational cohorts. *Sustainability*, 14(14), Article 14. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su14148950>
- Lou, X., Chi, T., Janke, J., & Desch, G. (2022). How do perceived value and risk affect purchase intention toward second-hand luxury goods? An empirical study of U.S. consumers. *Sustainability*, 14(18), Article 18. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su141811730>
- Machado, M. A. D., Almeida, S. O. de, Bollick, L. C., & Bragagnolo, G. (2019). Second-hand fashion market: Consumer role in circular economy. *Journal of Fashion Marketing and Management: An International Journal*, 23(3), 382-395. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JFMM-07-2018-0099>
- Medalla, M. E., Yamagishi, K., Tiu, A. M., Tanaid, R. A., Abellana, D. P. M., Caballes, S. A., Jabilles, E. M., Himang, C., Bongo, M., & Ocampo, L. (2020). Modeling the hierarchical structure of secondhand clothing buying behavior antecedents of millennials. *Journal of Modelling in Management*, 15(4), 1679-1708. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JM2-08-2019-0207>
- Meier, L. (2021). *Home—The UN alliance for sustainable fashion*. <https://unfashionalliance.org/>
- Mohd Arof, K., Ismail, S., & Saleh, A. L. (2018). Contractor's performance appraisal system in the Malaysian construction industry: Current practice, perception and understanding. *International Journal of Engineering & Technology*, 7, 46. <https://doi.org/10.14419/ijet.v7i3.9.15272>

- O'Connor, E. L., & White, K. M. (2010). Willingness to trial functional foods and vitamin supplements: The role of attitudes, subjective norms, and dread of risks. *Food Quality and Preference*, 21(1), 75-81. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodqual.2009.08.004>
- OECD. (2022). *Used clothing in Burma*. The Observatory of Economic Complexity. <https://oec.world/en/profile/bilateral-product/used-clothing/reporter/mmr>
- Ozuem, W., Willis, M., Howell, K., Lancaster, G., & Ng, R. (2021). Determinants of online brand communities' and millennials' characteristics: A social influence perspective. *Psychology & Marketing*, 38(5), 794-818. <https://doi.org/10.1002/mar.21470>
- Petkowicz, A. C., Pelegrini, T., Bodah, B. W., Rotini, C. D., Moro, L. D., Neckel, A., Spanhol, C. P., Araújo, E. G., Pauli, J., & Mores, G. de V. (2024). Purchasing intention of products with sustainable packaging. *Sustainability*, 16(7), Article 7. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su16072914>
- Reinhart, J. (2023). *Thredup 2023 report*. Thredup.
- Rendel, E. V. (2021, June 25). *Is second-hand the new black? Understanding the factors influencing people's intention to purchase second-hand clothing through peer-to-peer sharing platforms* [Bachelor Thesis]. University of Twente. <https://essay.utwente.nl/86396/>
- Rodrigues, M., Proença, J. F., & Macedo, R. (2023). Determinants of the purchase of secondhand products: An approach by the theory of planned behaviour. *Sustainability*, 15(14), Article 14. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su151410912>
- Schreiber-Gregory, D. (2018). *Multicollinearity: What is it and what can we do about it?* https://www.academia.edu/65712761/Multicollinearity_What_Is_It_and_What_Can_We_Do_About_It
- Sharma, R., Sharma, S., & Singh, G. (2024). Exploring customer engagement on Facebook marketplace for second-hand clothing. *Social Responsibility Journal*, ahead-of-print (ahead-of-print). <https://doi.org/10.1108/SRJ-10-2023-0588>
- Shehab, M. (2023). Purchase intention attributes toward second-hand clothes: The case of Lebanese retail sector. *The EUrASEANs: Journal on Global Socio-Economic Dynamics*, 2(39), 96-106. [https://doi.org/10.35678/2539-5645.2\(39\).2023.96-106](https://doi.org/10.35678/2539-5645.2(39).2023.96-106)
- Silva, S. C., Santos, A., Duarte, P., & Vlačić, B. (2021). The role of social embarrassment, sustainability, familiarity and perception of hygiene in second-hand clothing purchase experience. *International Journal of Retail & Distribution Management*, 49(6), 717-734. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IJRDM-09-2020-0356>
- Singh, S. (2023, March 14). *What is research design? Types, elements and examples* | *Researcher.Life*. <https://researcher.life/blog/article/what-is-research-design-types-examples/>
- Sueda, R., & Seo, Y. (2024). Understanding consumer perception of sustainable fashion in Japan: Insights based on recycled and secondhand clothing. *Sustainability*, 16(23), Article 23. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su162310223>
- Tewari, A., Mathur, S., Srivastava, S., & Gangwar, D. (2022). Examining the role of receptivity to green communication, altruism and openness to change on young consumers' intention to purchase green apparel: A multi-analytical approach. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 66, 102938. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretconser.2022.102938>
- Tran, K., Nguyen, T., Tran, Y., Nguyen, A., Luu, K., & Nguyen, Y. (2022). Eco-friendly fashion among generation Z: Mixed-methods study on price value image, customer fulfillment, and pro-environmental behavior. *PLOS ONE*, 17(8), e0272789. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0272789>
- Troise, C., O'Driscoll, A., Tani, M., & Prisco, A. (2020). Online food delivery services and behavioural intention – a test of an integrated TAM and TPB framework. *British Food Journal*, 123(2), 664-683. <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-05-2020-0418>

- Ulker-Demirel, E., & Ciftci, G. (2020). A systematic literature review of the theory of planned behavior in tourism, leisure and hospitality management research. *Journal of Hospitality and Tourism Management*, 43, 209-219. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhtm.2020.04.003>
- United Nations. (2016). *United Nations sustainable development agenda*. United Nations Sustainable Development. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/development-agenda-retired/>
- United Nations. (2018, September 6). *UN helps fashion industry shift to low carbon* | UNFCCC. <https://unfccc.int/news/un-helps-fashion-industry-shift-to-low-carbon>
- University of Moratuwa, Sri Lanka, Geegamage, T., Ranaweera, H. R. A., University of Moratuwa, Sri Lanka, Halwatura, Rangika. U., & University of Moratuwa, Sri Lanka. (2021, September 6). Second-hand fashion consumption: A literature review. *ERU Symposium 2021 Proceedings*. ERU Symposium 2021. <https://doi.org/10.31705/ERU.2021.6>
- Wang, B., Fu, Y., & Li, Y. (2022). Young consumers' motivations and barriers to the purchase of second-hand clothes: An empirical study of China. *Waste Management*, 143, 157-167. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.wasman.2022.02.019>
- Wang, E. (2022, June 22). *How fast fashion became faster—and worse for the earth—the New York Times*. <https://www.nytimes.com/2022/06/22/learning/how-fast-fashion-became-faster-and-worse-for-the-earth.html>
- Wicaksono, P. A., Sari, D. P., Azzahra, F., & Sa'adati, N. A. (2024). Analysis of consumer behaviour in purchasing second-hand fashion products: An extended theory of planned behaviour model. *International Journal of Sustainable Development and Planning*, 19(8), 2955-2964. <https://doi.org/10.18280/ijstdp.190813>
- Yi, K. W., & Xuan, N. T. (2023). *Factors influencing generation z's purchase intention of second-hand clothing in Malaysia* [Bachelor Thesis] Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman.
- Zahid, N. M., Khan, J., & Tao, M. (2023). Exploring mindful consumption, ego involvement, and social norms influencing second-hand clothing purchase. *Current Psychology*, 42(16), 13960-13974. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12144-021-02657-9>
- Zhuang, W., Luo, X., & Riaz, M. U. (2021). On the factors influencing green purchase intention: A meta-analysis approach. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 12, 644020. <https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2021.644020>

IDENTIFICATION OF PERCEPTION AND LOYALTY OF CHINESE FANS TOWARDS K-POP ARTISTS

Chunlu Liu¹ and Apichart Intravisit^{2*}

^{1,2}Graduate School of Business and Advanced Technology Management, Assumption University, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: apichart.intravisit@gmail.com

Abstract

Purpose: This study investigates the views of young Chinese fans toward K-Pop artists and examines how these views affect their loyalty. Using attractiveness theory and parasocial interaction theory, this study identifies key variables: professional knowledge, likability, visual attractiveness, and perceived similarity. Fan engagement is also included in this study. **Research design, data and methodology:** Analyzed through simple linear regression (SLR) and multiple linear regression (MLR), the results from the online survey of 401 Chinese people--K-Pop fans—show that Chinese fans attach great importance to the professional skills of K-Pop artists, especially their stage performance and artistic talent, which significantly contribute to social attraction. The survey began in October 2023 and concluded in January 2024. **Results:** Chinese fans highly value K-Pop artists' professional skills, particularly their stage performance and artistic talent, which significantly contribute to social attraction, while likability, visual appeal, and perceived similarity enhance engagement and loyalty. **Conclusions:** This study highlights the importance of K-Pop artists' professional skills, likability, and visual appeal in fostering strong fan engagement and loyalty among Chinese fans. These findings offer useful insights for entertainment companies to improve fan engagement and strengthen the K-Pop industry's growth in China.

Keywords: Korean Popular Culture, Music Business, K-pop, Korean Popular Culture, Hallyu

1. Introduction

Due to the rapid change of globalization, cultural exchange and dissemination velocity have reached unprecedented levels. Among the myriad cultural phenomena that have gained international traction, Korean Popular Music (K-Pop) stands out, particularly capturing the younger generation's imagination in China. Over recent years, the proliferation of K-Pop culture has garnered significant attention from scholars, cultural analysts, and the media alike (Huber, 2023). As a cornerstone of the Korean Wave, or Hallyu known to Chinese fans, K-Pop exerts a broad societal and cultural influence within South Korea and manifests a compelling global appeal. "K-Pop has achieved big success on top of K-drama, which has spread K-culture worldwide. Of particular interest is the substantial impact of K-Pop within the Chinese market, especially among the youth demographic. Existing scholarship in China predominantly focuses on the influence of K-Pop on Chinese adolescents, highlighting the emergence of a new form of generational consciousness under the aegis of the Korean Wave. This influence extends beyond the realm of music and entertainment, permeating various facets of life, including but not limited to film, television, fashion, electronic gaming, and even linguistic practices, thereby revolutionizing the cultural consumption patterns of Chinese youth.

K-Pop's rapid ascendancy and widespread popularity within a relatively short time frame raise intriguing questions. Factors such as its unique musical style, visual aesthetics, and highly interactive fan engagement strategies may contribute to its success. Chew (2018) claimed that "K-Pop artists are

musically talented. They composed songs, wrote lyrics, sung well, and very often were able to play one or more musical instruments” (p.11).

Beyond musical talent, the framework of a K-Pop artist’s abilities is also composed of engaging interactions within the group, linguistic communication skills, and the expressiveness displayed on television shows. These factors are not only critical elements in attracting fans but also crucial components of K-Pop’s cultural dissemination and market success. Through extensive training and careful cultivation, K-Pop artists’ professional competencies in music, performance, and cultural exchange enable them to establish profound connections with fans globally, which is particularly well-received in the Chinese market. Studies on K-Pop and its related impacts on business, music development, or cultural intervention are exhaustive and found in abundance. Many studies, which focus on cultural impact and advantages of Korean entertainment, have also actively sought K-Pop’s expansive overseas exposure to the geographical scope of their business activities. Several studies of K-Pop discuss styles and entertainment values perceived by its audience worldwide within the business context. In China, where the entertainment business has developed to a certain extent, little research uses K-Pop as a model for entertainment management, especially when it comes to developing Chinese pop artists.

Korea, for over two decades, has utilized K-Pop as a soft power to propagate its country’s image, as well as developing its economy successfully. Younger generations now play a vital role in benchmarking the market of entertainment. Therefore, a study of fandom development and management of K-Pop as perceived by Chinese youth should form a constructive model for Chinese entertainment businesses to learn and modify for China’s fandom management. This study seeks to investigate fandom management of K-Pop artists and artist management developments by identifying the mechanisms underlying the popularity of K-Pop artists as perceived by the young audience in China. This study hopes to offer valuable insights into the artist management of K-Pop and may offer potential directions for the future development of China’s cultural industry.

This research study aims to describe the appealing factors of K-Pop artists perceived by Chinese audiences and to explore how these factors affect the loyalty of Chinese fans towards K-Pop. Additionally, the study provides recommendations for China’s entertainment industry on fandom management. The factors that appeal to Chinese fans of K-Pop artists—such as professional expertise, likability, visual appeal, and similarity—are central to understanding the dynamics of fandom management.

While much has been written about fandom management, this research specifically addresses its application to K-Pop in China, an area that has not been deeply explored in existing literature. The findings provide valuable insights into how Chinese fans engage with K-Pop artists and how these engagement strategies can be used to enhance fan loyalty. This study is not only relevant to entertainment business management but also provides useful guidance for artist management, focusing on artists’ skills and personalities, which are critical in building long-term connections with fans.

By examining how K-Pop artists interact with their fans and how fans perceive these interactions, this research highlights key factors for Chinese entertainment businesses to consider when planning for future artist management strategies. The findings can guide Chinese entertainment companies to align their strategies with audience expectations and enhance their competitiveness in the rapidly evolving market.

2. Literature Review

2.1 Social Attraction

2.1.1 Expertise

K-Pop artists' expertise plays a pivotal role in their success and the loyalty they inspire in their fans. The concept of musicianship, as discussed by Bresler (2005), is particularly relevant in the context of K-Pop artists. Their musicianship encompasses a variety of skills that are critical to the creation and performance of musical entertainment. These artists are not just faces on a screen; they are instrumentalists, vocalists, composers, and often producers of their music. Their rigorous training in instrument technique, intonation, articulation, rhythm, and performance is a testament to their dedication to their craft.

In many literature, Shen et al. (2010) provided an important theoretical framework for this study. In their paper, they explored the impact of expert knowledge perceived by community members on virtual community loyalty. Shen et al. (2010) defined expert knowledge as the amount of knowledge an individual possesses in a specific field, and pointed out that expert opinions are more credible and reliable than non-experts. In addition, Shen et al. (2010) found that community members' perception of expert knowledge not only directly affects loyalty, but also has a complex relationship with the influence of information and norms within the community. This viewpoint is of great significance for understanding how the professional skills of K-Pop artists affect fan loyalty in this study.

2.1.2 Likability

In the landscape of K-Pop fandom, the concept of likeability emerges as a cornerstone in the development of fan loyalty. Studies have shown that individuals are more inclined to believe information from and engage with, people they find likeable (Xiang, 2017). This tendency is mirrored in the fan-artist relationship, where the likeability of K-Pop artists can significantly sway fan interactions and loyalty.

The phenomenon of likeability is deeply rooted in the psychology of first impressions. Fisk and Newberg (1990) pointed out that consumers automatically form a good first impression of those they believe they like. The relationship between fans and K-Pop artists is usually achieved through the personality and behavior of artists themselves, which are carefully managed to enhance their likeability.

2.1.3 Similarity

When exploring the popularity of K-Pop artists in China and their impact on fan loyalty, similarity also plays an important role. In social psychology and consumer behavior research, similarity is often seen as a key factor influencing individual preferences and loyalty. For example, Shen et al. (2010) explored how perceived similarity among virtual community members affects community loyalty in their study. They pointed out that when community members perceive similarities in interests or experiences with other members, this perception may promote interaction among members, thereby developing loyalty to the community (Shen et al., 2010). And explores how K-Pop fans perceive similarities with their artists, such as cultural, value, or artistic taste, and how they influence their loyalty to their artists. Rogers et al. (1970) posited that communication is most likely between individuals who share similarities, as they are drawn to each other through "a sense of homophily" (p. 526). This concept extends to the realm of K-Pop, where the likeability of artists often hinges on the perceived similarities they share with their fans. Thus, the following hypothesis is drawn:

H1: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists significantly affects their perceived social attraction.

- H1A:** Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' expertise significantly affects their perceived social attraction.
- H1B:** Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' likeability significantly affects their perceived social attraction.
- H1C:** Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' similarity significantly affects their perceived social attraction.

2.2 Exposure to musicianship

The article "Parasocial Relationships with Musicians" from Rubin et al., provides an important perspective for understanding the popularity of K-Pop artists in China and the formation of fan loyalty. The exposure of musicians, the recognition of their talents and creativity by fans, and the interaction through various media platforms work together to strengthen the emotional and psychological connection between fans and musicians. (he study conducted by Kurtin et al., (2019) explores the parasitic social relationship (PSR) between fans and musicians, which is a unique and one-sided relationship generated by media interaction. This is very suitable for this study to delve deeper into the relationship between K-Pop artists and Chinese fan loyalty. Through the use of social media and other interactive platforms, fans can feel the authenticity of musicians, thereby enhancing their emotional connection with their artists. Thus, the following hypothesis is drawn:

- H2:** Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' exposure to musicianship significantly affects their K-Pop artist's perceived task attraction.
- H3A:** Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artist's exposure to musicianship significantly affects their K-Pop artists' perceived physical attraction.

2.3 Visual Appeal

K-Pop artists brought about constant transformation based on the combination of choreography, and charming visuals, thereby captivating consumers globally. Korean entertainment companies constantly transform their content, while K-Pop artists transform the combination of competitive vocals, choreography, and visuals in an attempt to captivate consumers worldwide. They also strive to offer splendid spectacles by including perfectly regimented group dance and point dance. Furthermore, they constantly attempt to transform through sensational fashion and styles for releasing new songs (Kim et al., 2022).

The study "WebQual: An Instrument for Consumer Evaluation of Web Sites" emphasizes the importance of visual appeal in building user experience and preferences by analyzing WebQual tools. This study points out that the visual effects of a website are crucial for attracting and maintaining user interest. Visual appeal involves the harmony of color, graphics, and layout and the innovation of design and emotional appeal. These factors work together to form users' overall impression and experience of a website (Loiacono et al., 2007). Taking into consideration the factors of visual appeal, K-Pop artists, including their unique hairstyle, makeup, and stage costumes easily fall into this category of factors. These factors have an impact on fans. The visual image of an artist can strengthen fans' sense of identification and emotional connection with their artist's personality. This unique connection is critical in maintaining K-Pop fans' loyalty to their artists, especially in the visually oriented K-Pop industry. Accordingly, a hypothesis examined in this work is as follows:

- H3B:** Chinese fans' perception on K-Pop artists' visual appeal significantly affects their K-Pop artists' perceived physical attraction.

2.4 Mediating Variables

Rubin and McHugh (1987) explored the multifaceted characteristics of unidirectional social interaction (PSI) that college students develop with their favored television characters. Their study

delineated three different types of attractions—social attraction, task attraction, and physical attraction—all of which are components that constitute this one-sided relationship. Social attraction is based on the notion that media figures can become friends with the audience. Task attraction is defined by the perceived ability of media figures to fulfill audience needs. Lastly, physical attraction pertains to the aesthetic appeal of media characters. Rubin et al. (1987) succinctly summarized this triad, stating: "Social attraction suggests that media figures can become friends with media users, physical attraction relates to the appearance of media figures, and task attraction involves the ability of media figures to solve problems for media users." This framework provides a comprehensive understanding of the connections between media consumers and media figures. This also applies to the framework of this study on the relationship between K-Pop artists and fan loyalty.

This study utilized this framework, which has also been used as an intermediate variable in similar research directions, such as Kurtin et al, their study on Parasocial Relationships with Musicians fully aligns with Rubin et al.'s research framework; Social, Task, and physical attraction was each anticipated to be related to parallel interaction as well as to the importance of a parallel relationship with the music (Kurtin et al., 2019). Their research findings support the predicted positive relationships between tasks and physical attraction and parasocial relationships, replicating Rubin and McHugh's (1987) results. Moreover, Kurtin et al. (2019) explicitly stated in their study that the results indicate that only three of the initially predicted paths were significant in the case of audience relationships with musicians (Kurtin et al., 2019). So, this study also ultimately uses these three intermediate variables to study the loyalty of K-Pop artists and fans.

Another study can also prove the necessity of these three intermediate variables. In the study "What drives social commerce: The role of parasocial interaction" these three intermediate variables were fully used as the research framework to study processes and factors of consumers' social sharing and social shopping behavior in the social commerce community (SCC). The research findings demonstrate the importance of PSI in driving users' intention to engage in the activities in SCC. The results also confirm the significant role of social attraction and task attraction in the development of PSI in SCC (Li & Patrick, 2008)

H4A: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' social attraction significantly affects the para-social interaction between the Chinese fans and the K-Pop artists.

H4B: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' task attraction significantly affects the para-social interaction between the Chinese fans and the K-Pop artists.

H4C: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' physical attraction significantly affects the para-social interaction between the Chinese fans and the K-Pop artists.

2.5 Loyalty

In exploring the loyalty of K-Pop fans, some studies have highlighted the importance of loyalty in the tourism and entertainment industries. Loyal fans are likely to repeatedly visit related tourist destinations, such as South Korea, and may repurchase related products or services, as well as recommend these experiences to others (Li & Petrick, 2008). In this study, the behavior of fans traveling to South Korea to see their artists also demonstrates their loyalty to these artists. The support of fans for their artists is described in an article as follows: K-Pop fans are known for their loyalty, they support their artists by buying albums, streaming music videos (MV), following concerts, fan meetings, fan service, and many more (Ardhiyansyah, et al., 2021). Therefore, a hypothesis is suggested:

H5: The para-social interaction between the Chinese fans and K-Pop artists is positively related to the Chinese fans' Loyalty to K-Pop artists.

3. Research Methods and Materials

3.1 Research Framework

By integrating these variables, the study regroups them into a coherent framework to analyze in detail the factors that affect social and physical attractiveness, as well as the impact on alignment of social interaction and fan loyalty. The regrouped variables aim to examine the multidimensional attractiveness of K-Pop artists, including their expertise, likability, visual attractiveness, and the similarity between fans and artists. This structure helps to understand how these attributes promote fan engagement and commitment, thereby maintaining K-Pop fan loyalty through various perspectives. Therefore, this conceptual framework provides a holistic perspective of the complex dynamics between K-Pop artists and their fans, and identifies the surface and deep factors that promote fan behavior. As such, the hypotheses of this study are duly proposed as appeared in the following section.

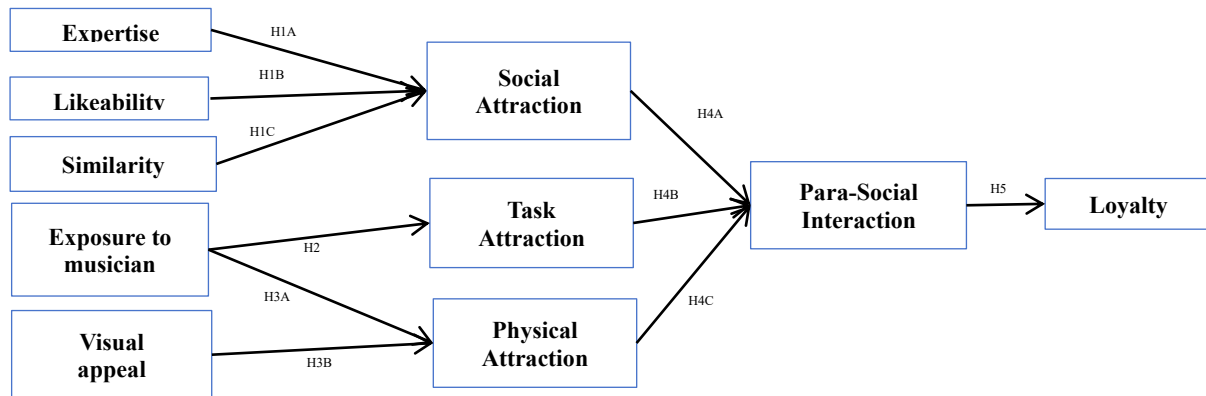


Figure 1: Conceptual Framework

3.2 Research Methodology

This study utilizes a quantitative approach to examine the factors relevant to K-Pop fandom issues among K-Pop fans in China. Survey research uses statistical analysis to validate hypotheses and describe the samples of the population under this study, the researcher used Descriptive Analysis to evaluate the demographic data of the respondents. This method helps the researcher to thoroughly understand the basic characteristics of the respondents and their distribution. Moreover, the researcher conducted "Reliability Analysis with Cronbach's Alpha" to assess the internal consistency of the questionnaire. As an efficient testing tool, this method ensures the reliability and consistency of the questionnaire items.

Additionally, the researcher used "Inferential Analysis," which includes both simple and multiple linear regressions. These analytical methods assist the researcher in delving into the relationships between variables and provide robust data support for the study. By utilizing these statistical approaches, the researcher was able to gain a deeper understanding of the data, thereby enhancing the persuasiveness of the article.

In summary, the data in this article, through a well-planned data collection and analysis scheme, ensured the reliability and validity of the research. This research work will vigorously advance the study process in the field related to K-Pop, and provide valuable references and insights for subsequent studies.

3.3 Populations and Sample Size

This study employs a non-probability convenience sampling methodology, targeting young Chinese fans living in China. The targeted population must also be active on social media regarding K-Pop features. The sample size of 384 respondents was determined based on the average number of followers across the official accounts of five popular K-Pop groups, using Krejcie and Morgan's (1970) table for sample size determination (Krejcie & Morgan, 1970). The survey will be conducted using the Weibo platform to reach out to young Chinese fans of K-Pop.

3.4 Sampling Technique

The researcher used the Weibo platform, which is one of the mainstream social media platforms in China in order to approximate the number of K-Pop fans in China. Five K-Pop artists represent all K-Pop artists and groups in China. They are EXO with 3.66 Million fans, BTS with 5.54 Million, BLACKPINK with 5.52 Million, SUPER JUNIOR with 2 Million, and BIGBANG with 6.7 Million fans respectively. Therefore, the average number of the population who are in favor of K-Pop artists is around 4.684 million.

4. Result and Discussion

4.1 Demographic Factors and General Information

In this study's questionnaire survey, 401 respondents participated, with 360 being female, representing 89.77% of the total. This figure of this sample implies that K-Pop is more popular among young women in China. This sample shows the majority of K-Pop fans, constituting 61.35%, being at 18 to 24 years old, totaling 246 individuals. This age group, inclusive of college students and young professionals, exhibits a profound enthusiasm for K-Pop culture, reflecting the profound influence of K-Pop on 313 individuals, having a bachelor's degree or less, indicating that K-Pop primarily appeals to students. In the career analysis, students represent the largest segment, at 35.16%, or 141 individuals, corroborating the education data and further attesting to K-Pop's popularity among students and the youth of China. This demographic information relatively reflects the right environment, upon which invaluable guidance for K-Pop artists and their management teams in crafting effective market strategies, and, fan engagement plans tailored for the Chinese market can be built. China's younger generation. Regarding income of the sample, the majority of fans have a monthly income of less than 5000-yuan, accounting for 59.10%, or 237 individuals. This data underscores the prevalent economic status of the primary fan base, aligned with their career stages. The trend is similar in educational background, with 78.05%, or 313 individuals, having a bachelor's degree or less, indicating that K-Pop primarily appeals to students. In the career analysis, students represent the largest segment, at 35.16%, or 141 individuals, corroborating the education data and further attesting to K-Pop's popularity among students and the youth of China. This demographic information relatively reflects the right environment, upon which invaluable guidance for K-Pop artists and their management teams in crafting effective market strategies, and, fan engagement plans tailored for the Chinese market can be built.

4.2 Research Hypothesis Testing Result

The results of this study provide substantial support for H1A, which proposed that Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' expertise significantly enhances their perceived social attraction. Data analysis shows a clear positive relationship between expertise and social attraction ($\beta = 0.298$, $p < 0.001$), demonstrating that fans place high value on the professional skills of K-Pop artists, especially their music and dance abilities. This finding aligns with previous research on the importance of professional talent in attracting fans (e.g., Bresler, 2005). The results emphasize that expertise plays a crucial role in fostering social attraction, as fans are drawn to artists who demonstrate exceptional talent. However, it

is important to note that an overemphasis on expertise might overshadow other significant factors, such as an artist's personality or visual appeal, which also contribute to fan engagement.

Similarly, the findings support H1B, which hypothesized that Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' likability is positively related to their perceived social attraction. The results revealed a strong positive relationship between likability and social attraction ($\beta = 0.328$, $p < 0.001$), indicating that the likability of K-Pop artists plays an essential role in building strong connections with their fans. Fans are more likely to feel drawn to artists who possess charismatic and appealing personalities. This result is consistent with previous studies (e.g., Fisk & Newberg, 1990), which have highlighted the importance of likability in consumer and fan relationships. However, while likability is a key factor, it is not the only contributor to social attraction. Expertise and visual appeal also play vital roles, and an exclusive focus on likability might not fully explain the complexity of fan engagement.

H1C: Chinese fans' perceived K-Pop artist's Similarity as a part of their perception of K-Pop artist is positively effects their perceived social attraction, suggesting that similarity between K-Pop artists and fans increases social attraction, was supported by the data. Respondents rated common interests with artists highly, indicating that shared similarities enhance the sense of connection ($\beta=0.299$, $p<0.001$). This result shows that fans feel more socially attracted to artists with whom they share similarities, strengthening the fan-artist bond. However, perceived similarity may vary widely among individuals, making it a less universally applicable factor.

H2: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artist's Exposure to Musicianship is positively effects K-Pop artist's Task Attraction, hypothesizing that knowledge of K-Pop artists' musical talent enhances fans' appreciation, was confirmed. Fans demonstrated a deep understanding of their favorite artists' musical talents, significantly contributing to their appreciation ($\beta=0.746$, $p<0.001$). This result clearly indicates that knowledge and appreciation of musical talent are crucial for fan engagement. However, this appreciation might be less influential for casual fans who may prioritize other attributes such as appearance or media presence.

H3A: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' Exposure to Musicianship positively affects K-Pop artists' Physical Attraction, and H3B: Chinese fans' perception of K-Pop artists' Visual Appeal is positively related to K-Pop artists' Physical Attraction. These hypotheses, which explored the impact of visual appeal and musicianship on physical attraction, led to supporting the hypotheses. Data showed that visual appeal ($\beta=0.414$, $p<0.001$) and exposure to musicianship ($\beta=0.477$, $p<0.001$) significantly influenced physical attraction. The strength here lies in the evident impact of visual and musical appeal on attracting fans. However, an emphasis on visual appeal might prioritize physical appearance over artistic talent and personality traits, potentially encouraging superficial fan engagement.

Finally, the hypotheses H4A: K-Pop artist's Social Attraction positively affects Para-Social Interaction between Chinese fans and the K-Pop artist, H4B: K-Pop artist's Task Attraction is positively related to Para-Social Interaction between Chinese fans and the K-Pop artist, and H4C: K-Pop artist's Physical Attraction positively affects Para-Social Interaction between Chinese fans and the K-Pop artist, which examined the relationship between social, task, and physical attraction and para-social interaction, led to the rejection of the null hypotheses. Social attraction ($\beta=0.454$, $p<0.001$), task attraction ($\beta=0.223$, $p<0.001$), and physical attraction ($\beta=0.225$, $p<0.001$) positively effects para-social interaction, which significantly impacted fan loyalty (H5, $\beta=0.756$, $p<0.001$). These findings underscore how different forms of attraction contribute to deeper fan engagement through para-social interactions. However, reliance on para-social interaction may not fully capture the complexity of fan loyalty, which is also influenced by direct interactions and personal experiences.

In summary, all tested hypotheses led to the rejection of the null hypotheses, demonstrating the multifaceted nature of fan attraction and loyalty to K-Pop artists. While each factor—expertise,

likability, similarity, visual appeal, and para-social interaction—plays a significant role, their interplay and individual variations among fans suggest a complex and dynamic fan culture.

5. Conclusion and Recommendation

5.1 Conclusion and Discussion

This study investigates the perceptions of young Chinese fans towards K-Pop artists and the impact of these perceptions on their social attractiveness and loyalty. By applying attraction theory and parasocial interaction theory, this research identifies several key factors—including expertise, likability, visual appeal, and similarity—and examines their influence on fan engagement and loyalty. The findings of this study, based on data collected through a questionnaire and supported by previous literature, reveal that Chinese fans place significant value on the professional skills of K-Pop artists, particularly their stage performance and artistic talent. These expertise factors are found to be crucial in fostering social attraction, as fans are drawn to artists who exhibit exceptional talent. Furthermore, the likability of K-Pop artists, reflected in their charm and personality, plays a central role in enhancing social attraction. Fans tend to form stronger emotional connections with artists who display endearing personalities. Additionally, this study highlights the importance of visual appeal, noting that fans are attracted to artists who maintain a natural and approachable style in both their personal lives and social media presence. This visual appeal strengthens fans' interest and engagement. Moreover, similarity between fans and artists, in terms of shared interests, also enhances social attraction and fosters a deeper connection. The use of social media platforms facilitates para-social interactions, providing fans with a closer, more personal understanding of the artists' daily lives and personalities. This interaction, in turn, significantly influences fan loyalty, as evidenced by their strong commitment to supporting their favorite artists, whether by attending concerts or participating in fan events in Korea. This study significantly portrays the perspectives of how young Chinese fans perceive K-Pop artists and the extent to which these perceptions effect the K-Pop artists' social attractiveness, thereby causing the Chinese fans' loyalty. The analysis indicates that Chinese fans' perceptions of K-Pop artists' professional skills and likability are crucial in fostering social attractiveness of the artists, which in turn enhances the Chinese fans' loyalty through increased para-social interactions between the fans and the artists. This relationship underscores the importance of both the professional capabilities and personal charm of K-Pop artists in establishing deep connections with fans. These connections are often mediated through interactions on social media and fan engagement activities, highlighting the role of digital platforms in enhancing cultural resonance between K-Pop artists and their fans.

5.2 Recommendation

1) Firstly, entertainment companies can utilize these insights to better envision the purchasing behavior of Chinese teenagers towards artists, especially the driving forces of emotional and cultural connections to purchasing decisions. This information can help entertainment companies adjust their strategies in the Chinese market, launching more targeted artist-related products and services while catering to the development of more localized artists. For example, entertainment companies can expand their product range to include more exclusive and limited-edition K-Pop merchandise, catering to the unique interaction modes between fans and artists to attract the interest of Chinese teenage consumers in K-Pop artist products.

2) Furthermore, foreign entertainment enterprises should consider collaborating with influential local entertainment companies to better adapt to China's entertainment market according to local policies and consumption habits, promoting marketing through social media platforms (such as Weibo and TikTok). Such collaborations can help expand the influence of these entertainment companies, enhance brand credibility, and create more personalized and interactive artist marketing

activities. Meanwhile, companies can also leverage these platforms to provide interactive experiences between fans and artists, such as live broadcasts and daily life sharing of artists, to increase fans' engagement and loyalty towards artists. Management of entertainment companies should adjust resource allocation, particularly investing in market research and digital marketing. By continuously studying the Chinese entertainment market, companies can keep abreast of consumer preferences and market trends, thereby maintaining a competitive edge. In digital marketing, companies should allocate more resources to create engaging content, utilize influencer marketing, and employ targeted advertising to reach specific market segments.

3) In terms of artist management, local Chinese entertainment companies can learn from the mature management systems of Korean entertainment companies to better cultivate highly professional artists. Regarding product development, entertainment companies should focus on creating innovative products that resonate with K-Pop fans, such as online fan meetings and new album signing events, enhancing fans' real-world experiences and customizing different artist-themed merchandise. Additionally, establishing a responsive and flexible supply chain is crucial to quickly adapt to changes in the Chinese entertainment market and promptly produce and distribute new products in China.

4) Lastly, entertainment companies should actively build and maintain fan communities by creating official fan clubs, organizing fan events, and interacting with fans through social media to enhance fans' loyalty to artists. By encouraging and utilizing fan feedback, entertainment companies can continuously improve their artist management and fan services, thereby further optimizing their marketing strategies and product offerings for local K-Pop artists in China. Moreover, encouraging collaborations between K-Pop artists and popular Chinese artists can create appealing fusion works, introducing K-Pop to new market segments and fostering deeper cultural exchanges.

By applying these recommendations, both Chinese and Korean entertainment companies can better seize the opportunities presented by the K-Pop market in China and the future development of local artists. This approach will drive sales growth of fan products, enhance loyalty to artists, and cultivate a more active consumer base. Employing innovative marketing strategies that leverage social media, viral content, and fan-driven promotions can significantly boost the popularity of local pop artists, creating engaging and shareable content that resonates with the youth demographic. Additionally, investing in high-quality production for music videos, concerts, and promotional materials is essential. High production values enhance the overall appeal of the artists and their music, making them more competitive in the international market. By implementing these recommendations, both Chinese agents importing K-Pop and local music business promoters can effectively enhance their strategies, ensuring sustained growth and increased popularity in the dynamic and competitive music industry.

In conclusion, by applying these recommendations, both Chinese and Korean entertainment companies can better seize the opportunities presented by the K-Pop market in China, driving sales growth of fan products, enhancing loyalty to artists, and cultivating a more active consumer base. This strategic approach will not only ensure sustained growth but also solidify the presence of K-Pop and locally developed artists in the competitive landscape of the Chinese entertainment market.

5.3 Limitation and Further Study

This study provides valuable insights into the perceptions of young Chinese K-Pop fans and the factors that influence their social attractiveness and loyalty. However, some limitations encountered in this study provide areas for future research that can further enhance my understanding of this business music discipline in the future and address the shortcomings of the current article. Regarding K-Pop Chinese fans, an important area for future research is fan management. Although this study emphasizes the importance of fan participation, it does not delve into effective fan management

strategies. Future research can investigate how structured fan management practices, such as organized fan clubs, company-sponsored official events, and direct communication channels between artists and fans, affect fan loyalty and social attractiveness. Understanding these mechanisms of fan management can provide entertainment companies with actionable strategies to cultivate a more stable and positive fan base. In addition, this study mainly focuses on young Chinese K-Pop fans, which limits the generalizability of the research results. Future research should consider a more diverse demographic structure, including different age groups, regions within China, and even comparative analysis with K-Pop fans from other countries. This will help understand how different cultures and regional differences affect the development of K-Pop artists and fan loyalty.

Reference

- Ardhiyansyah, A., Maharani, D. P., Sari, S. P., & Mansur, U. (2021). K-Pop marketing tactics that build fanatical behavior. In *the 1st ICEMAC 2020: International Conference on Economics, Management, and Accounting* (pp. 66-70). NST Proceedings.
- Bakker, D. (2018). *Conceptualising influencer marketing*. Hbokennisbank.nl.
- Berscheid, E., Snyder, M., & Omoto, A. M. (1989). The relationship closeness inventory: Assessing the closeness of interpersonal relationships. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 57(5), 792-807.
- Bresler, L. (2005). Music and the Intellect: Perspectives, interpretations, and implications for education. *Phi Delta Kappan*, 87(1), 24-31.
- Byrne, D., Clore, G. L., & Smeaton, G. (1986). The attraction hypothesis: Do similar attitudes affect anything? *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 51(6), 1167-1170.
- Chen, J. (2014). “韩流”为何能在中国一火再火 “Hán liú” wèi hé néng zài Zhōngguó yī huǒ zài huǒ - Zhōngguó qīngnián bào. [Why can the Korean Wave continue to thrive in China]. 中国青年报 [China Youth Daily].
- Chew, Y. C. (2018). The success factor of K-Pop music from the fan's perspective. https://www.academia.edu/37923390/The_Success_Factor_of_K_pop_Music_from_The_Fans_Perspective
- Cronbach, L. J. (1951). Coefficient alpha and the internal structure of tests. *Psychometrika*, 16(3), 297-334.
- Fiske, S. T., & Neuberg, S. L. (1990). *A continuum of impression formation, from category-based to individuating processes: Influences of information and motivation on attention and interpretation* (M. P. Zanna, Ed.). ScienceDirect; Academic Press.
- Gong, Y. (2022). Transcultural taste and neoliberal patriotic subject: A study of Chinese fans' on line talk of K-Pop. *Poetics*, 93, 101665.
- Harris, M. (2022, July 23). *Globalization of K-Pop: How diverse is the K-Pop fandom? - Insight* | by Balance Now. Insight.
- Horton, D., & Wohl, R. (1956). Mass communication and para-social interaction: Observations on intimacy at a distance. *Psychiatry*, 19(3), 215-229.
- Hu, Y. (2013). 浅析“韩流”风行的传播学成因——以《江南style》的全球风行为例 *Qiǎn xī “Hán liú” fēng xíng de chuán bō xué chéng yīn — yǐ 《Jiāngnán style》 de quánqiú fēng xíng wéi lì. An Analysis of the Communication Studies Causes of the Popularity of the “Korean Wave” - Taking the Global Popularity of “Gangnam Style” as an Example*

- Huber, C. (2023, August 21). *The rise of K-Pop, and what it reveals about society and culture*. YaleNews.
- Hwang, Y. (2016, October 13). *China's Gold Finance acquires hallyu fim Fantagio Entertainment*. The Korea Herald.
- James, G., Witten, D., Hastie, T., & Tibshirani, R. (2021). An introduction to statistical learning. In *Springer Texts in Statistics*. Springer US.
- Kim, J., Kim, K., Park, B., & Choi, H. (2022). The phenomenon and development of K-Pop: The relationship between success factors of K-Pop and the national image, social network service citizenship behavior, and tourist behavioral intention. *Sustainability*, 14(6), 3200.
- Koetse, M. (2018). *K-Pop's recipe for success: Why Korean artist groups got so big in China and are conquering the world*. Watsonweibo.
- Koo, J. M., & Koo, H. M. (2022). K-Pop from Local to Global. *The Columbia Journal of Asia*, 1(1), 175-187.
- Krejcie, R. V., & Morgan, D. W. (1970). Determining sample size for research activities. *Educational and Psychological Measurement*, 30(3), 607-610.
- Kurtin, K. S., O'Brien, N. F., Roy, D., & Dam, L. (2019). Parasocial Relationships with Musicians. *The Journal of Social Media in Society*, 8(2), 30-50.
- Li, X. (Robert), & Petrick, J. F. (2008). Reexamining the dimensionality of brand loyalty: A case of the cruise industry. *Journal of Travel & Tourism Marketing*, 25(1), 68-85.
- Liu, L. (2013). "韩流"类型及其传播策略研究 "韩流"类型及其传播策略研究 "Hán liú" lèixíng jí qí chuán bō cè lüè yán jiū "Hán liú" lèixíng jí qí chuán bō cè lüè yán jiū. A Study on the Types and Communication Strategies of the Korean Wave (pp. 131-149).
- Loiacono, E. T., Watson, R. T., & Goodhue, D. L. (2007). WebQual: An instrument for consumer evaluation of web sites. *International Journal of Electronic Commerce*, 11(3), 51-87.
- Ma, Z., Song, L., Zhou, J., Chong, W., & Xiong, W. (2022). How do comeback korean pop performers acquire audience empathetic attachment and sustained loyalty? *Parasocial interactions through live stream shows*. Philpapers.org.
- Magano, J., Oliveira, M. A-Y., Walter, C. E., & Leite, A. M. (2022). Attitudes toward fashion influencers as a mediator of purchase Intention. *Information*, 13(6), 297.
- Meng, H. (2014, December 4). 《江南Style》视频播放量“爆表。”《Jiāngnán Style》shìpín bō fàng liàng “bào biǎo. BBC News.
- Mills, J. (1966). Opinion change as a function of the communicator's desire to influence and liking for the audience. *Journal of Experimental Social Psychology*, 2(2), 152-159.
- Oplustilova, N., Choe, Y., Han, G., & Lee, G. (2022). International K-Pop fans' involvement in fandom: Examination of identity salience. *International Journal of Tourism and Hospitality Research*, 36(4), 35-47.
- Que, Y. (2023). Love in imagination: A comparative analysis between chinese k-pop fans and esports fans regarding their parasocial interaction and relationship towards the virtual idol group K/DA. In F. Gilardi, & P. Martin (Eds.), *Esports in the Asia-Pacific: Ecosystem, Communities, and Identities* (pp. 115-136). Palgrave Macmillan. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-99-3796-7_6
- Reinhard, M.-A., & Messner, M. (2009). The effects of source likeability and need for cognition on advertising effectiveness under explicit persuasion. *Journal of Consumer Behaviour*, 8(4), 179-191.

- Rogers, E. M., & Bhowmik, D. K. (1970). Homophily-Heterophily: Relational concepts for communication research. *Public Opinion Quarterly*, 34(4), 523.
- Roll, M. (2021). *Korean Wave (Hallyu) - Rise of Korea's Cultural Economy & Pop Culture*. Martin Roll.
- Rubin, A. M., Perse, E. M., & Powell, R. A. (1985). Loneliness, parasocial interaction, and local television news viewing. *Human Communication Research*, 12(2), 155-180.
- Rubin, R. B., & McHugh, M. P. (1987). Development of parasocial interaction relationships. *Journal of Broadcasting & Electronic Media*, 31(3), 279-292.
- Shen, Y.-C., Huang, C.-Y., Chu, C.-H., & Liao, H.-C. (2010). Virtual community loyalty: An interpersonal-interaction perspective. *International Journal of Electronic Commerce*, 15(1), 49-74.
- Shin, S. I., & Kim, L. (2013). Organizing K-Pop: Emergence and market making of large Korean entertainment houses, 1980-2010. *East Asia*, 30(4), 255-272.
- SM Entertainment. (2014, February 27). *Production: Music nation SMTOWN*. SM Entertainment.
- Stasi, D. (1988). *Paper - Interactive electronic home shopping an update on the telaction approach - NCTA technical papers*.
- Stephens, D. L., Hill, R. P., & Bergman, K. (1996). Enhancing the consumer-product relationship : Lessons from the QVC home shopping channel. *Journal of Business Research*, 37(3), 193-200.
- Sugue, M. (2022, July 25). *10 things marketers can learn from K-Pop marketing strategies*. Spiralytics.
- Xiang, L. (2017). *Pacific Asia Conference on Information Systems (PACIS) 2014 What drives social commerce: The role of parasocial interaction*. Semantic Scholar.
- Yoon, T.-J., & Jin, D. Y. (2017). The Korean wave: Evolution, fandom, and transnationality. In *Google Books* (pp. 129-141). Lexington Books.
- Zhang, Q., & Negus, K. (2020). East Asian pop music artist production and the emergence of data fandom in China. *International Journal of Cultural Studies*, 23(4), 493-511.
- Zhang, Y. (2022). A study on the para-social interaction between artists and fans in virtual applications. *Advances in Social Science, Education and Humanities Research*, 631. <https://doi.org/10.2991/assehr.k.220105.205>

MODELING THE IMPACT OF ELECTRONIC WORD OF MOUTH (eWOM) TO UNIVERSITY CHOICE OF ENROLLMENT INTENTIONS

Rosakorn Meechoovet

Business Administration Program (Bilingual Program)
University of the Thai Chamber of Commerce, Thailand
Corresponding Author, E-mail: rosakornmee@pim.ac.th

Abstract

This study explores the impact of electronic word of mouth (eWOM) on university search behavior and decision confidence among prospective students in Bangkok, Thailand, comparing public and private institutions. Using a quantitative approach, a structured questionnaire was distributed to high school seniors and first-year university students. The analysis, conducted through Structural Equation Modeling (SEM), reveals that educational quality, institutional image, and the marketing mix significantly influence student satisfaction, which in turn affects decision confidence. Additionally, eWOM mediates the relationship between satisfaction and confidence, ultimately shaping enrollment intentions. The findings highlight the importance of peer-generated content in influencing institutional reputation and student decision-making, with implications for university marketing strategies.

Keywords: Electronic Word-of-Mouth (eWOM), Student Enrollment Decision, Institutional Reputation, Purchase Intention, Higher Education

Introduction

Word of mouth (WOM) has long been recognized as a significant influence on consumer decision-making due to its perceived credibility in comparison to traditional advertising (Gildin, 2022). In recent years, electronic word of mouth (eWOM) has emerged as a more accessible and impactful form of communication (Abdullah et al., 2023). Through social media platforms, blogs, forums, and online review sites, individuals can share their experiences and evaluations of products and services, thereby shaping the opinions and choices of others. This digital form of WOM is especially influential when it comes to high-involvement decisions such as selecting a university (Maru & Vijay, 2024).

University choice is a particularly complex decision, especially for Millennial and Generation Z students who actively seek peer feedback and online reviews as part of their information-gathering process (Lehmann, 2015). Although its growing relevance, there remains a lack of research specifically examining the impact of eWOM on university selection. Existing literature often focuses on student satisfaction following enrollment or course evaluations rather than on how eWOM influences pre-enrollment decision-making (Jalilvand & Samiei, 2012). However, eWOM has the potential to significantly shape perceptions of institutional reputation, trustworthiness, and attractiveness, which in turn can influence students' enrollment decisions (Ismagilova et al., 2020).

In the Thai higher education context, demographic decline and increased competition between public and private institutions have intensified the need for innovative and targeted recruitment strategies. As Chaemchoy et al. (2021) noted, universities must adapt their communication and marketing practices to remain competitive. In this environment, digital tools and eWOM represent key strategies for engaging prospective students and building institutional credibility.

This study aims to investigate how eWOM influences university choice confidence and how that confidence is linked to satisfaction and enrollment intention. It explores how prospective students interpret peer-generated content and recommendations during the decision-making process (Harahap et al., 2017; Rabah et al., 2024). Understanding these dynamics is essential for universities seeking to enhance their appeal and foster long-term student relationships in an increasingly competitive and digitalized educational landscape.

Statement of problem

Thailand's ambition to become a regional education hub is increasingly challenged by demographic changes, intensified competition, and evolving student expectations. Snodin (2019) noted that the declining birth rate poses a substantial threat to higher education institutions, especially as the number of prospective students continues to decrease. Private universities are experiencing reduced enrollment due to limited brand differentiation and the ineffectiveness of conventional marketing strategies (Nasib et al., 2022). This situation reflects global patterns observed in countries such as South Korea, China, and Japan, where demographic decline has led to institutional mergers, closures, and increased financial strain (Jung, 2024; Liu, 2024; Shimizu et al., 2015).

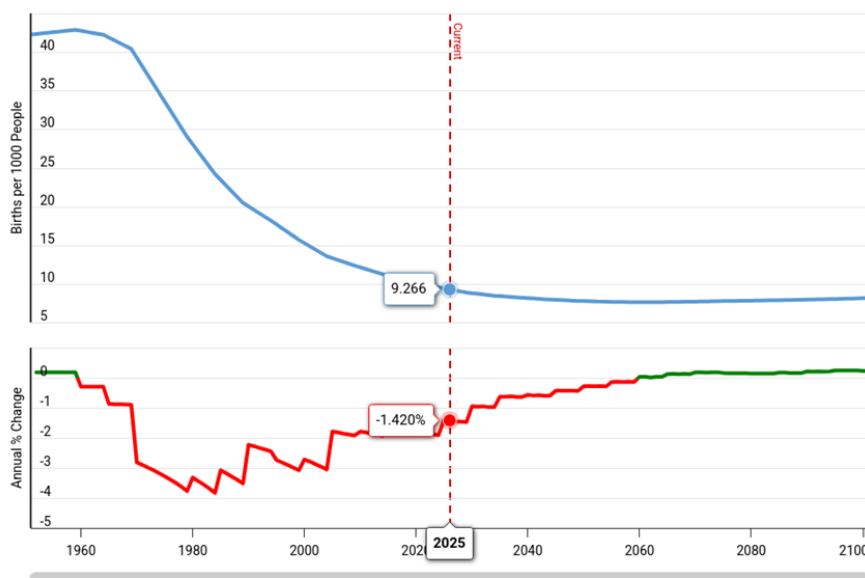


Figure 1: Thailand Birth Rate 1950-2025

Source <https://www.macrotrends.net/global-metrics/countries/tha/thailand/birth-rate>

As shown in Figure 1.1, the birth rate in Thailand has significantly decreased. According to the United Nations World Population Prospects (2015), the rate fell from over 40 births per 1,000 people in 1950 to just 9.266 births per 1,000 people in 2025. This long-term demographic shift presents a serious challenge for Thai higher education, as the shrinking youth population directly affects the pool of university applicants. Analysts such as Arnond Sakworawich have warned that without meaningful reform, many Thai universities may face closure within the next five years, citing declining student numbers and an aging population as major threats to institutional viability (The Nation Thailand, 2023).

To address this challenge, Thai universities must adopt new recruitment strategies that enhance student confidence and encourage long-term loyalty. Oliver (2006) defined loyalty as a strong commitment rooted in trust and satisfaction, which leads to repeated engagement. In the context of higher education, particularly within English and international programs, students and their families often rely on multiple sources of influence during the decision-making process. These include parental guidance, peer opinions, and perceptions shaped by service quality and institutional reputation. A growing body of research supports the role of electronic word of mouth (eWOM) in shaping these perceptions. Scholars such as Ou et al. (2014), Tsao and Hsieh (2012), Bulut and Karabulut (2018), Gisip (2022), and Hendrata et al. (2021) have found that trust, relationship quality, and credible eWOM significantly influence consumer loyalty and decision-making.

Service quality plays a crucial role in building student satisfaction and institutional trust. Latif et al. (2021) emphasized that universities delivering high-quality services are more likely to foster student loyalty. Similarly, Taylor and Baker (1994) found that service quality and customer satisfaction are closely linked and serve as key predictors of loyalty. In the higher education context, service quality is often evaluated using structured frameworks that aim to enhance student experiences and learning outcomes (Quinn et al., 2009). For example, the model developed by Teeroovengadum et al. (2016) provides a comprehensive method for assessing educational service quality across various dimensions.

In conclusion, Thai universities must focus on building strong relationships with students, improving service delivery, and promoting credible eWOM. These elements are increasingly important for enhancing student satisfaction, strengthening institutional trust, and maintaining competitiveness in a rapidly changing and demographically constrained environment.

Objective of study

This study aims to bridge the gap between digital communication and decision-making psychology in higher education. The objectives of this study are as follows:

1. To assess the influence of eWOM, institutional marketing, and stakeholder perceptions on student satisfaction.
2. To evaluate how satisfaction and eWOM contribute to decision confidence.
3. To determine the extent to which decision confidence predicts final enrollment behavior.
4. To provide empirical evidence to support digital engagement strategies in higher education marketing.

Literature Review

The decision-making process surrounding higher education selection is increasingly complicated, shaped by a combination of academic, social, personal, and financial factors. Prospective students must weigh numerous considerations including academic reputation, faculty qualifications, program availability, career alignment, and campus environment (Bock et al., 2014; Hamid et al., 2024). Financial concerns, such as tuition fees and scholarship opportunities, also significantly influence university choice (Do Musa & Hasan, 2023; Khoa & Khanh, 2020). Furthermore, social influences from family, peers, and community networks play a vital role in shaping perceptions of institutional quality and cultural fit (Sundarrajh & Zulkfili, 2019).

In this digital era, however, electronic word of mouth has emerged as a powerful and distinctive influence in the university selection process. Electronic word of mouth, or eWOM, refers to user-generated content shared across digital platforms including social media, review websites, blogs, and online forums. This form of communication extends beyond the limitations of traditional

word of mouth by supporting rapid communication of opinions across large and diverse audiences, unrestricted by time or location (Şehirli, 2021; Gildin, 2022). Unlike face-to-face interactions, eWOM is accessible long after initial publication and is often perceived as more authentic and unbiased, particularly when anonymity is preserved (Fan & Miao, 2012; Ismagilova et al., 2020). These attributes make eWOM a particularly influential tool for prospective university students who often lack direct contact with institutions during the search and evaluation phase.

In the context of Thailand's higher education system, students increasingly rely on electronic word of mouth (eWOM) to guide their decisions. They frequently consult social media platforms, student forums, online reviews, and peer testimonials to gain insight into academic quality, learning environments, and overall satisfaction, as these channels facilitate the swift exchange of information and personal experiences (Lehmann, 2015; Khaled Abdelmeguid et al., 2024). These sources not only provide information but also shape emotional connections with institutions, reinforcing brand image and influencing students' confidence in making enrollment decisions (Rabah et al., 2024; Khoa & Khanh, 2020). The integration of these peer narratives into the decision-making process is critical, particularly when institutional trust and program distinctiveness are at stake.

The theoretical framework for this research is grounded in three prominent behavioral and communication theories.

First, the Theory of Reasoned Action (Fishbein & Ajzen, 1975) explains that individual intentions are shaped by attitudes and subjective norms, meaning that students are influenced by both their own evaluations and the opinions of important others when deciding on a university.

Second, the Theory of Planned Behavior (Ajzen, 1991) extends this model by including perceived behavioral control, accounting for students' belief in their ability to carry out the choice based on access to resources, preparedness, and opportunity.

Third, the Media System Dependency Theory (Ball-Rokeach & DeFleur, 1976) highlights the growing reliance on media systems under conditions of uncertainty, such as during the high-stakes process of university selection. According to this theory, students turn to online media for both informational and emotional support, particularly when interpersonal sources are limited or unavailable (Skumanich & Kintsfather, 1998). This concept also aligns with the Uses and Gratifications Theory, which emphasizes that individuals actively seek out media to satisfy specific psychological and social needs. The COVID-19 pandemic provides a real-world example of this behavior. Kim and Lee (2020) found that limited face-to-face interaction during the pandemic led individuals to rely more heavily on digital alternatives, such as private dining options and online services. Additionally, Zhang and Zhong (2020) extended Media System Dependency Theory through a cross-national study, showing that people increase their use of informational media in response to broader societal concerns, such as environmental issues. These findings suggest that media dependency intensifies both during personal uncertainty and in response to wider social challenges. Therefore, prospective university students may similarly deepen their reliance on online platforms when navigating complex educational decisions.

Although research on eWOM has expanded in the context of consumer behavior, limited empirical work has explored its impact on university selection confidence, particularly in Southeast Asian settings. In Thailand, where digital communication is pervasive and competition among English Programs is intensifying, there is a critical need to examine how eWOM influences students' confidence in their enrollment decisions. Furthermore, identifying the psychological, social, and perceptual mechanisms through which eWOM operates will offer deeper insights into student behavior and support more effective university branding and recruitment strategies.

This study aims to investigate the influence of electronic word of mouth on university choice confidence among prospective students in Thailand. By integrating the Theory of Reasoned Action,

the Theory of Planned Behavior, and Media System Dependency Theory, the research seeks to develop a comprehensive understanding of how eWOM affects perceptions, trust, and decision-making in the context of higher education.

Gap in Literature and Research Questions

Although prior research has explored the characteristics of universities with English programs (EPs), few studies specifically address how students' electronic word-of-mouth (eWOM) behavior is influenced by their experiences in EPs. In particular, the link between students' satisfaction with EPs and their eWOM, as well as its impact on prospective students' loyalty and confidence in enrolling in universities with English programs, remains underexplored.

English Programs (EPs) differ from traditional Thai programs in several key areas. First, in terms of teaching practices, EPs use flexible, communicative methods based on Global English, unlike the rigid, Thai-centric approach of traditional Thai programs. Boonsuk Wasoh, and Ambele (2023) note that EP teachers encourage English use suitable for both local and global contexts. Instead of focusing on native-speaker norms, EPs expose students to diverse English varieties, promoting inclusivity. Pholying (2025) adds that EPs integrate global cultural content to build intercultural skills. Similarly, Sanoh and Ambele (2024) found EP students more open to various English forms, reflecting real-world diversity.

Second, regarding academic preparation, EPs place strong emphasis on equipping students for international academic and professional environments. Their curriculum focuses on critical thinking, research skills, and academic writing in English, ensuring that students are well-prepared for global challenges. In contrast, Thai programs primarily deliver content in Thai, with less emphasis on cultivating transferable global skills (Boonsuk et al., 2023; Pholying, 2025).

Finally, EPs distinguish themselves through their enhanced service quality. Institutions typically offer English-speaking administrative support, international offices, and global networking opportunities to meet international standards (Sanoh & Ambele, 2024). By comparison, traditional Thai programs often provide localized support services, which may not fully meet the expectations of students aiming for global engagement.

These distinctions in teaching practices, academic preparation, and service quality play a significant role in shaping student satisfaction. However, there is still limited research on how this satisfaction influences students' electronic word-of-mouth (eWOM) behavior. Specifically, it remains unclear how students' positive or negative experiences in EPs affect their online recommendations and, in turn, influence prospective students' confidence in enrolling in higher education in Bangkok.

Considering the declining birth rates and the distinctive characteristics of English programs in higher education, this study extends existing research on student electronic word-of-mouth (eWOM) within this context. The primary aim of the study is to examine the relationships between the higher education marketing mix, educational quality, institutional image, student satisfaction, eWOM, and student confidence, which in turn influence enrollment in higher education.

1. What are the factors affecting students' eWOM of higher education?
2. What is the appropriate model to analyze eWOM of higher education?

Conceptual Framework

In Thailand's evolving higher education landscape, especially within English-language programs, universities face the challenge of attracting and retaining students in a competitive market. The marketing mix, which includes product, price, place, and promotion, remains a foundational approach used by institutions to influence student choice. However, these traditional elements have

gained greater impact when reinforced by electronic word of mouth, commonly referred to as eWOM, which functions as a vital mediator that enhances the effectiveness of marketing strategies in shaping student decision-making (Al-Dmour et al., 2024).

Al-Dmour et al. (2024) provide evidence that eWOM transforms institutional marketing into trusted information by promoting credibility, peer endorsement, and social proof. This becomes especially important in higher education where prospective students rely on shared experiences, testimonials, and online reviews to evaluate university quality, reputation, and suitability. Accordingly, the decision to enroll is increasingly influenced not only by institutional messages but also by the experiences communicated through digital peer networks.

In terms of marketing mix components, product and price play significant roles in generating satisfaction and loyalty. Wantara and Tambrin (2019) found that the combination of product quality and fair pricing directly influences customer satisfaction, which in turn leads to stronger loyalty. Applying this to higher education, academic quality and affordability serve as primary considerations for students, and these are frequently discussed in eWOM content.

Amatus and Gisip (2022) emphasize the importance of digital platforms in shaping online customer loyalty. Factors such as website appearance, perceived security, and digital trust support the dissemination and credibility of eWOM. For students researching educational options, institutional websites and social media channels serve as primary sources for both official information and peer-generated feedback.

Experiential marketing and institutional branding are also central to university selection. Ambarwati and Sari (2024) suggest that emotional connection and brand experience play an essential role in attracting students. When these marketing efforts are reinforced by authentic peer narratives through eWOM, prospective students are more likely to develop a positive perception of the institution and feel confident in their choice.

In addition, peer influence shapes the overall brand image of an institution. According to Balroo and Saleh (2019), eWOM significantly affects perceived corporate image, which subsequently impacts university enrollment intentions. Thus, favorable eWOM acts as a bridge between marketing communication and student loyalty by enhancing the institution's trustworthiness and appeal.

Branding itself remains a critical factor in recruitment. Bock, Poole, and Joseph (2014) assert that effective branding strategies improve student attraction and engagement. However, these strategies are more persuasive when echoed and validated by peer experiences shared through digital platforms.

Based on these insights, this study proposes a conceptual framework that examines how the marketing mix influences university choice confidence among Thai undergraduate students, with eWOM serving as a mediating variable. The framework hypothesizes that while institutional marketing strategies initiate awareness and perception, it is the trust and credibility established through peer-generated content that ultimately reinforces student decisions.

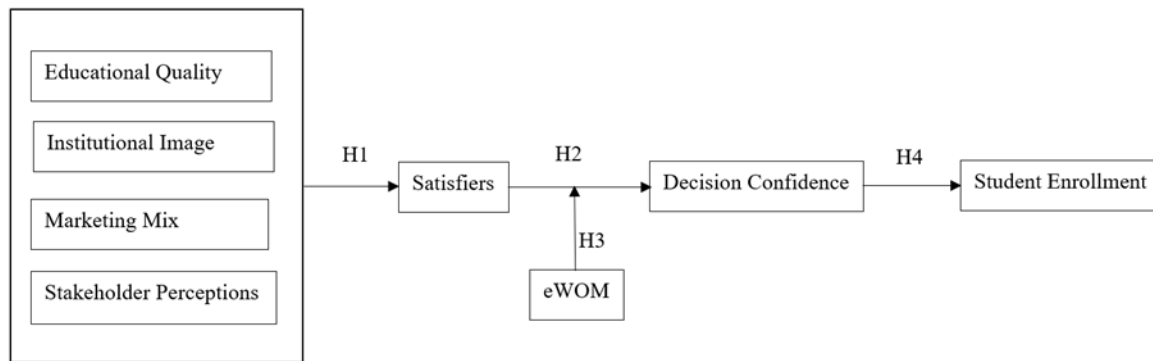


Figure 2: Conceptual Framework

This conceptual framework is designed for a quantitative study focusing on perspective students who are evaluating enrollment in public and private universities. It does not apply to postgraduate or non-degree program selections. As presented in Figure 1, the framework offers a structured approach to examining the relationship between the marketing mix and electronic word of mouth (eWOM) in shaping students' university choice confidence. The primary objective is to generate practical implications for university marketers and administrators seeking to enhance student recruitment strategies through integrated marketing and peer-influenced communication.

Hypotheses

As electronic word of mouth (eWOM) is predominantly disseminated through social media platforms, it is essential to explore whether the type of platform affects the influence of eWOM on the university choice process. For example, eWOM shared on social networking platforms such as Facebook may be perceived as more credible than eWOM shared on anonymous review forums like College Confidential. This perception stems from the fact that social networking platforms typically involve connections with known individuals, including friends, family, colleagues, and classmates. As a result, information received from these sources is more likely to be trusted and influential. In support of this, Lehmann (2015) found that Millennials are more inclined to use social networking platforms than review or rating sites for both sharing and consuming online reviews. These patterns suggest that platform-specific eWOM has varying effects on prospective students' satisfaction and confidence in making a university decision.

Based on this rationale, the following hypotheses are proposed:

H1: Educational quality, institutional image, marketing mix, and stakeholder perceptions have a positive influence on student satisfaction.

H2: Student satisfaction has a positive influence on decision confidence in choosing a university.

H3: Electronic word of mouth on social networking platforms positively influences student satisfaction and decision confidence.

H4: Decision confidence has a positive influence on student enrollment

Methodology

1. Research Design

This study employs a quantitative, cross-sectional survey design to examine the influence of electronic word of mouth (eWOM), institutional attributes, and marketing mix strategies on student satisfaction, decision confidence, and enrollment intention.

2. Population and Sample

The population comprises Thai high school students in Grades 11 and 12 who are actively exploring university options. A multi-stage sampling technique will be used. First, purposive sampling will select public and private schools. Second, stratified random sampling will ensure representation across school types and socioeconomic backgrounds. A minimum of 400 responses is targeted, meeting Structural Equation Modeling (SEM) requirements.

3. Instrumentation

Data will be collected through a structured questionnaire based on validated scales, divided into seven sections: demographic information, marketing mix (Kotler & Fox, 1995), institutional attributes (Al-Dmour et al., 2024), student satisfaction (Parasuraman et al., 1988), eWOM (Ismagilova et al., 2020), decision confidence (Sarkane & Sloka, 2015), and enrollment intention (Ajzen, 1991; George, 2004). Responses use a five-point Likert scale.

4. Data Collection

The survey will be distributed both online and offline. Ethical approval and informed consent will be obtained. A pilot test with 30 students will ensure clarity and reliability.

5. Data Analysis

Data will be analyzed using SEM via AMOS or SmartPLS. The process includes descriptive statistics, Confirmatory Factor Analysis (CFA) for model validation, and structural modeling for hypothesis testing. Model fit will be assessed using indices such as CFI, TLI, RMSEA, and chi-square/df (Hair et al., 2019; Hu & Bentler, 1999). Hypotheses will be tested at $p < 0.05$.

Finding

The findings of this study strongly support the proposed conceptual model by confirming significant relationships among institutional attributes, student satisfaction, electronic word of mouth (eWOM), decision confidence, and enrollment behavior.

Hypothesis one (**H1**) is supported by evidence indicating that educational quality, institutional image, marketing mix, and stakeholder perceptions significantly influence student satisfaction. Students report greater satisfaction when universities provide high academic standards, consistent services, and a strong reputation. These results align with previous research by Kalimullin and Dobrotvorskaya (2016), Al-Dmour et al. (2024), and Balroo and Saleh (2019), who highlight the importance of institutional quality and marketing strategies in shaping positive student evaluations.

Hypothesis two (**H2**) is also confirmed, showing that student satisfaction positively influences decision confidence. Satisfied students are more certain about their university choice, consistent with findings by Wahab et al. (2024) and Wulandari and Gunarto (2024), who noted that satisfaction enhances trust and reduces uncertainty in decision-making.

Hypothesis three (**H3**) is validated by the mediating role of eWOM between satisfaction and decision confidence. Satisfied students frequently share positive experiences online, influencing the perceptions and confidence of prospective students. This confirms the work of Nuseir and El Refae

(2022), Al-Dmour et al. (2024), and Bock et al. (2014), who emphasize eWOM as a powerful form of social validation that extends the impact of satisfaction.

Hypothesis four (**H4**) is supported by data showing that decision confidence significantly increases the likelihood of enrollment. Students with higher confidence are more likely to proceed with their decision, echoing earlier findings by Sarkane and Sloka (2015), who stress the role of trust and perceived value in driving enrollment behavior.

Conclusion

This study confirms the significant influence of electronic word-of-mouth (eWOM) on students' university selection. The findings emphasize the increasing importance of peer recommendations and digital platforms in student decision-making (Al-Dmour et al., 2024; Maru & Sai Vijay, 2024). Institutional image, educational quality, and effective marketing strategies are shown to significantly impact student satisfaction, which, in turn, drives positive eWOM and influences prospective students' enrollment choices (Bock et al., 2014; Khaled Abdelmeguid et al., 2024). Consistent with Customer Satisfaction Theory (Oliver, 2006; Wantara & Tambrin, 2019), satisfied students are more likely to promote their institution, contributing to its long-term success. The study's framework also draws upon Social Influence Theory and the Theory of Planned Behavior (Ajzen, 1991; Fishbein & Ajzen, 1975) to explain eWOM's impact on student perceptions and decisions.

The research highlights eWOM's leading role in student decision-making and the substantial influence of digital peer interactions, contributing to higher education marketing. It recommends that institutions prioritize enhancing service quality, strengthening branding, and improving digital engagement to foster positive eWOM and increase enrollment confidence (Latif et al., 2021; Sarkane & Sloka, 2015). Universities should actively manage their online presence, encourage digital engagement, and utilize peer testimonials to build trust (Ismail, 2024; Nasib et al., 2022).

In conclusion, this study underscores eWOM's critical role in shaping university choices and enrollment confidence. By strategically leveraging eWOM, universities can improve their marketing efforts, build stronger student relationships, and enhance their competitive position in the digital academic landscape. Ongoing research is essential to keep pace with the evolving dynamics of eWOM and changing student preferences (Jung, 2024; Liu, 2024).

References

- Ajzen, I. (1991). The theory of planned behavior. *Organizational Behavior and Human Decision Processes*, 50(2), 179-211.
- Al-Dmour, R., Al-Dmour, H., & Al-Dmour, A. (2024). The crucial role of eWOM: Mediating the impact of marketing mix strategies on international students' study destination decision. *Sage Open*, 14(2), 21582440241247661, 14(2), 1–14.
- Amatus, A., & Gisip, I. A. (2022). Effects of website appearance, security and electronic word-of-mouth (eWOM) on online customer loyalty: Trust as mediating factor. *International Journal of Academic Research in Business and Social Sciences*, 12(12), 818–840.
- Ambarwati, R., & Sari, D. K. (2024). Experiential marketing and Islamic branding: A new perspective on college decision in Islamic higher education. *Journal of Islamic Marketing*, 15(3), 745–776.
- Ball-Rokeach, S. J., & DeFleur, M. L. (1976). A dependency model of mass-media effects. *Communication Research*, 3(1), 3-21.
- Balroo, S. A., & Saleh, M. A. H. (2019). Perceived eWOM and students' university enrolment intentions: The corporate image as a mediator. *Journal of Economics, Management and Trade*, 24(1), 1–14.

- Bock, D. E., Poole, S. M., & Joseph, M. (2014). Does branding impact student recruitment: A critical evaluation. *Journal of Marketing for Higher Education*, 24(1), 11–21.
- Boonsuk, Y., Wasoh, F. E., & Ambele, E. A. (2023). Repositioning English and teaching practices in global Englishes: A critical perspective from Thai higher education. *Language Teaching Research*, 13621688231178364.
- Bulut, Z. A., & Karabulut, A. N. (2018). Examining the role of two aspects of eWOM in online repurchase intention: An integrated trust–loyalty perspective. *Journal of Consumer Behaviour*, 17(4), 407–417.
- Chaemchoy, S., Puthongsiriporn, T. S., & Fry, G. W. (2021). *Higher education in Thailand*. Oxford Research Encyclopedia of Education.
- Dernóczi-Polyák, A., & Keller, V. (2024). Where to go and why? Motivational factors in the choice of higher education institutions: The example of a university in Central Eastern Europe. In *10th International Conference on Higher Education Advances (HEAd'24)*. Editorial Universitat Politècnica de València.
- Dhirathiti, N. S. (2023). Inter-sectoral challenges in higher education policy: Incentivizing cooperation and fairness through co-production. *Handbook of Education Policy*. Edward Elgar Publishing.
- Do Musa, M. S., & Hasan, H. (2023). Exploring the factors shaping student choices in higher education programs. *International Conference of Business and Social Sciences*.
- Fan, Y. W., & Miao, Y. F. (2012). Effect of electronic word-of-mouth on consumer purchase intention: The perspective of gender differences. *International Journal of Electronic Business Management*, 10(3), 175.
- Ferguson, M. R., & Burford, J. (2024). Towards emplacing internationalisation in Thai higher education. *Critical Reflections on the Internationalisation of Higher Education in the Global South*. Emerald Publishing Limited.
- Hamid, M. H. A., Ariffin, A. F., & Yusri, M. Y. (2024). Assessment of factors influencing students' decision after secondary school: A study on the declining enrollment trend in tertiary education. *International Journal of Modern Education*, 6(21), 496–506.
- Hendratta, A. A., Tinaprilla, N., & Safari, A. (2021). The effect of brand equity and electronic word of mouth (eWOM) on customer satisfaction and loyalty in e-commerce marketplace. *International Journal of Research and Review*, 8(4), 308–315.
- Inaba, Y. (2020). Higher education in a depopulating society: Survival strategies of Japanese universities. *Research in Comparative and International Education*, 15(2), 136–157. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1745499920910581>
- Ismail, I. J. (2024). A perceived usefulness of entrepreneurship education as a marketing model for students' choice of universities: Does the electronic word of mouth matter? *International Journal of Educational Management*. Advance online publication. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IJEM-03-2023-0098>
- Jalilvand, M. R., & Samiei, N. (2012). The impact of electronic word of mouth on a tourism destination choice: Testing the theory of planned behavior (TPB). *Internet Research*, 22(5), 591–612.
- Jampaklay, A., Penboon, B., & Lucktong, A. (2022). Internationalization of higher education in Thailand: Promises and reality. *Kasetsart Journal of Social Sciences*, 43(1), 183–193.
- Jung, J. (2024). When massified higher education meets shrinking birth rates: The case of South Korea. *Higher Education*, Journal Higher Education, Volume 88, spanning pages 2357–2373.

- Kalimullin, A. M., & Dobrotvorskaya, S. G. (2016). Higher education marketing strategies based on factors impacting the enrollees' choice of a university and an academic program. *International Journal of Environmental and Science Education*, 11(13), 6025–6040.
- Kamkankaew, P., & Thanitbenjasith, P. (2023). Synergizing Thai higher education with macro-marketing and circular economy principles: A paradigm shift in marketing education for sustainable societal progress. *Online Submission*, 3(5), 309–322.
- Khaled Abdelmeguid, M. K., Elsayed, R., Abbas, S., Tamim, L., Marzouk, O., Youssef, R., & El Sheikh, S. A. (2024). Factors influencing high school students' enrollment intention in national universities. *MSA-Management Sciences Journal*, 3(3), 59–87.
- Kim, J., & Lee, J. C. (2020). Effects of COVID-19 on preferences for private dining facilities in restaurants. *Journal of Hospitality and Tourism Management*, 45, 67-70.
- Knight, J. (2003). Updated definition of internationalization. *International Higher Education* (33), Boston College Center for International Higher Education, <https://doi.org/10.6017/ihe.2003.33.7391>
- Latif, K. F., Bunce, L., & Ahmad, M. S. (2021). How can universities improve student loyalty? The roles of university social responsibility, service quality, and “customer” satisfaction and trust. *International Journal of Educational Management*, 35(4), 815–829.
- Lavankura, P. (2013). Internationalizing higher education in Thailand: Government and university responses. *Journal of Studies in International Education*, 17(5), 663–676.
- Liu, J. (2024). The impact of low birth rate on education in China and its countermeasures. *Lecture Notes in Education Psychology and Public Media*, 52, 262–268.
- Macrotrends. (n.d.). *Thailand birth rate 1950-2025*. Retrieved May 12, 2025, from <https://www.macrotrends.net/global-metrics/countries/tha/thailand/birth-rate>
- Maru, C., & Sai Vijay, T. (2024). The relationship between electronic word of mouth and brand: A systematic review and future research agenda. *International Journal of Consumer Studies*, 48(2), e13017.
- Mutiara, F. P. G., Puspito, N. A., Aprilliani, N., Samudra, G., Aulia, R., Ahmad, A. R., ..., & Emalia, Z. (2024). Aksi Peduli Lindungi: Kegiatan Membersihkan Pantai Kunyit Kecamatan Bumi Waras Kota Bandar Lampung. *Economic Reviews Journal*, 3(4), 1895–1903.
- Nakatani, H. (2023). Aging and shrinking population: The looming demographic challenges of super-aged and super-low birth rate society starting from Asia. *Global Health & Medicine*, 5(5), 257–263.
- Nasib, N., Azhmy, M. F., Nabella, S. D., Rusiadi, R., & Fadli, A. (2022). Survive amidst the competition of private universities by maximizing brand image and interest in studying. *Al-Ishlah: Journal Pendidikan*, 14(3), 3317–3328.
- Nuseir, M. T., & El Refae, G. A. (2022). Factors influencing the choice of studying at UAE universities: An empirical research on the adoption of educational marketing strategies. *Journal of Marketing for Higher Education*, 32(2), 215–237.
- Oliver, R. L. (2006). Customer satisfaction research. *The Handbook of Marketing Research: Uses, Misuses, and Future Advances*, SAGE Publications, Inc.
- Ou, Y. C., de Vries, L., Wiesel, T., & Verhoef, P. C. (2014). The role of consumer confidence in creating customer loyalty. *Journal of Service Research*, 17(3), 339–354.
- Parasuraman, A., Zeithaml, V. A., & Berry, L. L. (1988). Servqual: A multiple-item scale for measuring consumer perc. *Journal of Retailing*, 64(1), 12.
- Pholying, T. (2025). Embracing Global Englishes in Thailand: Linguistic Diversity and Cultural Integration. *Asian Journal of Arts and Culture*, 25(1), e275099–e275099.

- Pongsin, V., Lawthong, N., Fry, G. W., Ransom, L., Kim, S., & Thi My, N. N. (2023). Thailand as a new international higher education hub: Major challenges and opportunities, a policy analysis. *Research in Comparative and International Education*, 18(2), 249–276.
- Por, N., Say, C., & Mov, S. (2024). Factors influencing students' decision in choosing universities: Build Bright University students. *Jurnal As-Salam*, 8(1), 1–15.
- Quinn, A., Lemay, G., Larsen, P., & Johnson, D. M. (2009). Service quality in higher education. *Total Quality Management*, 20(2), 139-152.
- Sanoh, M., & Ambele, E. A. (2024). The English varieties in Thai higher education: Views of international university students across Kachru's circles. *Journal of English Language and Linguistics*, 5(3), 222–236.
- Sarkane, G., & Sloka, B. (2015). Factors influencing the choice of higher education establishment for marketing strategies of higher education. *Economics and Business*, 27, 76–80.
- Şehirli, M. (2021). Transformation of WOM (Word of Mouth) From Traditional to Digital and Current Recommendations for e-WOM. In *Handbook of Research on IoT, Digital Transformation, and the Future of Global Marketing* (pp. 380-400). IGI Global.
- Shimizu, C., Deng, Y., Kawamura, Y., & Nishimura, K. (2015). Analysis of policy options to address Japan's declining population, shrinking birthrate, and aging society. *麗澤経済研究*, 23, 89-134.
- Skumanich, S. A., & Kintsfather, D. P. (1998). Individual media dependency relations within television shopping programming: A causal model reviewed and revised. *Communication Research*, 25(2), 200-219.
- Sundarraj, S., & Zulkfli, N. (2019). Factors Influencing International Students Decision of University Selection in Malaysia. *International Journal of Education, Learning and Training*, 4(1).
- Taylor, S. A., & Baker, T. L. (1994). An assessment of the relationship between service quality and customer satisfaction in the formation of consumers' purchase intentions. *Journal of Retailing*, 70(2), 163-178.
- Teeroovengadum, V., Kamalanabhan, T. J., & Seebaluck, A. K. (2016). Measuring service quality in higher education: Development of a hierarchical model (HESQUAL). *Quality Assurance in Education*, 24(2), 244-258.
- Tsao, W. C., & Hsieh, M. T. (2012). Exploring how relationship quality influences positive eWOM: The importance of customer commitment. *Total Quality Management & Business Excellence*, 23(7-8), 821-835.
- Wahab, A. A. A., Haque, R., Muhamad, M., Senathirajah, A. R. S., & Qazi, S. Z. (2024). Impact of employee performance in context of sustainable growth in education sector: A prospective of mentorship's effect. *International Journal of Religion*, 5(10), 455–474.
- Wantara, P., & Tambrin, M. (2019). The Effect of price and product quality towards customer satisfaction and customer loyalty on madura batik. *International Tourism and Hospitality Journal*, 2(1), 1–9.
- Zhang, X., & Zhong, Z. J. (2020). Extending media system dependency theory to informational media use and environmentalism: A cross-national study. *Telematics and Informatics*, 50, 101378.

THE IMPACT OF ROLE AMBIGUITY, JOB STRESS, PERCEIVED ORGANIZATIONAL SUPPORT, AND ORGANIZATIONAL COMMITMENT ON TURNOVER INTENTIONS :WITHIN SME IN THE FINANCIAL SERVICES SECTOR, PHNOM PENH

Somaun Ngo^{1*}, Akaraphun Ratasuk², and Manuja Koirala³

^{1,2}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³Faculty of Management, the British College, Nepal

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: somaun.ngo@gmail.com

Abstract

This study investigates the impact of job stress, Perceived Organizational Support (POS), role ambiguity, and organizational commitment on turnover intentions within Small and Medium Enterprises (SMEs) in the financial services sector of Phnom Penh, Cambodia. Grounded in the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory, the research employs a quantitative approach, utilizing Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modelling (PLS-SEM) to analyze data collected from 422 employees. The findings reveal that perceived organizational support significantly and negatively influences turnover intentions, highlighting its crucial role in employee retention within this context. Conversely, job stress and role ambiguity positively predict turnover intentions, indicating that resource depletion through stress and unclear job roles drives employees to seek alternative employment. Organizational commitment also demonstrates a negative relationship with turnover intentions, though to a lesser extent. This research extends the COR theory's applicability to SMEs' unique dynamics in an emerging market, providing practical insights for enhancing employee retention. Specifically, SMEs in Phnom Penh's financial sector are urged to prioritize fostering a supportive organizational culture, ensuring clear role definitions, and implementing stress management strategies. The study acknowledges limitations such as its cross-sectional design and reliance on self-reported data, suggesting future research should adopt longitudinal approaches and explore cultural dimensions and leadership styles. Ultimately, this study offers valuable contributions to theoretical and practical domains, providing a robust foundation for SMEs to develop effective retention strategies and ensure sustained growth.

Keywords: Turnover Intention, Role Ambiguity, Job Stress, Perceived Organization Support, Organizational Commitment

Introduction

The global labor markets are undergoing significant transformations in the post-COVID-19 era, driven by economic recessions, geopolitical disruptions, demographic shifts, advancements in artificial intelligence, and increasing job downsizing (WEF, 2024). These trends present global challenges and opportunities for business leaders (Caligiuri et al., 2022). Governments and businesses must collaborate to foster job creation through investments in small and medium-sized enterprises (SMEs), infrastructure development, global trade promotion, and human capital development (Chege & Wang, 2020). As economies evolve, addressing these challenges becomes essential for creating sustainable, high-quality jobs (WEF, 2024). SMEs play a vital role in economic development, innovation, and job creation, accounting for a significant share of businesses worldwide. Global markets provide SMEs with opportunities for growth, diversification, and increased resilience (UNCTAD, 2024). SMEs are divided

into many categories in the global economy according to their distinctive characteristics, which lack standards and all-encompassing definitions (Shahmohammadi, 2021). Every country, organization, and structure has defined SMEs according to its rules, such as the number of employees, capital, asset value, yearly sales, and ownership type, which are the most crucial factors used to identify SMEs (Hill, 2001). However, according to the WTO (2017), firms with between 10 and 250 employees are considered SMEs. According to UNCTAD (2024), SMEs represent approximately 90% of businesses and account for more than 50% of global employment. Notably, in emerging economies, registered SMEs contribute up to 40% of national income (GDP), which should be significantly higher if non-registered ones are brought into account (World Bank, 2019). World Bank predicts that 600 million jobs will be needed by 2030 to accommodate the growing global workforce, making SME development a top priority for many governments worldwide (World Bank, 2019). SMEs account for 7 out of 10 formal jobs created in emerging markets (World Bank, 2019). As shown in Figure 1.1, in 2023, the number of SMEs in the world was projected to reach over 358 million. During the COVID-19 pandemic in 2020, the number of SMEs decreased slightly; however, since then, it has grown (Statista, 2024).

SMEs are the backbone of Cambodia's economy. The Ministry of Industry, Science, Technology, and Innovation (MISTI) reported that Cambodia had about 520,000 SMEs in 2019, but only about 10 percent are legally registered (KhmerTime, 2020). This low registration rate is a common characteristic in some other ASEAN countries as well, where a significant portion of SMEs operate informally (ISEAS-Yusof Ishak Institute, 2020). In 2023, there were 463,966 jobs created by registered SMEs in Cambodia, where food and beverage processing SMEs accounted for 64.9% or 28,966 of the total registered SMEs, while steel processing and weaving and garment accounted for 5,493 (12%) and 3,527 (7.9%), respectively (Khmertime, 2024). They are instrumental in generating employment and reducing poverty, contributing 58% to the GDP and accounting for 70% of job creation while across ASEAN, SMEs generally account for over 96% of all enterprises and contribute significantly to employment, ranging from 50% to 85% in many member states, and to GDP, with contributions between 30% and 60% (Sorn & Fu, 2023). With SMEs making up 99.8% of all businesses in the country, their importance cannot be overstated. However, Cambodia's economic growth has recently slowed from 5.2% in 2022 to 5% in 2023 (ADB, 2023). Recognizing the critical role of SMEs, the Royal Government of Cambodia (RGC) has made supporting their growth a top policy priority, aligning with regional efforts to enhance SME competitiveness (DESA, 2020). In the context of financial services in Cambodia, the microfinance sector has been a key driver of economic and social development, particularly in alleviating poverty in rural areas (Guermond et al., 2022). According to NBC (2023), microfinance institutions extended \$5.12 billion in credit to 1.57 million customers, creating 21,567 direct jobs for Cambodians, with women making up 30% of the workforce. These institutions operate through a network of 904 offices across the Kingdom.

However, despite their importance, many challenges face Cambodian SMEs, including high employee turnover rates, low productivity, a lack of qualified and skilled workers, a lack of innovation, and a complicated and expensive registration process (Sorn & Fu, 2023). These challenges are not unique to Cambodia; limited access to finance, technology, and markets, as well as issues with skilled labor, are commonly reported across ASEAN SMEs, and one of the main challenges is the high turnover intention rate. High turnover is costly because businesses, especially SMEs, face limited resources and financial constraints when recruiting, training, and retaining employees (Abraham et al., 2023). Employee retention is a significant concern for SMEs in other ASEAN countries as well, impacting their productivity and sustainability.

While the existing literature highlights the significance of SMEs in Cambodia and acknowledges the challenge of high employee turnover intention, a challenge shared by SMEs in other ASEAN nations,

there is a notable lack of in-depth research specifically investigating the underlying drivers, the specific economic and operational consequences, and the culturally and contextually relevant mitigation strategies for employee turnover intention within the unique context of Cambodian SMEs, especially in comparison to the broader ASEAN region. Understanding how the drivers and consequences of turnover intention in Cambodian SMEs differ from or align with those in neighboring countries like Indonesia, Thailand, or Vietnam, and what specific retention strategies are most effective in the Cambodian cultural and economic landscape, remains underexplored. This gap hinders the development of targeted interventions and policies tailored to the Cambodian context, potentially missing opportunities to learn from successful retention strategies implemented in other ASEAN countries and limiting the effectiveness of support aimed at the sustainable growth of this vital sector of the Cambodian economy.

Objective Research

This study investigates the impact of job stress, perceived organizational support (POS), role ambiguity, and organizational commitment on turnover intention among SMEs in the financial services sector in Phnom Penh, Cambodia.

Literature Review

1. Conservation of Resources (COR) Theory

According to Hobfoll (1989), the Conservation of Resources (COR) Theory posits that individuals are motivated to acquire, maintain, and safeguard their valuable resources, such as time, energy, and social support—as a means to manage stress, navigate adversity, and enhance their well-being. Job stress depletes these resources, leading to burnout and turnover intentions, while perceived organizational support and organizational commitment act as protective resources that buffer against stress and role ambiguity (Hollebeek, Hammedi, & Sprott, 2023). The versatility of COR Theory allows it to be applied across various organizational contexts, including occupational stress, burnout, health, and employee well-being. For instance, in occupational stress, COR Theory explains how proactive organizational practices, clear communication, training programs, and supportive leadership can prevent the onset of resource loss spirals. Another example is the study by Egozi Farkash, Lahad, Hobfoll, Leykin, and Aharonson-Daniel (2022), which used COR theory to explore the effects of resource loss during the COVID-19 pandemic on psychological distress and resilience among Jewish Israeli adults.

2. Role Ambiguity

Role ambiguity is a critical organizational issue that arises when employees lack clarity regarding their job expectations, responsibilities, and performance criteria (Blake, 2020; Singh, 1993). Role ambiguity occurs when individuals are uncertain about the authority, responsibilities, and necessary information to complete their assigned tasks (Rizwan et al., 2014). For example, Shin et al. (2020) found that role ambiguity contributes to job dissatisfaction and significantly increases employee turnover intentions.

3. Job Stress

Job stress is a psychological and physiological condition in which job demands exceed an individual's abilities, resources, or personal needs, leading to harmful physical and emotional responses (Demerouti & Bakker, 2023; Ratasuk, 2020). Research has shown that chronic job stress leads to decreased job satisfaction, higher absenteeism rates, and increased turnover intentions (Sutardi et al., 2020). Job stress significantly influences turnover among healthcare professionals during viral outbreaks, such as the COVID-19 pandemic (Haas et al., 2020).

4. Perceived Organizational Support

Perceived Organizational Support (POS) refers to how employees perceive the organization values their contributions and cares about their well-being (Eisenberger et al., 1986). It is crucial for fostering a positive work environment, enhancing job satisfaction, and reducing turnover intentions (Rhoades & Eisenberger, 2002). The study by Chauhan et al. (2022) aimed to evaluate whether lack of mentoring, perceived organizational support, and family responsibilities impact the perceived career success of women in the Indian Information Technology (IT) sector.

5. Organizational Commitment

Organizational commitment refers to employees' engagement and dedication toward their jobs and the organization (Al-Jabari & Ghazzawi, 2019). Organizational commitment can also be defined as the level of an individual's commitment to an organization and their desire to remain a member. This includes loyalty and the willingness to give their best to the organization they belong to (Hadi & Tentama, 2020). A study by Nguyen et al. (2020) examined the relationship between organizational commitment and employee motivation in Vietnamese enterprises, indicating that employees who commit to their organization are more likely to be intrinsically motivated, demonstrating higher enthusiasm and job satisfaction.

6. Turnover Intention

Turnover intentions or intent to quit is defined as an individual's perception of leaving an organization soon (Mowday et al. 2013; Ratasuk, 2022b). Turnover intention also refers to an employee's conscious and deliberate willingness to leave their current organization, often influenced by job dissatisfaction, stress, and lack of career growth opportunities (Mobley, 1977). It is a critical concern for organizations, as high turnover rates can lead to increased recruitment costs, knowledge loss, and reduced operational efficiency (Hancock et al., 2013). A study by Dodanwala, Shrestha, and Santoso (2021) showed that turnover intentions increase when job involvement and job satisfaction decrease. Another study by Chen and Wang (2019) indicated that employees with higher levels of job satisfaction and commitment have lower intentions to quit.

Hypothesis Development

1. Job Stress and Turnover Intentions

Job stress is a critical factor influencing turnover intention, as prolonged exposure to workplace stress depletes employees' psychological and emotional resources, leading to burnout and an increased likelihood of leaving the organization (Hobfoll, 1989). According to the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory, individuals strive to acquire, maintain, and protect valuable resources, such as time, energy, and emotional stability (Hobfoll, 2001). When job stressors—such as excessive workload, role ambiguity, and high-pressure demands—continuously drain these resources, employees experience resource loss, which can trigger withdrawal behaviors and the intention to leave (Grandey & Melloy, 2017). Resource depletion becomes a major driver of turnover intention in demanding sectors like financial services, where employees frequently encounter high job stress (Chen et al., 2022). Hence, we propose the following:

H1: Job stress positively influences turnover intention.

2. Perceived Organizational Support and Turnover Intention

Perceived organizational support plays a crucial role in shaping employees' turnover intention, as it reflects the extent to which employees feel valued and supported by their organization (Eisenberger et al., 1986). According to the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory, employees seek to maintain and protect their psychological and emotional resources, such as job security, recognition,

and well-being (Hobfoll, 1989). When perceived organizational support is low, employees may perceive a lack of support, leading to resource depletion, increased stress, and a higher intention to leave (Jung & Takeuchi, 2018). Conversely, high-perceived organizational support provides employees with resources that enhance job satisfaction and commitment, reducing turnover intention (Shoss et al., 2021). Insufficient organizational support in high-pressure industries like financial services can exacerbate job stress and accelerate employee turnover (Chen et al., 2022). Hence, we propose:

H2: Perceived organizational support negatively influences turnover intention.

3. Role Ambiguity and Turnover Intention

Role ambiguity is a significant predictor of turnover intention, as unclear job responsibilities, expectations, and performance criteria create uncertainty and stress, leading employees to consider leaving their organization (Kahn, 1964). According to the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory, employees seek to preserve their psychological and emotional resources, such as clarity, stability, and control over their work (Hobfoll, 1989). When employees experience high role ambiguity, they struggle to effectively manage their tasks, leading to resource depletion, frustration, and job dissatisfaction, which increases their intention to leave (Schmidt et al., 2022). In industries like financial services, where precise decision-making and regulatory compliance are critical, persistent role ambiguity can intensify workplace stress and accelerate turnover (Eagleton et al., 2021). Thus, we propose:

H3: Role ambiguity positively influences turnover intention.

4. Organizational Commitment and Turnover Intention

Organizational Commitment (OC) is a key determinant of employee retention, as it reflects an individual's emotional attachment, identification, and involvement with the organization (Meyer & Allen, 1991). According to the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory, employees strive to protect and enhance valuable psychological resources, such as job security, professional growth, and workplace stability (Hobfoll, 1989). Higher organizational commitment gives employees a sense of belonging and purpose, reducing the likelihood of turnover intention (Valentino et al., 2022). Employees who feel committed to their organization are more likely to invest their resources into their roles, mitigating the desire to leave (Meyer et al., 2021). Conversely, lower organizational commitment is associated with resource depletion and withdrawal behaviors, increasing turnover intention. Therefore, we propose:

H4: Organizational commitment negatively influences turnover intention.

Summary of Hypothesis

	Hypothesis
H1	Job stress positively influences turnover intention
H2	Perceived organizational support negatively influences turnover intention.
H3	Role ambiguity positively influences turnover intention.
H4	Organizational commitment negatively influences turnover intention.

Methodology

Sampling and Data Collection

This study investigated the impact of job stress, Perceived Organizational Support (POS), role ambiguity, and organizational commitment on the turnover intention within SMEs in the financial services sector in Phnom Penh, Cambodia. A quantitative research approach was employed, utilizing a self-administered survey for data collection. The target sample consisted of employees currently working within SMEs in the financial services sector in Phnom Penh. Participants were selected using a stratified purposive sampling technique, ensuring that specific groups within the population were

represented. The sample size was determined using Cochran's formula, aiming to gather data from at least 400 respondents aged 18 and older, ensuring a 95% confidence interval (Cochran, 1977).

Phnom Penh is divided into 12 districts, and data were initially collected from 50 respondents in each district, totaling 600 respondents. Data collection occurred within local online communities across all districts to ensure comprehensive data coverage. Participants were informed about voluntary participation, their rights, and the confidentiality and anonymity of the collected data before completing the self-administered questionnaires.

Measurements Instruments

This study measured all variables using established and reliable scales, with items assessed on a five-point Likert scale to ensure consistency. Scales were selected based on a rigorous review of the literature and their demonstrated psychometric properties. All scale items were adapted from previous studies reporting strong internal consistency and construct validity, with Cronbach's Alpha (CA) no lower than 0.7 and average variance extracted (AVE) no lower than 0.5. These thresholds indicate acceptable reliability and convergent validity. The scales were chosen as follows: Role ambiguity: Scale from Rizzo (1970), a foundational and widely validated measure. Job stress: Scale from Lait & Wallace (2002), comprehensive and validated across diverse settings. Perceived organizational support: Scale from Rhoades and Eisenberger (2002), a well-established predictor of employee outcomes. Organizational commitment: Scale from Meyer and Allen (1991), a psychometrically sound measure of the three-component model of commitment. Turnover intention: Scale from Jackson et al. (1987) a direct and concise measure frequently used in turnover research. In summary, the scales were chosen for their established reliability, validity, and relevance to the study's constructs, ensuring accurate and consistent measurement.

Data Analysis

Upon completion of the data collection process, Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modelling (PLS-SEM) will assess the proposed hypotheses. The primary objective of PLS-SEM is to analyze the relationships between unobserved (latent) variables by combining path analysis, regression techniques, and aspects of Principal Component Analysis (PCA) (Hair et al., 2019; Yang & Ratasuk, 2024). This approach allows for estimating measurement scale factor loadings, standardized regression coefficients, and model paths (Lyu & Ratasuk, 2024; Ratasuk, 2023b). By doing so, PLS-SEM provides a comprehensive understanding of the relationships among the variables within the research model (Ratasuk, 2023a; Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2023).

Furthermore, Warp PLS version 8.0, an advanced iteration of PLS-SEM, will be utilized in this study. Warp PLS offers enhanced precision and produces high-quality results, making it an ideal tool for testing complex models with multiple variables and intricate relationship paths (Kock, 2017; Ratasuk, 2024). In contrast to Covariance-Based Structural Equation Modeling (CB-SEM), PLS-SEM is better suited for models with sample sizes ranging from minor to moderate, as it does not require the assumption of a normal distribution in the data (Ratasuk & Gajesanand, 2022). Conversely, CB-SEM is typically used for studies with larger sample sizes, where ensuring a normal data distribution is crucial. CB-SEM often relies on software such as AMOS or LISREL for model analysis (Zhu & Ratasuk, 2024). This advanced tool underscores the sophistication and robustness of our analysis (Albright & Park, 2009, pp. 1-77; Ratasuk, 2022a). This distinction highlights the advantages of PLS-SEM in handling more complex research models, making it the preferred choice for this study.

This research has undergone a rigorous review process by the Institutional Review Board (IRB) to ensure that it adheres to ethical standards and protects the rights and well-being of participants. The IRB reviewed the study's design, data collection methods, and consent procedures to confirm compliance with ethical guidelines. After a comprehensive evaluation, the study was approved and

granted the reference number PIM-REC 060/2567 was assigned for documentation and tracking purposes. This approval underscores the commitment to conducting research ethically, ensuring that all participants were treated respectfully and that their privacy and confidentiality were maintained throughout the study.

Results

Out of 422 respondents, 58.06% were male (245 participants), and 41.94% were female (177 participants), as shown in Table 1 below:

Table 1: Sample Characteristics

Characteristics	Categories	Descriptive Statistics	
		Frequency	Percentage (%)
Gender	Male	245	58.06%
	Female	177	41.94%
Age	18-25	125	29.62%
	26-30	179	42.42%
	31-40	93	22.04%
	41-50	23	5.45%
	51-60	2	0.47%
	Older than 60	0	0.00%
Education Level	Up to High School	3	0.71%
	Vocational school	7	1.66%
	Bachelor's Degree	340	80.57%
	Master's Degree	72	17.06%
	Doctoral Degree	0	0.00%
Income	Up to \$200	5	1.18%
	\$201 - \$500	210	49.76%
	\$501 - \$1000	153	36.26%
	\$1001 - \$1500	43	10.19%
	\$1501 - \$2000	8	1.90%
	\$2001 - \$2500	1	0.24%
	\$2501 - \$3000	1	0.24%
	Above \$3000	0	0.00%

The analysis also evaluated discriminant validity, reliability, multicollinearity, common method bias, and model fit criteria. Convergent validity was assessed using factor loadings, Cronbach's alpha (CA), composite reliability (CR), and average variance extracted (AVE). All values met the required thresholds: factor loadings were ≥ 0.5 , Cronbach's alpha was ≥ 0.7 , composite reliability (CR) was ≥ 0.7 , and average variance extracted (AVE) was ≥ 0.5 . These results indicate minimal error and support the credibility of the research model (Cheung, Cooper-Thomas, Lau, & Wang, 2024), as displayed in Table 2.

Table 2: Convergent Validity (Factor Loadings, CR, and AV)

Variable	Question Items	Factor loadings	Composite Reliability (CR)	Average Variance Extracted (AVE)
Turnover Intention	TI1: I will likely be working at the same organization this time next year	0.941	0.967	0.88
	TI2: I will likely take steps during the next year to secure a job at a different organization.	0.95		
	TI3: I will be with my organization five years from now	0.93		
	TI4: I will probably look for a job at a different organization in the next year	0.931		
Role Ambiguity	RA1: I feel certain about how much authority I have at work	0.923	0.977	0.877
	RA2: There are clear, well-defined goals and objectives for my role	0.945		
	RA3: I know that I have divided my time properly at work.	0.921		
	RA4: I know what my responsibilities are at work	0.941		
	RA5: I know exactly what is expected of me at work.	0.942		
	RA6: The explanation of what needs to be done at work is clear.	0.948		
Perceived Organizational Support	POS1: The organization I work for values employee contributions	0.934	0.971	0.869
	POS2: The organization I work for pays attention to employee welfare.	0.943		
	POS3: The organization I work for cares about its employees	0.939		
	POS4: The organization I work for pays great attention to employees	0.939		
	POS5: The organization I work for is proud of the work success of its employees	0.906		
Job Stress	JS1: I feel discouraged about my work	0.849	0.952	0.799
	JS2: I feel that things are out of my control at work	0.909		
	JS3: I feel overwhelmed by my work	0.885		
	JS4: I feel like giving up on my job	0.916		
	JS5: I feel unable to get out from under my work	0.909		
Organizational Commitment	OC1: I am happy to spend the rest of my career with my organization.	0.825	0.945	0.811
	OC2: I am happy to share my workplace with others	0.927		
	OC3: Problems in my organization are part of my problem.	0.932		
	OC4: I feel emotionally attached to the organization that I work for	0.913		

Turnover Intention=TI, Role Ambiguity=RA, Perceived Organizational Support=POS, Job Stress= JS, Organizational Commitment= OC

The study employed the heterotrait-monotrait ratio of correlations (HTMT) to assess discriminant validity. The results presented in Table 3 indicate that the HTMT criterion was met, with all values

falling below the recommended threshold of 0.85, as suggested by Henseler et al. (2015). This confirms that discriminant validity has been adequately achieved in the model.

Table 3: HTMT

	TI	RA	POS	JS	OC
TI					
RA	0.654***				
POS	0.67***	0.728***			
WS	0.390***	0.371***	0.289***		
OC	0.559***	0.515***	0.478***	0.313***	

Source: *** = $p < 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, and * = $p \leq 0.05$, Turnover Intention=TI, Role Ambiguity=RA, Perceived Organizational Support=POS, Job Stress= JS, Organizational Commitment= OC

Ten model fit indices were applied as part of the PLS-SEM analysis to ensure the research model's robustness, reliability, and validity. These indices are critical for evaluating the overall quality and appropriateness of the model in representing the data. Table 4 presents the results of these ten indices, all met satisfactorily, demonstrating that the model exhibits strong goodness of fit. The successful fulfillment of these criteria confirms the validity of the measurement and structural models and ensures that the relationships among the variables are accurately represented, reinforcing the overall reliability and strength of the model in explaining the research constructs.

Table 4: Model Fit Indices

Model Fit Indices	Coefficient	Result
Average path coefficient (APC)	0.127	Significant
Average R-squared (ARS)	0.574	Significant
Average adjusted R-squared (AARS)	0.565	Significant
Average block VIF (AVIF)	1.641	Ideally
Average full collinearity VIF (AFVIF)	1.723	Ideally
Tenenbaums GoF (GoF)	0.728	Large
Simpson's paradox ratio (SPR)	0.889	Acceptable
R-squared contribution ratio (RSCR)	0.998	Acceptable
Statistical suppression ratio (SSR)	0.889	Acceptable
Nonlinear bivariate causality direction ratio (NLBCDR)	1.000	Acceptable

Source: *** = $p < 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, and * = $p \leq 0.05$

PLS-SEM Analysis Results

Hypothesis Testing Results

The findings of all four hypotheses proposed in this study are presented in Figure 1 and described in detail below.

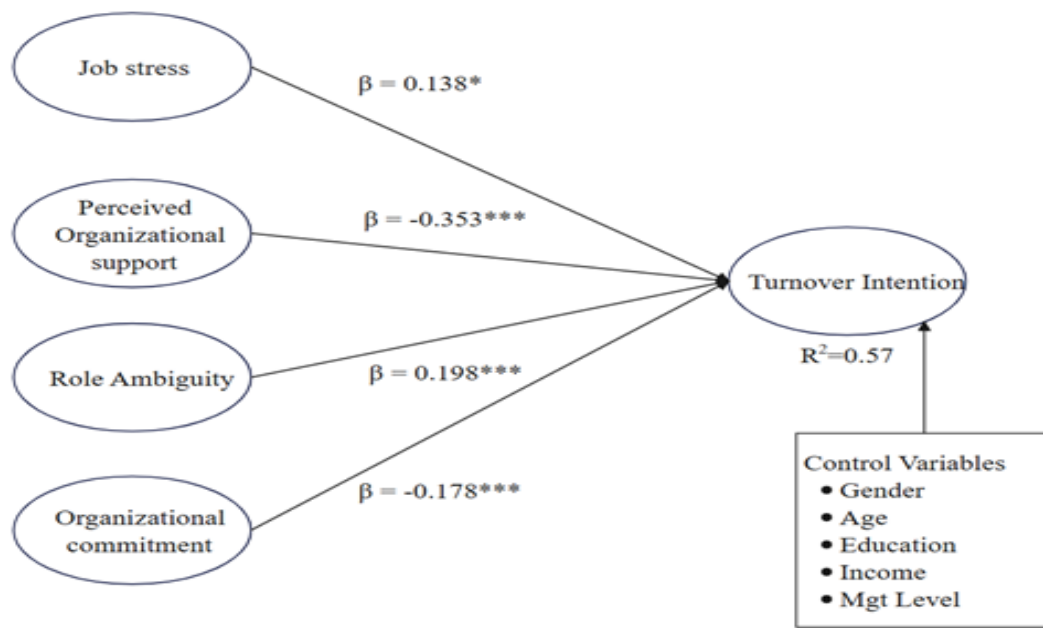


Figure 1: The PLS-SEM Results.

Source: *** = $p < 0.001$, ** = $p \leq 0.01$, and * = $p \leq 0.05$

Figure 1 presents the PLS-SEM analysis results as follows:

H1: is supported since the PLS-SEM results showed that job stress positively influences turnover intention ($\beta = 0.138$, $p = 0.002$).

H2: is supported since the PLS-SEM results showed that perceived organizational support negatively influences turnover intention ($\beta = -0.353$; $p < 0.001$)

H3: is supported since the PLS-SEM results showed that role ambiguity positively influences turnover intention ($\beta = 0.198$; $p < 0.001$)

H4: is supported since the PLS-SEM results showed that organizational commitment negatively influences turnover intention ($\beta = -0.178$; $p < 0.001$)

R^2 is 0.57 means that 57% of the variance in the dependent variable is explained by the independent variable(s) in the model.

Discussion

The findings of this study provide valuable insights into the impact of job stress, perceived organizational support, role ambiguity, and organizational commitment on the turnover intention within SMEs in the financial services sector in Phnom Penh, Cambodia, through the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory. The first hypothesis was supported by stating that job stress positively influences turnover intention ($\beta = 0.138$, $p = 0.002$). This finding aligns with the Conservation of Resources (COR) theory, which suggests that individuals seek to preserve their resources, and when these resources are depleted by stress, they are more likely to seek alternative employment. Prior research, such as Sutardi et al. (2020), has consistently demonstrated this positive relationship. In the context of financial service SMEs in Phnom Penh, employees who experience high levels of job stress tend to have a higher intention to leave. This may be because the demanding and often high-pressure nature of the financial sector and limited resources in SMEs lead to significant resource depletion, making employees feel overwhelmed and prompting them to seek less stressful environments. The second hypothesis, that perceived organizational support negatively influences turnover intention,

was also supported ($\beta = -0.353$, $p < 0.001$). This result is consistent with Jung and Takeuchi (2018), who highlighted the importance of perceived organizational support in employee retention. Comparable studies in Malaysia and Indonesia have also demonstrated that strong perceived organizational support can significantly reduce turnover intentions, especially in sectors facing resource constraints and talent shortages (Orpina & Abdul Jalil, 2022; Winarno et al., 2022). In the context of Phnom Penh's financial SMEs, employees who perceive strong organizational support are significantly less likely to intend to leave. This may be because perceived support creates a sense of value and belonging, enhancing employees' psychological resources and reducing their inclination to seek alternative employment. The strong negative beta coefficient indicates that perceived organizational support is a powerful predictor of turnover intention in this environment. The third hypothesis, that role ambiguity positively influences turnover intention, was supported ($\beta = 0.198$, $p < 0.001$). This finding aligns with Schmidt et al. (2022) and Eagleton et al. (2021), who emphasized the negative impact of role ambiguity on employee retention. In the context of financial SMEs in Phnom Penh, employees who experience unclear job responsibilities and expectations are more likely to intend to leave. This may be because role ambiguity creates uncertainty and stress, hindering employees' ability to perform effectively and leading to job dissatisfaction. The financial sector demands clear roles, and ambiguity can lead to significant frustration. The fourth hypothesis that organizational commitment negatively influences turnover intention was supported ($\beta = -0.178$, $p < 0.001$). This aligns with Valentino et al. (2022) and B. Meyer et al. (2021), who found that committed employees are less likely to leave. In neighboring economies such as Laos and Myanmar, studies have similarly found that unclear job expectations contribute significantly to employee turnover, particularly in SMEs where job roles often overlap and formal structures are less defined (Arounleuth et al., 2023; Saw et al., 2019). In the context of Phnom Penh SMEs, employees with a strong sense of commitment are less likely to intend to leave. This may be because commitment fosters a sense of loyalty and emotional attachment, making employees more invested in their roles.

Comparing the impact of the results, perceived organizational support emerged as the strongest predictor of turnover intention, with a substantial negative beta coefficient (-0.353). This highlights the importance of fostering a supportive organizational culture in financial service SMEs in Phnom Penh. Role ambiguity and job stress also significantly influence turnover intentions, though with lower beta coefficients. Organizational commitment, while important, has a relatively moderate impact. The consistency of these findings with studies from Southeast Asian economies reinforces their regional relevance and highlights shared challenges in SME human resource management. The demanding nature of the financial sector and the unique challenges of operating in an emerging market amplify the significance of supportive management practices.

Conclusion

This study provides valuable insights into the factors influencing turnover intentions within SMEs in the financial services sector in Phnom Penh. The findings confirm the applicability of the COR theory in explaining employee turnover intentions. Specifically, perceived organizational support is the most critical factor in reducing turnover intentions, underscoring the importance of creating a supportive organizational culture. Role ambiguity and job stress significantly contribute to turnover intentions, necessitating clear role definitions and effective stress management strategies. While less impactful than perceived organizational support, organizational commitment still plays a vital role in employee retention.

Practical Implications

This research provides practical recommendations for managers and human resource departments in Cambodian SMEs within the financial services sector to mitigate turnover intentions among employees by addressing role ambiguity, job stress, and organizational factors. Based on the findings, organizations should first focus on reducing role ambiguity. To achieve this, they should: 1) Develop clear job descriptions that include specific tasks, responsibilities, reporting lines, and performance metrics. These descriptions should be reviewed and updated regularly with employee input. 2) Establish open lines of communication where employees feel comfortable discussing challenges or uncertainties related to their roles. 3) Equip employees with the necessary skills and knowledge to perform their tasks effectively, minimizing confusion and frustration. Additionally, organizations should work to reduce job stress and strengthen perceived organizational support. They can achieve this by: 1) Creating a culture where managers actively listen to employees' concerns and provide emotional and professional support. 2) Offer wellness programs such as mindfulness workshops, access to counseling services, and stress management training. 3) Monitor workloads to prevent employee burnout and provide the necessary resources to meet job demands. To enhance organizational commitment and reduce turnover intentions, businesses should: 1) Develop reward systems that acknowledge employees' achievements and contributions, enhancing their sense of value and belonging. 2) Offer clear career pathways, training, and promotions to encourage long-term engagement. 3) Introduce flexible work arrangements, such as hybrid work options, to help employees balance personal and professional commitments. Finally, organizations should utilize these strategies to foster a committed, supported, and stress-free workforce, ultimately reducing turnover intentions and enhancing the sustainability of SMEs within the Cambodian financial services sector.

Limitations and Future Research Directions

It is important to acknowledge certain limitations of this study. The cross-sectional nature prevents establishing causality, and the reliance on self-reported data may introduce common method bias. Future research could benefit from longitudinal studies to explore the dynamic nature of these relationships and qualitative research to delve deeper into the underlying reasons for employee turnover intentions. Furthermore, exploring the role of specific cultural dimensions and testing the model in other emerging economies could provide valuable comparative insights. Fostering a work environment characterized by high POS, clarity, and reduced stress is paramount for SMEs aiming to retain their workforce, ensuring stability and sustained growth in the dynamic Phnom Penh financial sector.

References

- Abraham, M., Kaliannan, M., Avvari, M. V., & Thomas, S. (2023). Reframing talent acquisition, retention practices for organisational commitment in Malaysian SMEs: A managerial perspective. *Journal of General Management*, 0(0), 1-13 03063070231184336.
- ADB. (2023). 2023 Asia Small and Medium-Sized Enterprise Monitor. <https://data.adb.org/dataset/2023-asia-small-and-medium-sized-enterprise-monitor>
- Albright, J. J., & Park, H. M. (2009). Confirmatory factor analysis using Amos, LISREL, Mplus, SAS/STAT CALIS. <https://scholarworks.iu.edu/iuswrrest/api/core/bitstreams/51d65307-fe1e-4e7a-975c-a8d7365a83ac/content>
- Al-Jabari, B., & Ghazzawi, I. (2019). Organizational Commitment: A Review of the Conceptual and Empirical Literature and a Research Agenda. *International Leadership Journal*, 11(1). 78-119.

- Arounleuth, T., Jo, H., Kim, W., & Kim, J. (2023). Examining structure relationships among procedural justice, perceived organizational support, employee engagement, and turnover intention in Lao public organizations. *Performance Improvement Quarterly*, 36(3), 124-138.
- Blake, M. K. (2020). Other duties as assigned: The ambiguous role of the high school counselor. *Sociology of Education*, 93(4), 315-330.
- Caligiuri, P., De Cieri, H., Minbaeva, D., Verbeke, A., & Zimmermann, A. (2022). International HRM insights for navigating the COVID-19 pandemic: Implications for future research and practice.: Springer.
- Chauhan, J., Mishra, G., & Bhakri, S. (2022). Career success of women: Role of family responsibilities, mentoring, and perceived organizational support. *Vision*, 26(1), 105-117.
- Chege, S. M., & Wang, D. (2020). Information technology innovation and its impact on job creation by SMEs in developing countries: an analysis of the literature review. *Technology Analysis & Strategic Management*, 32(3), 256-271.
- Chen, C., Hauptert, S. R., Zimmermann, L., Shi, X., Fritsche, L. G., & Mukherjee, B. (2022). Global prevalence of post-coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) condition or long COVID: a meta-analysis and systematic review. *The Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 226(9), 1593-1607.
- Chen, H.-T., & Wang, C.-H. (2019). Incivility, satisfaction and turnover intention of tourist hotel chefs: Moderating effects of emotional intelligence. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management*, 31(5), 2034-2053.
- Cheung, G. W., Cooper-Thomas, H. D., Lau, R. S., & Wang, L. C. (2024). Reporting reliability, convergent and discriminant validity with structural equation modeling: A review and best-practice recommendations. *Asia Pacific Journal of Management*, 41(2), 745-783.
- Cochran, W. G. (1977). Sampling Techniques. https://fsapps.nwcg.gov/gtac/CourseDownloads/IP/Cambodia/FlashDrive/Supporting_Documentation/Cochran_1977_Sampling%20Techniques.pdf
- Demerouti, E., & Bakker, A. B. (2023). Job demands-resources theory in times of crises: New propositions. *Organizational Psychology Review*, 13(3), 209-236.
- DESA. (2020). Supporting Micro-, Small and Medium-sized Enterprises (MSMEs) to Achieve the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) in Cambodia through Streamlining Business Registration Policies. chrome-extension://efaidnbmnnnbpcajpgclefindmkaj/https://sdgs.un.org/sites/default/files/2020-07/Supporting_MSMEs_to_Achieve_SDGs_in_Cambodia.pdf
- Dodanwala, T. C., Shrestha, P., & Santoso, D. S. (2021). Role conflict related job stress among construction professionals: The moderating role of age and organization tenure. *Construction Economics and Building*, 21(4), 21-37.
- Eagleton, M. J., Stoner, M., Henretta, J., Dryjski, M., Panneton, J., Tassiopoulos, A., . . . Smolock, C. J. (2021). Safety and effectiveness of the TREO stent graft for the endovascular treatment of abdominal aortic aneurysms. *Journal of Vascular Surgery*, 74(1), 114-123. e113.
- Egozi Farkash, H., Lahad, M., Hobfoll, S. E., Leykin, D., & Aharonson-Daniel, L. (2022). Conservation of resources, psychological distress, and resilience during the COVID-19 pandemic. *International Journal of Public Health*, 67, 1604567.
- Eisenberger, R., Huntington, R., Hutchison, S., & Sowa, D. (1986). Perceived organizational support. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 71(3), 500.
- Grandey, A. A., & Melloy, R. C. (2017). The state of the heart: Emotional labor as emotion regulation reviewed and revised. *Journal of Occupational Health Psychology*, 22(3), 407.

- Guermond, V., Parsons, L., Vouch, L. L., Brikell, K., Michiels, S., Fay, G., . . . Iskander, D. (2022). Microfinance, over-indebtedness and climate adaptation: new evidence from rural Cambodia.
- Haas, S., Swan, B. A., & Jessie, A. T. (2020). The impact of the coronavirus pandemic on the global nursing workforce. *Nursing Economic\$, 38*(5), 231-237
- Hadi, N., & Tentama, F. (2020). Affective commitment, continuance commitment and normative commitment in reflecting organizational commitment. *American International Journal of Business Management, 3*(8), 148-156.
- Hair, J. F., Risher, J. J., Sarstedt, M., & Ringle, C. M. (2019). When to use and how to report the results of PLS-SEM. *European Business Review, 31*(1), 2-24.
- Hancock, J. I., Allen, D. G., Bosco, F. A., McDaniel, K. R., & Pierce, C. A. (2013). Meta-analytic review of employee turnover as a predictor of firm performance. *Journal of Management, 39*(3), 573-603.
- Henseler, J., Ringle, C. M., & Sarstedt, M. (2015). A new criterion for assessing discriminant validity in variance-based structural equation modeling. *Journal of the academy of marketing science, 43*, 115-135.
- Hill, J. (2001). A multidimensional study of the key determinants of effective SME marketing activity: Part 2. *International Journal of Entrepreneurial Behavior & Research, 7*(6), 211-235.
- Hobfoll, S. E. (1989). Conservation of resources: a new attempt at conceptualizing stress. *American psychologist, 44*(3), 513.
- Hobfoll, S. E. (2001). The influence of culture, community, and the nested-self in the stress process: Advancing conservation of resources theory. *Applied psychology, 50*(3), 337-421.
- Hollebeek, L. D., Hammedi, W., & Sprott, D. E. (2023). Consumer engagement, stress, and conservation of resources theory: A review, conceptual development, and future research agenda. *Psychology & Marketing, 40*(5), 926-937.
- Jackson, S. E., Turner, J. A., & Brief, A. P. (1987). Correlates of burnout among public service lawyers. *Journal of Organizational Behavior, 8*(4), 339-349.
- Jung, Y., & Takeuchi, N. (2018). A lifespan perspective for understanding career self-management and satisfaction: The role of developmental human resource practices and organizational support. *Human Relations, 71*(1), 73-102.
- Kahn, R. L., Wolfe, D. M., Quinn, R. P., Snoek, J. D., & Rosenthal, R. A. (1964). Organizational stress: Studies in role conflict and ambiguity. Wiley.
- KhmerTime. (2020). ADB country director outlines her assistance for medium and small firms. <https://www.khmertimeskh.com/50752401/adb-country-director-outlines-her-assistance-for-medium-and-small-firms/>
- Khmertime. (2024). SMEs registration inches up to 443,628 last year. <https://www.khmertimeskh.com/501444697/smes-registration-inches-up-to-443628-last-year/>
- Kock, N. (2017). WarpPLS user manual: Version 6.0. *ScriptWarp Systems: Laredo, TX, USA, 141*, 47-60.
- Lait, J., & Wallace, J. E. (2002). Stress at work: A study of organizational-professional conflict and unmet expectations. *Relations Industrielles, 57*(3), 463-490.
- Lyu, J., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of Customer Trust in Rural E-Commerce in Zhengzhou, China: A Case Study of Taobao Villages. *Panyapiwat Journal 16*(2), 105-124. <https://so05.tci-thaijo.org/index.php/pimjournal/article/view/272351>

- Meyer, B., Zill, A., Dilba, D., Gerlach, R., & Schumann, S. (2021). Employee psychological well-being during the COVID-19 pandemic in Germany: A longitudinal study of demands, resources, and exhaustion. *International Journal of Psychology*, 56(4), 532-550.
- Meyer, J. P., & Allen, N. J. (1991). A three-component conceptualization of organizational commitment. *Human resource management review*, 1(1), 61-89.
- Mobley, W. H. (1977). Intermediate linkages in the relationship between job satisfaction and employee turnover. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 62(2), 237.
- Mowday, R. T., Porter, L. W., & Steers, R. M. (2013). *Employee—organization linkages: The psychology of commitment, absenteeism, and turnover*: Academic Press.
- NBC. (2023). NBC Annual Report 2023. chrome-extension://efaidnbmnnnibpcajpcglefindmkaj/https://www.nbc.gov.kh/download_files/supervision/sup_an_rep_eng/Banking%20Supervision_Annual_Report_2022_ENG.pdf
- Nguyen, H. N., Le, Q. H., Tran, Q. B., Tran, T. H. M., Nguyen, T. H. Y., & Nguyen, T. T. Q. (2020). The impact of organizational commitment on employee motivation: A study in Vietnamese enterprises. *The Journal of Asian Finance, Economics and Business*, 7(6), 439-447.
- Orpina, S., & Abdul Jalil, N. I. B. (2022). Job satisfaction and turnover intention among Malaysian private university academics: Perceived organisational support as a moderator. *The South East Asian Journal of Management*, 16(1), 26-50.
- Ratasuk, A. (2020). Contribution of cultural intelligence to job performance of domestic hotel employees in Thailand: The mediating roles of communication effectiveness and job stress. *Thammasat Review*, 23(2), 170-191.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022a). Contributions of product quality, service quality, store ambiance, and promotion on customer loyalty: The mediating role of brand identity in convenience store coffee chains in Bangkok. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 3(1), 11-28.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022b). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358. doi:https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32
- Ratasuk, A. (2023a). Impact of food hygiene on purchase intentions and its mechanism in Bangkok street food under the influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8).
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of Emotional Intelligence in Promoting the Innovative Work Behavior of Restaurant Employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 24(2), 326-340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2022). Roles of food safety on customer repurchase intentions: The mediation of perceived risk and trust in food delivery service in Bangkok during COVID-19. *Journal of Business Administration*, 175(3), 71-93. doi:10.14456/jba.2022.16
- Ratasuk, A., & Gajesanand, S. (2023). Does food safety build customer trust? The mediating role of perceived risk in food delivery service in Bangkok during the COVID-19 pandemic. *Asia Social Issues*, 16(2), e253719-e253719.
- Rhoades, L., & Eisenberger, R. (2002). Perceived organizational support: a review of the literature. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 87(4), 698.
- Rizwan, M., Waseem, A., & Bukhari, S. A. (2014). Antecedents of job stress and its impact on job performance and job satisfaction. *International Journal of Learning & Development*, 4(2), 187-203.

- Rizzo, J. (1970). Role conflict and ambiguity in complex organizations. *Administrative Science Quarterly*.
- Saw, Y. M., Than, T. M., Thaung, Y., Aung, S., Shiao, L. W.-S., Win, E. M., Khaing, M., Tun, N. A., Iriyama, S., & Win, H. H. (2019). Myanmar's human resources for health: current situation and its challenges. *Heliyon*, 5(3), e01390.
- Schmidt, A., Labaki, C., Hsu, C.-Y., Bakouny, Z., Balanchivadze, N., Berg, S., . . . Friese, C. (2022). COVID-19 vaccination and breakthrough infections in patients with cancer. *Annals of Oncology*, 33(3), 340-346.
- Shahmohammadi, B. (2021). Entrepreneurial marketing and organizational entrepreneurship performance of small and medium enterprises: A systematic review. *Journal of Management and Entrepreneurship Research*, 2(2), 134-141.
- Shin, Y., Hur, W.-M., Park, K., & Hwang, H. (2020). How managers' job crafting reduces turnover intention: The mediating roles of role ambiguity and emotional exhaustion. *International Journal of Environmental research and public health*, 17(11), 3972.
- Shoss, M. K., Horan, K. A., DiStaso, M., LeNoble, C. A., & Naranjo, A. (2021). The conflicting impact of COVID-19's health and economic crises on helping. *Group & Organization Management*, 46(1), 3-37.
- Singh, J. (1993). Boundary role ambiguity: Facets, determinants, and impacts. *Journal of Marketing*, 57(2), 11-31.
- Sorn, M. K., & Fu, G. (2023). A Study on the Status, Problems and Countermeasures of Small and Medium-Sized Enterprises (SMEs) in Cambodia. *International Journal of Recent Research in Commerce Economics and Management*, 10(3), 114-127.
- Statista. (2024). Estimated number of small and medium sized enterprises (SMEs) worldwide from 2000 to 2023. <https://www.statista.com/statistics/1261592/global-smes/#:~:text=There%20were%20estimated%20to%20be,19%20pandemic%2C%20but%20increased%20since.>
- Sutardi, D., Novitasari, D., Asbari, M., Silitonga, N., Nugroho, Y., Hutagalung, D., & Yuwono, T. (2020). Pengaruh work-family conflict, stres kerja dan social support terhadap kepuasan kerja: Studi kasus pada Guru wanita di Tangerang. *EduPsyCouns: Journal of Education, Psychology and Counseling*, 2(1), 482-498.
- UN Trade and Development (UNCTAD). (2024). Promoting International Investment by Small and Medium-sized Enterprises. https://unctad.org/system/files/official-document/diae2023d7_en.pdf
- Valentino, P. L., Wang, T., Shabanova, V., Ng, V. L., Bucuvalas, J. C., Feldman, A. G., . . . Mohammad, S. (2022). North American biliary stricture management strategies in children after liver transplantation: a multicenter analysis from the Society of Pediatric Liver Transplantation (SPLIT) registry. *Liver transplantation*, 28(5), 819-833.
- Winarno, A., Prasetyo, A. P., Lurturlean, B. S., & Wardhani, S. K. (2022). The link between perceived human resource practices, perceived organisational support and employee engagement: A mediation model for turnover intention. *SA Journal of Human Resource Management*, 20(0), 1802.
- World Economic Forum (WEF). (2024). 8 global issues shaping and driving job creation. <https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2024/01/8-global-issues-shaping-and-driving-job-creation/>
- World Trade Organization (WTO). (2017). Micro, small and medium-sized enterprises. https://www.wto.org/english/thewto_e/minist_e/mc11_e/briefing_notes_e/bfmsmes_e.htm#:~



:text=In%20most%20countries%2C%20small%20and,referred%20to%20as%20micro%20fir
ms.

WorldBank. (2019). Small and Medium Enterprises (SMEs) Finance.

[https://www.worldbank.org/en/topic/smefinance#:~:text=SMEs%20account%20for%20the%20majority,\(GDP\)%20](https://www.worldbank.org/en/topic/smefinance#:~:text=SMEs%20account%20for%20the%20majority,(GDP)%20)

Yang, X., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Determinants of Gen Z customers'loyalty in the restaurant business in Dongguan City, China: a case study of Haidilao Hotpot restaurant. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 16(3), 29-44.

Zhu, Q., & Ratasuk, A. (2024). Impacts of key opinion consumers on customer purchase intention: A study of social commerce platforms in China. *Journal of ASEAN PLUS Studies*, 5(2), 55-74.

UNPACKING THE DUAL INFLUENCE OF JOB DEMANDS AND JOB RESOURCES ON INNOVATIVE PERFORMANCE IN THE AI-DRIVEN FMCG INDUSTRY OF HO CHI MINH CITY

Hong Thi Pham¹, Sridhar N Koka²,
Akaraphun Ratasuk^{3*}, and Pundru Chandra Shaker Reddy⁴

^{1,2,3}International College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Nonthaburi, Thailand

⁴Department of Computer Science and Engineering, SR University, Warangal, Telangana, India

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: akaraphunrat@pim.ac.th

Abstract

This study examines how job demands and job resources influence employee innovative performance within the artificial intelligence (AI)-driven Fast-Moving Consumer Goods (FMCG) industry in Ho Chi Minh City (HCMC), Vietnam. As AI continues to transform workplace processes, organizations must foster innovation among employees to remain competitive in an increasingly dynamic market. However, balancing the pressures of AI adoption with employees' capacity for innovation presents a major challenge. To address this, the study adopts the Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) Model as a theoretical framework to analyze how job demands, including resistance to change and job security concerns, may hinder innovative behavior. In contrast, job resources, such as organizational support, employee engagement, AI adoption, AI expertise, employee readiness, and work-life balance, may enhance innovation. A quantitative survey was conducted with 543 employees from diverse FMCG companies in HCMC. The data were analyzed using Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM). The findings reveal that AI-related factors, particularly AI individual expertise and employee readiness, significantly and positively influence innovative performance, emphasizing the importance of equipping employees with relevant AI skills and readiness to embrace technological advancements. Interestingly, work-life balance emerged as the strongest predictor of innovative performance, underlining the critical role of employee well-being in driving creativity and innovation, even in AI-intensive work environments. Contrary to expectations, traditional job resources such as organizational support and employee engagement, as well as job demands like resistance to change and job security concerns, did not show a significant impact on innovation. These insights contribute to expanding the JD-R model by integrating AI-specific workplace factors and highlight the need for organizations to focus on employee well-being and readiness to maximize innovation potential in AI-transformed FMCG sectors.

Keywords: Job demands, Job Resources, AI Adoption, AI Expertise, Employee Readiness, Work-life Balance, Innovative Performance, JD-R Model, FMCG Industry, Ho Chi Minh City

Introduction

The Fast-Moving Consumer Goods (FMCG) industry is highly competitive, driven by rapid technological advancements, evolving consumer preferences, and the increasing adoption of AI (Hirsch et al., 2024). Companies must continually innovate to enhance operational efficiency, optimize supply chains, and develop new products (Ratasuk, 2023b, 2024). The FMCG sector has experienced significant growth in Vietnam, with Ho Chi Minh City (HCMC) serving as a key business hub (Van Tuan et al., 2022). The city's expanding retail infrastructure, digital transformation,

and urbanization have intensified market competition, compelling firms to embrace innovation to sustain their competitive edge (Nga et al., 2024). According to Vietnamplus (2025), FMCG in Vietnam has demonstrated notable growth in recent years, driven by economic expansion and evolving consumer behaviors that, in 2024, the total retail sales of consumer goods and services reached approximately 6.39 quadrillion VND (251.87 billion USD), marking a 9% increase from the previous year, and, according to Kantar (2024) stated that projections indicate that the value added in Vietnam's consumer goods market will amount to USD 56.4 billion by 2025, with an expected compound annual growth rate (CAGR) of 3.31% from 2025 to 2029.

As competition within HCMC's FMCG industry intensifies, firms must prioritize innovation to remain competitive. Integrating AI, evolving market dynamics, and shifting consumer expectations necessitate continuous organizational and employee innovation (Koka et al., 2023; Swaminathan et al., 2024). However, fostering an innovative workforce is challenging due to various workplace factors that influence employees' ability and motivation to innovate (Ratasuk, 2023b; Ratasuk & Charoensukmongkol, 2019). Employees often face high job demands, resistance to technological change, concerns about job security, and work-life balance constraints, all of which can hinder their innovative performance (Farrukh et al., 2023; Kistyanto et al., 2022). At the same time, organizational support, AI expertise, employee readiness, and engagement can serve as key enablers of innovation (Ratasuk & Charoensukmongkol, 2020). The challenge for companies is to balance mitigating job demands with leveraging job resources to optimize employee innovative performance.

This study applies the Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) Model to examine how workplace conditions influence innovative performance (Koroglu & Ozmen, 2022). The model categorizes workplace factors into job demands, which deplete energy and hinder innovation, and job resources, which enhance motivation and performance (Bakker et al., 2023; Dixit & Upadhyay, 2021). This study explores how resistance to change and job security concerns function as job demands that limit innovation. At the same time, organizational support, employee engagement, AI adoption, AI expertise, work-life balance, and employee readiness serve as job resources that enhance innovative performance. These variables are derived from an extensive literature review on organizational behavior, employee engagement, and technological transformation. By integrating AI-related factors into the JD-R model, this research provides a contemporary perspective on workforce innovation in a rapidly changing FMCG industry.

While previous research has examined workplace innovation, there is limited understanding of how job demands and resources collectively influence innovative performance, particularly in the FMCG sector (Alnoor et al., 2022; Radic et al., 2024). Studies have primarily focused on creativity rather than the execution and sustainability of innovation (Alnoor et al., 2022; Khan & Shamsi, 2022; Koroglu & Ozmen, 2022). Additionally, the JD-R model has not been widely applied to AI-driven workplace transformations, and the role of AI adoption, employee readiness, and expertise in shaping innovation remains underexplored (Hu et al., 2025; Radic et al., 2024). Work-life balance, traditionally associated with well-being, has also not been extensively studied about innovative performance (Almahamid & Ayoub, 2022; Charoensukmongkol & Puyod, 2024; Kraus et al., 2023). Furthermore, most existing studies focus on developed economies, with little empirical evidence from HCMC's FMCG industry. Given the region's rapid automation, labor challenges, and shifting market conditions, understanding how employees sustain high levels of innovation in this context is crucial.

This study aims to examine how job demands and resources influence the innovative performance of employees in HCMC's FMCG industry. Specifically, it investigates how job demands such as resistance to change and job security concerns hinder innovation, while job resources such as

AI adoption, organizational support, employee engagement, AI expertise, work-life balance, and employee readiness enhance innovative performance. The study seeks to determine the relative impact of these factors and provide managerial insights on fostering an innovative workforce in an AI-driven business environment.

This research contributes to the literature by extending the JD-R model to incorporate and apply AI-related workplace factors in an emerging market context. It provides empirical evidence on the relationship between job demands, job resources, and innovative performance, bridging the gap between AI-driven workforce transformation and employee innovation in the FMCG sector. The findings will also offer insights for business leaders and HR practitioners in developing strategies that enhance job resources while mitigating job demands. Companies can use these insights to strengthen organizational support, implement AI readiness programs, and improve work-life balance policies to foster innovation. The study will also guide policymakers in designing workforce policies that align with AI-driven industry shifts while sustaining employee engagement and innovation.

Research Objectives

1. To examine the influence of job demands and job resources on innovative performance in HCMC's FMCG industry.
2. To analyze the role of AI-related factors (AI adoption, AI expertise, and employee readiness) as job resources.
3. To investigate the relative impact of work-life balance on employee innovation.

Literature Review

Employee innovative performance is essential for organizational success, influenced by various workplace factors categorized as job demands and job resources. The Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) Model provides a framework for understanding how stressors like resistance to change and job security concerns hinder innovation, while resources such as AI adoption, organizational support, employee engagement, and work-life balance enhance it. This section reviews relevant literature on these factors and introduces the JD-R model as the theoretical foundation of this study.

Innovative Performance

Innovative performance refers to an employee's ability to generate, implement, and execute new ideas that contribute to organizational effectiveness (De Jong & Den Hartog, 2008; Janssen, 2000). It has been studied as a determinant of various business outcomes, including organizational competitiveness, efficiency, and adaptability to market changes (Ratasuk, 2024; Ratasuk & Charoensukmongkol, 2020). It has also been analyzed as an outcome of various factors such as organizational support, leadership styles, job characteristics, and technological integration (Farrukh et al., 2023; Janssen, 2000). Prior studies suggest that workplaces fostering a culture of support and learning promote innovative performance among employees (Ratasuk, 2019; Ratasuk & Charoensukmongkol, 2019, 2020). In this study, innovative performance is applied as the outcome variable influenced by job demands and resources.

AI Adoption

AI adoption refers to integrating artificial intelligence into business processes and decision-making frameworks (Agarwal et al., 2024; Bedué & Fritzsche, 2022). It has been studied as a key driver of workplace efficiency, productivity, and strategic transformation (Madan & Ashok, 2023). AI adoption can enable employees to focus on more complex and creative tasks, enhancing innovation (Herath & Mittal, 2022). However, it can also introduce challenges, such as workforce displacement

and resistance to change (Rasheed et al., 2023). This study applies AI adoption as a job resource that enhances innovative performance (Chen et al., 2024).

Organizational Support

Organizational support refers to employees' perception of how much their organization values their contributions and provides necessary resources for their work (Aboramadan & Karatepe, 2021; Rhoades & Eisenberger, 2002; Wen et al., 2019). It has been studied as a determinant of employee motivation, retention, commitment, and performance (Lee, 2021; Verčič, 2021). Research indicates that higher levels of organizational support encourage employees to take risks and innovate, contributing to individual and organizational success (El-Kassar et al., 2022; Utomo et al., 2023). Furthermore, organizational support has been linked to higher job satisfaction and engagement, leading to increased innovative performance (Al-Hamdan & Bani Issa, 2022; Côté et al., 2021; Musenze et al., 2021). This study applies organizational support as a job resource that enhances innovative performance.

Employee Engagement

Employee engagement refers to an individual's emotional, cognitive, and behavioral commitment to work (Boccoli et al., 2023; Saks & Gruman, 2014). It has been widely studied as a key driver of employee performance, creativity, and innovation (Al-Ajlouni, 2021; He et al., 2021). Engaged employees demonstrate more tremendous enthusiasm, dedication, and persistence in seeking innovative solutions (Khan & Abbas, 2022; Pattnaik & Sahoo, 2021; Salem et al., 2023). Research suggests that employee engagement fosters higher collaboration, idea-sharing, and problem-solving behaviors, which are critical for innovation (Chaudhuri et al., 2022; Fait et al., 2023). This study applies employee engagement as a job resource that positively influences innovative performance.

Resistance to Change

Resistance to change is the tendency of individuals to oppose alterations in their work environment due to uncertainty, perceived risks, or fear of losing control (Dent & Goldberg, 1999; Evans & Britt, 2023; Pardo del Val & Martinez Fuentes, 2003). It has been studied as a barrier to organizational transformation, digital adoption, and innovation (Sarilo-Kankaanranta & Frank, 2021; Winsor et al., 2019). Research indicates that employees who resist change are less likely to engage in innovative behaviors, as they may struggle to adapt to new systems and processes (Malhotra et al., 2021; Tugay & Pekerşen, 2022). Additionally, organizations that experience high resistance to change often face difficulties implementing new technologies and management strategies (Arora et al., 2022; Masry-Herzalah & Dor-Haim, 2022). This study applies resistance to change as a job demand that negatively affects innovative performance.

Job Security Concerns

Job security concerns reflect employees' uncertainty about the stability of their employment (Ahmed Khan, 2023; Shoss, 2017; Sul, 2024). It has been studied as a factor affecting workplace stress, productivity, and job satisfaction (Ahmed Khan, 2023; Hngoi et al., 2023). Research suggests that job insecurity reduces employees' willingness to engage in creative tasks, as they prioritize maintaining employment over experimentation (Montani et al., 2021). Empirical studies have shown that job insecurity correlates with decreased innovation and risk-averse behaviors (Fauziawati, 2021).

This study applies job security concerns as a job demand negatively impacting innovative performance.

Employee Readiness

Employee readiness refers to an individual's preparedness and confidence in adopting new work technologies or organizational changes (Chen & Silverthorne, 2005; Rahi et al., 2022). It has been studied as a critical factor in change management, learning outcomes, and technological integration (Engida et al., 2022). Research indicates that higher readiness levels facilitate quicker adaptation, openness to innovation, and proactive engagement with new work systems (Aboobaker & KA, 2021). Studies suggest that employees who feel prepared for technological shifts are more likely to contribute innovative ideas and optimize work efficiency (Sengupta et al., 2023). This study applies employee readiness as a job resource that positively influences innovative performance.

AI Individual Expertise

AI individual expertise refers to an employee's proficiency in working with artificial intelligence tools and applications. It has been studied concerning job performance, adaptability, and problem-solving skills (Jarrahi, 2018). Research suggests that AI expertise reduces resistance to AI integration, enhances efficiency, and increases employees' ability to use AI for creative problem-solving (Davenport & Ronanki, 2018). Additionally, employees with greater AI expertise tend to leverage AI systems to support decision-making and automate repetitive tasks, leading to increased innovative output (Autor, 2015). In this study, AI individual expertise is applied as a job resource that enhances innovative performance.

Work-Life Balance

Work-life balance refers to an individual's ability to manage professional responsibilities alongside personal commitments. It has been widely studied in relation to employee well-being, productivity, and retention (Charoensukmongkol & Puyod, 2024; Thilagavathy & Geetha, 2021). Research suggests that maintaining a healthy work-life balance fosters creativity, engagement, and reduced burnout, contributing to improved workplace innovation (Susanto et al., 2022; Thilagavathy & Geetha, 2021). Organizations that promote work-life balance initiatives tend to see higher levels of job satisfaction, employee commitment, and innovative performance (Duan et al., 2023; Thilagavathy & Geetha, 2021).

In this study, work-life balance is applied as a job resource that fosters innovative performance.

Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) Model

The Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) Model is a widely recognized framework in organizational psychology that explains how workplace factors influence employee well-being, motivation, and performance (Dixit & Upadhyay, 2021; Kwon & Kim, 2020; Radic et al., 2020). It classifies work-related elements into job demands, which consume energy and create strain, and job resources, which enhance motivation and facilitate job performance (Martínez-Díaz et al., 2023; Radic et al., 2024). This model has been studied as a determinant of various work outcomes, including employee engagement, burnout, job satisfaction, and innovative performance.

The JD-R model has been applied as an explanatory framework across various fields, particularly in business research, to study workplace stress, employee productivity, and organizational innovation. Prior studies suggest that organizations optimizing job resources while minimizing excessive job demands experience higher levels of employee creativity, resilience, and performance (Khan & Shamsi, 2022). Research has also shown that employees with access to sufficient job resources are more likely to exhibit innovative behaviors even when facing demanding work conditions (Kwon & Kim, 2020).

In this study, the JD-R model is applied to frame the relationships between job demands (resistance to change, job security concerns) and job resources (organizational support, employee engagement, AI adoption, AI expertise, employee readiness, and work-life balance) in predicting innovative performance.

Hypothesis Development

The Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) Model posits that workplace conditions shape employee outcomes through two primary mechanisms: job demands, which drain energy and reduce performance, and job resources, which foster motivation and productivity (Kwon & Kim, 2020; Radic et al., 2024). Within this framework, job resources such as AI adoption, organizational support, employee engagement, AI individual expertise, employee readiness, and work-life balance are essential drivers of innovative performance (Nazir et al., 2019). Employees who receive strong organizational support are more likely to feel valued and encouraged to participate in innovation (Utomo et al., 2023). Engaged employees exhibit heightened commitment and proactive behaviors, enhancing their ability to generate new ideas (Holbeche, 2023). Integrating AI in the workplace can further contribute to innovation by improving efficiency and enabling employees to focus on creative problem-solving tasks (Bahoo et al., 2023; Haefner et al., 2021). Additionally, employees with more AI expertise are better positioned to leverage technology for innovative solutions (Mariani et al., 2023). Employee readiness, characterized by confidence in adapting to technological advancements, also fosters innovation (Füller et al., 2022). Furthermore, maintaining a healthy work-life balance has been linked to increased motivation and creativity, contributing to higher levels of innovative performance (Coad et al., 2022).

Conversely, job demands can hinder innovation (Koroglu & Ozmen, 2022). Resistance to change, often driven by fear of uncertainty or disruption, may limit employees' willingness to adopt new methods or contribute to innovative efforts (Naveed et al., 2022; Yu et al., 2022). Similarly, job insecurity can create a risk-averse environment where employees avoid experimentation or novel ideas to safeguard their positions (Montani et al., 2021). When employees perceive instability in their roles, their motivation to engage in creative problem-solving diminishes, ultimately constraining organizational innovation (Ham & Salendu, 2022). Based on these theoretical insights, the following hypotheses are proposed:

- H1: AI adoption positively influences innovative performance.
- H2: Organizational support positively influences innovative performance.
- H3: Employee engagement positively influences innovative performance.
- H4: Resistance to change negatively influences innovative performance.
- H5: Job security concerns negatively influence innovative performance.
- H6: Employee readiness positively influences innovative performance.
- H7: AI individual expertise positively influences innovative performance.
- H8: Work-life balance positively influences innovative performance.

By empirically testing these hypotheses, this study seeks to clarify how workplace conditions either foster or hinder innovation, contributing to the broader understanding of job demands and resources in shaping employee performance.

Methodology

Population and Sampling

The target population for this study consists of employees working in the FMCG sector in Ho Chi Minh City, aged 18 years and older, who comply with the Research Ethics Committee (REC) guidelines. Given the diversity of roles in the FMCG industry, participants will include individuals from various job levels and departments to capture a comprehensive view of factors influencing innovative performance. Since the exact population size of FMCG employees in Ho Chi Minh City is unknown, the formula by Cochran and Chambers (1965) is used to determine the appropriate sample size. The Cochran formula is widely applied in survey research to estimate an adequate sample for unknown populations, as calculated in Figure 1.

$$n_0 = \frac{Z^2 \cdot p \cdot (1 - p)}{e^2}$$

Figure 1: Cochran's formula for the unknown population.

Where Z is 1.96 for a 95% confidence level, p is 0.5 (assumed proportion of the population with the characteristic), and e is 0.05 (margin of error). Using these values, the required sample size is 384 participants.

However, to ensure sufficient data for analysis and account for potential non-responses or incomplete responses, the study aims to collect data from 600 participants. The study employs a convenience sampling technique to recruit participants through local professional online groups and networks, as this approach allows for efficient access to a broad range of employees within the FMCG sector. Given the challenges of obtaining a complete sampling frame for employees in the industry, convenience sampling is suitable for reaching a large and relevant sample within a practical time frame.

Data Collection and Research Instrument

This study follows a survey-based research design, utilizing a self-administered online questionnaire as the primary data collection instrument. The questionnaire consists of two main sections: demographic information, which includes details such as age, gender, education, income, management level, and work tenure, and measurement scales that assess all independent and dependent variables. These scales are adapted from reliable and validated previous studies to ensure measurement accuracy and reliability. The questionnaire employs a Likert scale, allowing respondents to express their level of agreement with each statement. The use of a self-administered questionnaire ensures that participants can complete the survey at their convenience, reducing potential interviewer bias and maintaining a standardized data collection process.

Data Analysis

The collected data will be analyzed using Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM), which is selected due to its suitability for exploratory research and prediction-oriented models. PLS-SEM is particularly effective for studies integrating newly developed relationships or extending existing theories (Hair Jr et al., 2020; Ratasuk, 2024). It is ideal for this study, which incorporates AI-related factors within the JD-R framework (Kwon & Kim, 2020). Unlike Covariance-Based SEM (CB-SEM), which is primarily used for theory testing and model validation, PLS-SEM prioritizes maximizing variance explained (R^2) rather than confirming a pre-established theoretical model (Dash & Paul, 2021; Sarstedt et al., 2019). This characteristic aligns with the study's objective of examining how job demands and job resources predict innovative performance.

Another reason for choosing PLS-SEM is its ability to work with moderate sample sizes (Hair Jr et al., 2020). While CB-SEM requires larger samples and normally distributed data for robust estimation, PLS-SEM is more flexible and efficient with non-probability sampling approaches like convenience sampling (Ratasuk, 2023b). Additionally, PLS-SEM is well suited for handling non-normal data distributions, common in behavioral research where responses do not always conform to normality assumptions (Ratasuk, 2023a). Given the complexity of the study's model, which includes multiple independent variables and control variables, PLS-SEM provides an effective method for analyzing intricate relationships without imposing strict distributional assumptions (Hair et al., 2017). Therefore, this study employs PLS-SEM to provide a robust, prediction-driven, and variance-based approach to examining the impact of job demands and job resources on innovative performance in the FMCG sector of Ho Chi Minh City.

Research Results

This section presents the findings of our study, focusing on the evaluation of the measurement model and the analysis of the structural relationships among the constructs. We will first establish the validity and reliability of our measures, followed by an examination of the hypothesized effects using Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM). This section outlines the summary of demographic characteristics and descriptive statistics of the 543 respondents (response rate 90.5%) who participated in the survey, as shown in Table 2.

Table 2 provides a demographic overview of the 543 survey respondents. The majority were female (54.52%) and aged 26-35 (65.93%). Most held a Bachelor's degree (78.27%) and reported an income of 10-20 million Vietnamese Dong (70.54%). The sample predominantly consisted of those in entry-level positions (89.31%).

Table 2: Correspondents' Characteristics and Descriptive Statistics

Characteristics	Categories	Descriptive Statistics	
		Frequency (f)	Percentage (%)
Gender	Female	296	54.52
	Male	247	45.48
Age	18 - 25	68	12.53
	26 - 35	358	65.93
	36 - 45	111	20.44
	46 - 55	6	1.10
	Above 55	0	0.00
Education	High School	113	20.81
	Bachelor's Degree	425	78.27
	Master's Degree	5	0.92
	Doctor's Degree	0	0.00
	Up to 10 million	109	20.07
Income (Vietnamese Dong)	10 million to 20 million	383	70.54
	21 million to 30 million	43	7.92
	31 million to 40 million	3	0.55
	More than 40 million	5	0.92
Position	Entry Level	485	89.31
	Middle Level	57	10.51
	Senior	1	0.18

Source: Author's Calculation.

The analysis of the measurement model revealed strong convergent validity and high reliability. All factor loadings exceeded the recommended threshold of .5, with the lowest value

of .812, indicating a strong correlation between the items and their respective constructs (Hair Jr et al., 2020; Hair Jr et al., 2014). This was further supported by high Composite Reliability (CR) values, ranging from 0.942 to .977, and Cronbach's Alpha values ranging from .926 to .971, confirming excellent internal consistency among the items (Ratasuk, 2022). Additionally, the Average Variance Extracted (AVE) for all constructs ranges from .73 to .895 above the threshold of .5, demonstrating that the constructs explain a substantial proportion of the variance in their indicators (Hair et al., 2011; Hair Jr et al., 2020). These results collectively suggest that the measurement model exhibits robust convergent validity and reliability, making the constructs suitable for further analysis within the study.

Table 3 presents the Heterotrait-Monotrait Ratio (HTMT) values, which are used to assess discriminant validity, ensuring that each construct in the model measures a distinct concept. The results show that all HTMT values are below the 0.90 threshold, with many falling below the more stringent 0.85 cutoff (Niu et al., 2025). This indicates strong discriminant validity, meaning the constructs are sufficiently different from each other. For example, the HTMT value between AI and OrgSup is 0.879, which is the highest value, and between InnoPerf and WLB is 0.844, both comfortably below 0.90. Even when values approach 0.85, such as the 0.735 between Readine and WLB, they remain within the acceptable range. These findings confirm that the constructs in the measurement model capture unique aspects of the research framework, indicating strong discriminant validity.

Table 3: HTMT Ratio

	InnoPerf	AI	OrgSup	Engage	Resist	Insecur	Readine	AIExp	WLB
InnoPerf									
AI	0.56***								
OrgSup	0.546***	0.879**							
Engage	0.161***	0.094***	0.046***						
Resist	0.037***	0.059***	0.081***	0.548***					
Insecur	0.134***	0.136***	0.131***	0.541***	0.726***				
Readine	0.688***	0.58***	0.566***	0.043***	0.034***	0.07***			
AIExp	0.667***	0.515***	0.498***	0.226***	0.118***	0.165***	0.545***		
WLB	0.844***	0.605***	0.593***	0.129***	0.031***	0.112***	0.735***	0.668***	

Source: ***= $p < .001$, **= $p \leq .01$, InnoPerf=Innovative Performance, AI=AI Adoption, OrgSup=Organizational Support, Engage = Employee Engagement, Resist=Resistance to Change, Insecur=Job Security Concerns, Readine=Employee Readiness, AIExp=AI Individual Expertise, and WLB=Work Life Balance

Table 4 presents the Variance Inflation Factor (VIF) values and the results of normality tests for each construct. The VIF values, all below the 5 threshold, suggest that multicollinearity is not a major concern in the model (Kock, 2015). The Jarque-Bera (JB) and Robust Jarque-Bera (RJB) tests indicate that only the "Resist" construct follows a normal distribution, while all other constructs exhibit non-normality. This supports the use of PLS-SEM, as it is robust to non-normal data and less sensitive to multicollinearity compared to other SEM techniques (Dash & Paul, 2021).

Table 4: Reliability Test Results and Normality

	InnoPerf	AI	OrgSup	Engage	Resist	Insecur	Readine	AIExp	WLB
Full Collin. VIF	3.435	3.713	3.698	1.579	2.102	2.106	2.316	1.984	3.901
Normal-JB	No	No	No	No	Yes	No	No	No	No
Normal-RJB	No	No	No	No	Yes	No	No	No	No

Source: InnoPerf=Innovative Performance, AI=AI Adoption, OrgSup=Organizational Support, Engage = Employee Engagement, Resist=Resistance to Change, Insecur=Job Security Concerns, Readine=Employee Readiness, AIExp=AI Individual Expertise, and WLB=Work Life Balance

The model shows an excellent fit based on a variety of indices. The average R-squared (ARS) is 0.722, meaning the model explains 72.2% of the variance in the dependent variables, and the adjusted R-squared (AARS) is 0.715, confirming a strong and robust fit. Multicollinearity is low, with average VIF values (AVIF and AFVIF) well below the acceptable threshold of 3.3. The Tenenhaus GoF of 0.805 exceeds the 0.36 benchmark for a large effect size, further supporting the model's strong performance. Additionally, Simpson's Paradox Ratio (SPR), R-squared Contribution Ratio (RSCR), and Nonlinear Bivariate Causality Direction Ratio (NLBCDR) all approach 1, indicating consistency in relationships and minimal risk of statistical issues. Overall, these results suggest the model is well-specified and effectively captures the relationships between variables.

PLS-SEM Results

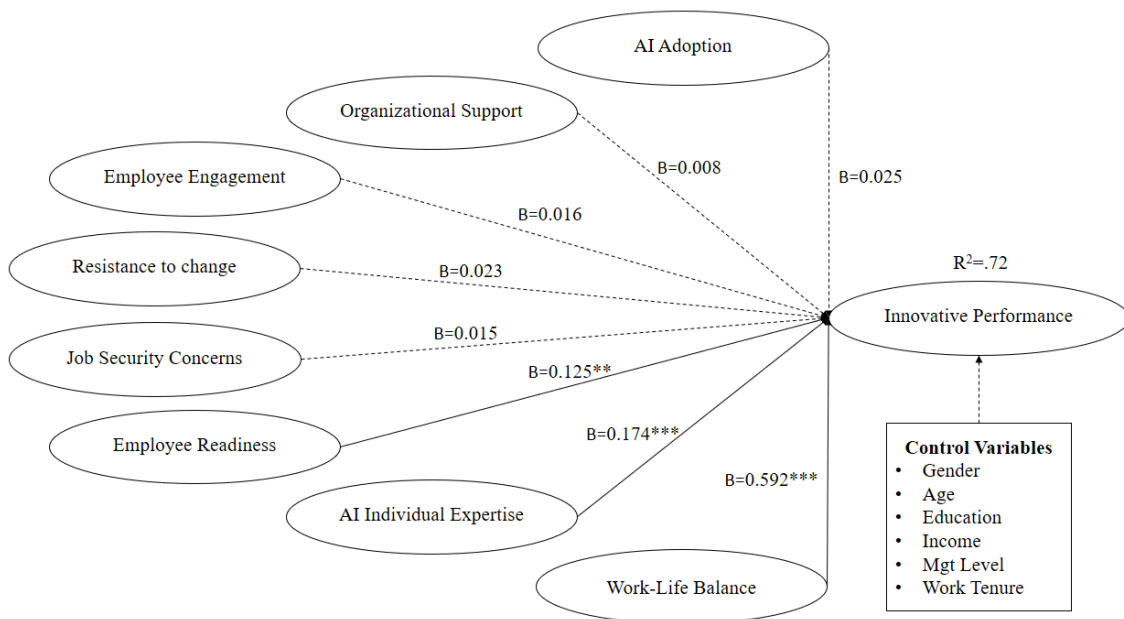


Figure 1: Research Conceptual Model

Source: *** = $p \leq .001$, ** = $p \leq .01$, * = $p \leq .05$

Hypotheses and Results Analysis

H1: AI adoption positively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a non-significant relationship between AI adoption and innovative performance ($\beta=0.025$, $p=.283$). Thus, hypothesis 1 is not supported.

H2: Organizational support positively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a non-significant relationship between organizational support and innovative performance ($\beta=0.008$, $p=.423$). Thus, hypothesis 2 is not supported.

H3: Employee engagement positively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a non-significant relationship between employee engagement and innovative performance ($\beta=0.016$, $p=.355$). Thus, hypothesis 3 is not supported.

H4: Resistance to change negatively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a non-significant relationship between resistance to change and innovative performance ($\beta=0.023$, $p=.297$). Thus, hypothesis 4 is not supported.

H5: Job security concerns negatively influence innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a non-significant relationship between job insecurity and innovative performance ($\beta=0.015$, $p=.362$). Thus, hypothesis 5 is not supported.

H6: Employee readiness positively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a significant positive relationship between employee readiness and innovative performance ($\beta=0.125$, $p=.002$). Thus, hypothesis 6 is supported.

H7: AI individual expertise positively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a significant positive relationship between AI individual expertise and innovative performance ($\beta=0.174$, $p<.001$). Thus, hypothesis 7 is supported.

H8: Work-life balance positively influences innovative performance. PLS-SEM results show a significant positive relationship between work-life balance and innovative performance ($\beta=0.592$, $p<.001$). Thus, hypothesis 8 is supported.

The R^2 value of .72 means that 72% of the variance in the dependent variable is explained by the independent variables.

The analysis also reveals that the control variables, gender, age, education, income, and position, do not have a statistically significant effect on the dependent variable. This suggests that these demographic and socioeconomic factors do not play a major role in influencing the outcome being studied within the context of this model.

Discussion

This study unveils a complex interplay of factors influencing innovative performance within the AI-driven FMCG industry in Ho Chi Minh City. Our findings partially align with the Job Demands-Resources (JD-R) model, which posits that job demands can hinder, while job resources can enhance, employee well-being and, consequently, performance (Bakker et al., 2023; Dixit & Upadhyay, 2021). In our study, work-life balance, a crucial job resource, emerged as the strongest predictor of innovative performance, supporting the JD-R model's assertion that resources facilitate positive outcomes. This observation resonates with Susanto et al. (2022), who found that well-implemented work-life balance policies foster creativity and reduce burnout, thereby enhancing innovation.

However, AI adoption itself was not a robust predictor of innovation, aligning with the view that adopting cutting-edge technologies alone does not guarantee performance improvements without adequate training, perceived usefulness, and user confidence (Bedué & Fritzsche, 2022). Also, the findings diverge from prior evidence suggesting that organizational support is a central driver of innovative work behaviors (El-Kassar et al., 2022). In contrast, our analysis indicated no significant direct effect of organizational support on innovative performance. This discrepancy may be due to cultural or contextual nuances in Ho Chi Minh City's FMCG sector, where individual-level resources, particularly well-being and readiness for new technologies, may outweigh generalized forms of top-down support in spurring employee innovation.

In a similar vein, the insignificant impact of employee engagement challenges widely held assumptions that engagement directly translates into higher creativity and performance (He et al., 2021). One possible explanation is that employees, though engaged, might not receive the specific guidance or autonomy needed to channel their energy into innovative tasks. Interestingly, neither resistance to change nor job insecurity emerged as significant impediments to innovative performance, despite prior studies highlighting their potential negative consequences (Arora et al., 2022; Montani et al., 2021). This could reflect that employees in HCMC's rapidly evolving FMCG scene have come to expect continuous shifts, effectively mitigating the usual inhibitions associated

with organizational change. Alternatively, it may indicate that firms have employed effective change management strategies or fostered a climate of psychological safety, thus defusing resistance and insecurity before they could harm innovation.

Work-life balance stands out as the most potent driver of innovation, revealing how crucial employee well-being is to nurturing creativity in a high-velocity industry such as FMCG. Meanwhile, AI expertise and employee readiness both significantly boosted innovative performance, reinforcing the idea that individual preparation, both in skill and mindset, is critical when organizations integrate AI. In contrast, blanket measures of organizational support, engagement, or mere technology rollouts do not automatically translate into novel ideas or higher-level performance outcomes. Overall, these findings underscore the importance of a nuanced, employee-focused approach to innovation, one that prioritizes well-being, actively develops AI-related capabilities, and cultivates a readiness mindset among staff.

Conclusion

In conclusion, this study provides empirical evidence supporting the significant relationships between AI expertise, employee readiness, work-life balance, and innovative performance within the AI-driven FMCG industry in Ho Chi Minh City. These findings contribute to the existing literature by providing contextual insights into the specific drivers of innovation in this emerging landscape, while also highlighting the need for a nuanced application of established theories. These results have practical implications for managers in the FMCG sector and HR professionals by highlighting the importance of fostering employee well-being, developing AI expertise, and preparing for AI adoption. Future research should explore the specific mechanisms through which work-life balance and AI readiness influence innovation, investigate the moderating role of organizational culture, and examine the longitudinal impacts of AI adoption on employee innovation.

Academic and Theoretical Contributions

The study enhances existing knowledge by providing empirical evidence on the factors influencing innovative performance in the context of the AI-driven FMCG industry. Specifically, it highlights the significant roles of AI expertise, employee readiness, and work-life balance in driving innovation, extending the theoretical discourse surrounding human resource management and innovation within a context of increasing AI adoption.

Practical Contributions and Implications

For organizations in the AI-driven FMCG sector, particularly in Ho Chi Minh City, this study's practical implications emphasize a shift towards an employee-centric innovation strategy. Prioritizing employee well-being through initiatives like flexible work arrangements and well-being programs, such as herecharge days, can directly fuel creativity. Simultaneously, investing in targeted training and mentorship programs focused on developing AI expertise and fostering a culture of continuous learning can empower the workforce to leverage new technologies effectively. Cultivating a readiness mindset for change through regular technology showcases and transparent communication about AI integration will further mitigate resistance and encourage proactive engagement in innovation. Ultimately, a holistic approach that values employee well-being, builds AI capabilities, and fosters adaptability will be crucial for driving sustained innovative performance in this rapidly evolving industry.

Limitations

While offering valuable insights, this study has certain limitations that should be acknowledged. First, the cross-sectional nature of the research design limits our ability to establish causal relationships between the variables. While we observe correlations, we cannot definitively conclude that one variable directly causes changes in another. Second, the study was conducted within a specific context (AI-driven FMCG companies in Ho Chi Minh City); therefore, the generalizability of the findings to other industries or geographical locations may be limited. Third, the reliance on self-reported data through surveys may introduce potential biases, such as social desirability bias or recall bias. Finally, the study focused on a limited set of variables, and other factors not included in the model could also influence innovative performance.

Recommendations for Future Studies

Future research should address these limitations and further expand upon our findings. Specifically, longitudinal studies could be conducted to examine the causal relationships between the variables over time. Additionally, comparative studies across different industries and geographical contexts could enhance the generalizability of the findings. Furthermore, future research could employ mixed-methods approaches, combining quantitative data with qualitative insights, to better understand the factors influencing innovative performance. Finally, exploring the role of other potential variables, such as leadership styles, organizational culture, and specific AI technologies, could provide a more comprehensive picture of the innovation process in the AI-driven era.

References

- Aboobaker, N., & KA, Z. (2021). Digital learning orientation and innovative behavior in the higher education sector: effects of organizational learning culture and readiness for change. *International Journal of Educational Management*, 35(5), 1030-1047.
- Aboramadan, M., & Karatepe, O. M. (2021). Green human resource management, perceived green organizational support and their effects on hotel employees' behavioral outcomes. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management*, 33(10), 3199-3222.
- Agarwal, P., Swami, S., & Malhotra, S. K. (2024). Artificial intelligence adoption in the post COVID-19 new-normal and role of smart technologies in transforming business: a review. *Journal of Science and Technology Policy Management*, 15(3), 506-529.
- Ahmed Khan, I. (2023). The impact of ChatGPT on Healthcare Professionals: Addressing Job Security Concerns. *Epidemiol Public Health*, 1(2), 1012.
- Al-Ajlouni, M. I. (2021). Can high-performance work systems (HPWS) promote organisational innovation? Employee perspective-taking, engagement and creativity in a moderated mediation model. *Employee Relations: The International Journal*, 43(2), 373-397.
- Al-Hamdan, Z., & Bani Issa, H. (2022). The role of organizational support and self-efficacy on work engagement among registered nurses in Jordan: A descriptive study. *Journal of nursing management*, 30(7), 2154-2164.
- Almahamid, S. M., & Ayoub, A. E. A. (2022). A predictive structural model of new ways of working on innovative work behaviour: Higher education perspective in the Gulf Cooperation Council. *Creativity and innovation management*, 31(3), 410-429.
- Alnoor, A., Abdullah, H. O., Hadi, A.-A., Khaw, K. W., Al-Awidi, I. A., Abbas, S., & Omrane, A. (2022). A Fuzzy Delphi analytic job demands-resources model to rank factors influencing open innovation. *Transnational Corporations Review*, 14(2), 178-192.

- Arora, M., Prakash, A., Mittal, A., & Singh, S. (2022). Moderating role of resistance to change in the actual adoption of HR analytics in the Indian banking and financial services industry. *Evidence-based HRM: a Global Forum for Empirical Scholarship*.
- Bahoo, S., Cucculelli, M., & Qamar, D. (2023). Artificial intelligence and corporate innovation: A review and research agenda. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 188, 122264.
- Bakker, A. B., Demerouti, E., & Sanz-Vergel, A. (2023). Job demands–resources theory: Ten years later. *Annual review of organizational psychology and organizational behavior*, 10(1), 25-53.
- Bedué, P., & Fritzsche, A. (2022). Can we trust AI? An empirical investigation of trust requirements and guide to successful AI adoption. *Journal of Enterprise Information Management*, 35(2), 530-549.
- Boccoli, G., Gastaldi, L., & Corso, M. (2023). The evolution of employee engagement: Towards a social and contextual construct for balancing individual performance and wellbeing dynamically. *International Journal of Management Reviews*, 25(1), 75-98.
- Charoensukmongkol, P., & Puyod, J. V. (2024). Influence of transformational leadership on role ambiguity and work–life balance of Filipino University employees during COVID-19: does employee involvement matter? *International Journal of Leadership in Education*, 27(2), 429-448.
- Chaudhuri, S., Park, S., & Johnson, K. R. (2022). Engagement, inclusion, knowledge sharing, and talent development: is reverse mentoring a panacea to all? Findings from literature review. *European Journal of Training and Development*, 46(5/6), 468-483.
- Chen, C.-T., Chen, S.-C., Khan, A., Lim, M. K., & Tseng, M.-L. (2024). Antecedents of big data analytics and artificial intelligence adoption on operational performance: the ChatGPT platform. *Industrial Management & Data Systems*, 124(7), 2388-2413.
- Chen, J. C., & Silverthorne, C. (2005). Leadership effectiveness, leadership style and employee readiness. *Leadership & Organization Development Journal*, 26(4), 280-288.
- Coad, A., Nightingale, P., Stilgoe, J., & Vezzani, A. (2022). The dark side of innovation. In *The Dark Side of Innovation* (pp. 1-11). Routledge.
- Cochran, W. G., & Chambers, S. P. (1965). The planning of observational studies of human populations. *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series A (General)*, 128(2), 234-266.
- Côté, K., Lauzier, M., & Stinglhamber, F. (2021). The relationship between presenteeism and job satisfaction: A mediated moderation model using work engagement and perceived organizational support. *European Management Journal*, 39(2), 270-278.
- Dash, G., & Paul, J. (2021). CB-SEM vs PLS-SEM methods for research in social sciences and technology forecasting. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 173, 121092.
- De Jong, J., & Den Hartog, D. N. (2008). Innovative work behavior: Measurement and validation. *EIM Business and Policy Research*, 8(1), 1-27.
- Dent, E. B., & Goldberg, S. G. (1999). Challenging “resistance to change”. *The Journal of applied behavioral science*, 35(1), 25-41.
- Dixit, A., & Upadhyay, Y. (2021). Role of JD-R model in upticking innovative work behaviour among higher education faculty. *RAUSP Management Journal*, 56(2), 156-169.
- Duan, S. X., Deng, H., & Wibowo, S. (2023). Exploring the impact of digital work on work–life balance and job performance: a technology affordance perspective. *Information Technology & People*, 36(5), 2009-2029.
- El-Kassar, A.-N., Dagher, G. K., Lythreath, S., & Azakir, M. (2022). Antecedents and consequences of knowledge hiding: The roles of HR practices, organizational support for creativity, creativity, innovative work behavior, and task performance. *Journal of Business Research*, 140, 1-10.

- Engida, Z. M., Alemu, A. E., & Mulugeta, M. A. (2022). The effect of change leadership on employees' readiness to change: the mediating role of organizational culture. *Future Business Journal*, 8(1), 31.
- Evans, M. I., & Britt, D. W. (2023). Resistance to change. *Reproductive Sciences*, 30(3), 835-853.
- Fait, M., Cillo, V., Papa, A., Meissner, D., & Scorrano, P. (2023). The roots of "volunteer" employees' engagement: The silent role of intellectual capital in knowledge-sharing intentions. *Journal of Intellectual Capital*, 24(2), 399-429.
- Farrukh, M., Meng, F., Raza, A., & Wu, Y. (2023). Innovative work behaviour: the what, where, who, how and when. *Personnel Review*, 52(1), 74-98.
- Fauziawati, D. (2021). The effect of job insecurity on innovative work behavior through organizational commitment in UFO Elektronika employees. *Journal of Business and Management Review*, 2(6), 401-416.
- Füller, J., Hutter, K., Wahl, J., Bilgram, V., & Tekic, Z. (2022). How AI revolutionizes innovation management—Perceptions and implementation preferences of AI-based innovators. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 178, 121598.
- Haefner, N., Wincent, J., Parida, V., & Gassmann, O. (2021). Artificial intelligence and innovation management: A review, framework, and research agenda ☆. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 162, 120392.
- Hair, J., Hollingsworth, C. L., Randolph, A. B., & Chong, A. Y. L. (2017). An updated and expanded assessment of PLS-SEM in information systems research. *Industrial Management & Data Systems*.
- Hair, J. F., Ringle, C. M., & Sarstedt, M. (2011). PLS-SEM: Indeed a silver bullet. *Journal of Marketing theory and Practice*, 19(2), 139-152.
- Hair Jr, J. F., Howard, M. C., & Nitzl, C. (2020). Assessing measurement model quality in PLS-SEM using confirmatory composite analysis. *Journal of Business Research*, 109, 101-110.
- Hair Jr, J. F., Sarstedt, M., Hopkins, L., & Kuppelwieser, V. G. (2014). Partial least squares structural equation modeling (PLS-SEM): An emerging tool in business research. *European Business Review*.
- Ham, P. M., & Salendu, A. (2022). Job insecurity and innovative work behavior: Grit's role as a mediator. *J. Ilm. Psikol. Terap*, 10, 136-141.
- He, J., Morrison, A. M., & Zhang, H. (2021). How high-performance HR practices and LMX affect employee engagement and creativity in hospitality. *Journal of Hospitality & Tourism Research*, 45(8), 1360-1382.
- Herath, H., & Mittal, M. (2022). Adoption of artificial intelligence in smart cities: A comprehensive review. *International Journal of Information Management Data Insights*, 2(1), 100076.
- Hirsch, K., Niemann, W., & Swart, B. (2024). Artificial intelligence and information systems capabilities for supply chain resilience: A study in the South African fast-moving consumer goods industry. *Journal of Transport and Supply Chain Management*, 18(1), 1025.
- Hngoi, C. L., Abdullah, N.-A., Wan Sulaiman, W. S., & Zaiedy Nor, N. I. (2023). Relationship between job involvement, perceived organizational support, and organizational commitment with job insecurity: A systematic literature review. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 13, 1066734.
- Holbeche, L. (2023). *The agile organization: how to build an engaged, innovative and resilient business*. Kogan Page Publishers.
- Hu, Y., Xu, Y., & Wu, B. (2025). A dual-pathway model of teacher-AI collaboration based on the job demands-resources theory. *Education and Information Technologies*, 1-22.

- Janssen, O. (2000). Job demands, perceptions of effort reward fairness and innovative work behaviour. *Journal of Occupational and Organizational Psychology*, 73(3), 287-302.
- Kantar. (2024). *Beverages category remains key driver of Asia's FMCG growth*. <https://www.kantar.com/inspiration/fmcg/beverages-category-remains-key-driver-of-asias-fmcg-growth>
- Khan, A. R., & Shamsi, A. F. (2022). Leading the Innovation: Role of Eustress and Work Engagement as Simultaneous Mediators Between JD-R and Innovative Work Behavior. *International Research Journal of Management and Social Sciences*, 3(2), 218-228.
- Khan, S. M., & Abbas, J. (2022). Mindfulness and happiness and their impact on employee creative performance: mediating role of creative process engagement. *Thinking Skills and creativity*, 44, 101027.
- Kistiyanto, A., Rahman, M. F. W., Adhar Wisandiko, F., & Setyawati, E. E. P. (2022). Cultural intelligence increases student's innovative behavior in higher education: the mediating role of interpersonal trust. *International Journal of Educational Management*, 36(4), 419-440.
- Kock, N. (2015). Common method bias in PLS-SEM: A full collinearity assessment approach. *International Journal of e-Collaboration (ijec)*, 11(4), 1-10.
- Koka, S. N., Sartaj, A., & Chougule, D. (2023). Pioneering Image Analysis with Hybrid Convolutional Neural Networks and Generative Adversarial Networks for Enhanced Visual Perception. *International Conference on Data Science, Computation and Security*,
- Koroglu, Ş., & Ozmen, O. (2022). The mediating effect of work engagement on innovative work behavior and the role of psychological well-being in the job demands–resources (JD-R) model. *Asia-Pacific Journal of Business Administration*, 14(1), 124-144.
- Kraus, S., Ferraris, A., & Bertello, A. (2023). The future of work: How innovation and digitalization re-shape the workplace. *Journal of Innovation & Knowledge*, 8(4), 100438.
- Kwon, K., & Kim, T. (2020). An integrative literature review of employee engagement and innovative behavior: Revisiting the JD-R model. *Human resource management review*, 30(2), 100704.
- Lee, H. (2021). Changes in workplace practices during the COVID-19 pandemic: the roles of emotion, psychological safety and organisation support. *Journal of Organizational Effectiveness: People and Performance*, 8(1), 97-128.
- Madan, R., & Ashok, M. (2023). AI adoption and diffusion in public administration: A systematic literature review and future research agenda. *Government Information Quarterly*, 40(1), 101774.
- Malhotra, N., Zietsma, C., Morris, T., & Smets, M. (2021). Handling resistance to change when societal and workplace logics conflict. *Administrative Science Quarterly*, 66(2), 475-520.
- Mariani, M. M., Machado, I., Magrelli, V., & Dwivedi, Y. K. (2023). Artificial intelligence in innovation research: A systematic review, conceptual framework, and future research directions. *Technovation*, 122, 102623.
- Martínez-Díaz, A., Díaz-Fúnez, P. A., Salvador-Ferrer, C. M., Hernández-Sánchez, B. R., Sánchez-García, J. C., & Mañas-Rodríguez, M. Á. (2023). Mediating effect of job crafting dimensions on influence of burnout at self-efficacy and performance: revisiting health-impairment process of JD-R theory in public administration. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 14, 1137012.
- Masry-Herzalah, A., & Dor-Haim, P. (2022). Teachers' technological competence and success in online teaching during the COVID-19 crisis: The moderating role of resistance to change. *International Journal of Educational Management*, 36(1), 1-13.
- Montani, F., Courcy, F., Battistelli, A., & de Witte, H. (2021). Job insecurity and innovative work behaviour: A moderated mediation model of intrinsic motivation and trait mindfulness. *Stress and Health*, 37(4), 742-754.

- Musenze, I. A., Mayende, T. S., Wampande, A. J., Kasango, J., & Emojong, O. R. (2021). Mechanism between perceived organizational support and work engagement: explanatory role of self-efficacy. *Journal of Economic and Administrative Sciences*, 37(4), 471-495.
- Naveed, R. T., Alhaidan, H., Al Halbusi, H., & Al-Swidi, A. K. (2022). Do organizations really evolve? The critical link between organizational culture and organizational innovation toward organizational effectiveness: Pivotal role of organizational resistance. *Journal of Innovation & Knowledge*, 7(2), 100178.
- Nazir, S., Shafi, A., Atif, M. M., Qun, W., & Abdullah, S. M. (2019). How organization justice and perceived organizational support facilitate employees' innovative behavior at work. *Employee Relations: The International Journal*, 41(6), 1288-1311.
- Nga, N. Q., Ly, C. T. K., Hau, N., & Phuong, D. T. T. (2024). Building and Developing Smart Cities in Ho Chi Minh City, Vietnam—Current Situation and Solutions. *Int. J. Relig*, 5, 714-721.
- Niu, Y., Ratasuk, A., & Sitthipo, P. (2025). The impacts of live broadcasting on purchase intention through perceived value and customer trust: Case of beauty products in Taobao Live platform in Nanjing, China. *Panyapiwat Journal*, 17(1), 79-104.
- Pardo del Val, M., & Martinez Fuentes, C. (2003). Resistance to change: A literature review and empirical study. *Management decision*, 41(2), 148-155.
- Pattnaik, S. C., & Sahoo, R. (2021). Employee engagement, creativity and task performance: role of perceived workplace autonomy. *South Asian Journal of Business Studies*, 10(2), 227-241.
- Radic, A., Arjona-Fuentes, J. M., Ariza-Montes, A., Han, H., & Law, R. (2020). Job demands–job resources (JD-R) model, work engagement, and well-being of cruise ship employees. *International Journal of Hospitality Management*, 88, 102518.
- Radic, A., Singh, S., Singh, N., Ariza-Montes, A., Calder, G., & Han, H. (2024). The good shepherd: linking artificial intelligence (AI)-driven servant leadership (SEL) and job demands-resources (JD-R) theory in tourism and hospitality. *Journal of Hospitality and Tourism Insights*.
- Rahi, S., Alghizzawi, M., Ahmad, S., Munawar Khan, M., & Ngah, A. H. (2022). Does employee readiness to change impact organization change implementation? Empirical evidence from emerging economy. *International Journal of Ethics and Systems*, 38(2), 235-253.
- Rasheed, H. M. W., He, Y., Khizar, H. M. U., & Abbas, H. S. M. (2023). Exploring Consumer-Robot interaction in the hospitality sector: Unpacking the reasons for adoption (or resistance) to artificial intelligence. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 192, 122555.
- Ratasuk, A. (2019). Identifying online opinion leaders and their contributions in customer decision-making process: A case of the car industry in Thailand. *Apheit International Journal*, 8(1), 37-60.
- Ratasuk, A. (2022). The role of cultural intelligence in the trust and turnover of frontline hotel employees in Thailand. *Sciences*, 22(2), 348-358. <https://doi.org/https://doi.org/10.14456/hasss.2022.32>
- Ratasuk, A. (2023a). Impact of Food Hygiene on Purchase Intentions and its Mechanism in Bangkok Street Food under the Influence of COVID-19. *Medical Research Archives*, 11(8).
- Ratasuk, A. (2023b). Roles of Emotional Intelligence in Promoting the Innovative Work Behavior of Restaurant Employees. *Thammasat Review*, 26(2), 44-73.
- Ratasuk, A. (2024). The structural equation model development of how mindfulness promotes employee creativity in the restaurant business. *Humanities, Arts and Social Sciences Studies*, 326–340-326–340.
- Ratasuk, A., & Charoensukmongkol, P. (2019). The role of team trust and team conflict on innovative performance of multicultural teams in the restaurant. *Thammasat Review*, 22(2), 1-18.

- Ratasuk, A., & Charoensukmongkol, P. (2020). Does cultural intelligence promote cross-cultural teams' knowledge sharing and innovation in the restaurant business? *Asia-Pacific Journal of Business Administration*, 12(2), 183-203.
- Rhoades, L., & Eisenberger, R. (2002). Perceived organizational support: a review of the literature. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 87(4), 698.
- Saks, A. M., & Gruman, J. A. (2014). What do we really know about employee engagement? *Human resource development quarterly*, 25(2), 155-182.
- Salem, N. H., Ishaq, M. I., Yaqoob, S., Raza, A., & Zia, H. (2023). Employee engagement, innovative work behaviour, and employee wellbeing: Do workplace spirituality and individual spirituality matter? *Business Ethics, the Environment & Responsibility*, 32(2), 657-669.
- Sarilo-Kankaanranta, H., & Frank, L. (2021). The slow adoption rate of software robotics in accounting and payroll services and the role of resistance to change in innovation-decision process. Conference of the Italian Chapter of AIS,
- Sarstedt, M., Hair Jr, J. F., Cheah, J.-H., Becker, J.-M., & Ringle, C. M. (2019). How to specify, estimate, and validate higher-order constructs in PLS-SEM. *Australasian Marketing Journal (AMJ)*, 27(3), 197-211.
- Sengupta, S., Bajaj, B., Singh, A., Sharma, S., Patel, P., & Prikshat, V. (2023). Innovative work behavior driving Indian startups go global—the role of authentic leadership and readiness for change. *Journal of Organizational Change Management*, 36(1), 162-179.
- Shoss, M. K. (2017). Job insecurity: An integrative review and agenda for future research. *Journal of Management*, 43(6), 1911-1939.
- Sul, E. S. (2024). Takeover threats, job security concerns, and earnings management. *The Accounting Review*, 99(3), 451-477.
- Susanto, P., Hoque, M. E., Jannat, T., Emely, B., Zona, M. A., & Islam, M. A. (2022). Work-life balance, job satisfaction, and job performance of SMEs employees: The moderating role of family-supportive supervisor behaviors. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 13, 906876.
- Swaminathan, V., Koka, S. N., Gajula, S. K., & Prasad, K. N. (2024). AI and Blockchain in Food and Beverage: Marketing 5.0 Approach. International Conference on Innovative Computing and Communication,
- Thilagavathy, S., & Geetha, S. (2021). Work-life balance-a systematic review. *Vilakshan-XIMB Journal of Management*, 20(2), 258-276.
- Tugay, O., & Pekerşen, Y. (2022). Impact to culinary chefs' individual innovativeness levels on service innovation performance. *International Journal of Gastronomy and Food Science*, 27, 100472.
- Utomo, H. J. N., Irwantoro, I., Wasesa, S., Purwati, T., Sembiring, R., & Purwanto, A. (2023). Investigating the role of innovative work behavior, organizational trust, and perceived organizational support: an empirical study on SMEs performance. *Journal of Law and Sustainable Development*, 11(2), e417-e417.
- Van Tuan, P., Ha, N. M., Hiep, B. D., Huy, N. Q., Mai, T. T. N., & Phuong, P. M. (2022). The experience of using e-commerce platforms affects the online purchase intention of customers in the FMCG (Fast moving consumer goods) sector in Hanoi city. *International Journal of Business and Social Science Research*, 3(4), 16-24.
- Verčič, A. T. (2021). The impact of employee engagement, organisational support and employer branding on internal communication satisfaction. *Public relations review*, 47(1), 102009.



- Vietnamplus. (2025, 7 Jan 2025). *Online sales drive business success to new heights*. Retrieved 23 Feb 2025 from <https://en.vietnamplus.vn/retail-sales-of-goods-and-services-up-9-in-2024-gso-post307924.vnp>
- Wen, J., Huang, S. S., & Hou, P. (2019). Emotional intelligence, emotional labor, perceived organizational support, and job satisfaction: A moderated mediation model. *International Journal of Hospitality Management*, 81, 120-130.
- Winsor, J., Paik, J., Tushman, M., & Lakhani, K. (2019). Overcoming cultural resistance to open source innovation. *Strategy & Leadership*, 47(6), 28-33.
- Yu, G., Akhter, S., Kumar, T., Ortiz, G. G. R., & Saddhono, K. (2022). Innovative application of new media in visual communication design and resistance to innovation. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 13, 940899.



ESG 表现对并购绩效的影响研究——基于中国 A 股上市公司的实证分析
RESEARCH ON THE IMPACT OF ESG PERFORMANCE ON M&A
PERFORMANCE—EMPIRICAL ANALYSIS BASED ON CHINESE A-SHARE
LISTED COMPANIES

钟星源

Xingyuan Zhong

泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

中国广西财经学院

International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

Guangxi University of Finance and Economics, China

Corresponding Author, E-mail: 2938705557@qq.com

摘要

近年来，随着全球可持续发展理念的深入人心，企业在并购活动中不仅关注财务绩效，更重视非财务信息披露，尤其是环境（Environment）、社会（Social）和公司治理（Governance）即 ESG 表现。本文以中国 A 股上市公司并购案例为研究样本，采用长期并购绩效（BHAR）作为衡量指标，以 ESG 表现为核心解释变量，同时控制企业年龄、资产负债率、公司规模、关联属性、成长性、支付方式和股权集中度等因素，探讨 ESG 表现对并购绩效的直接影响。基于对样本数据的描述性统计和多元回归分析，研究结果显示：在控制其他变量的影响后，ESG 表现对长期并购绩效呈显著正向影响，说明 ESG 表现较好的企业在并购交易中能够获得更高的绩效收益。同时，其他控制变量如资产负债率、成长性、支付方式和股权集中度也在不同程度上对并购绩效产生影响。本文的实证结果不仅丰富了并购绩效的影响因素研究，也为企业在并购决策过程中如何借助 ESG 优势提供了理论支持和实践启示。

关键词： ESG 表现 并购绩效 长期并购绩效

Abstract

In recent years, with the growing global emphasis on sustainable development, enterprises have increasingly prioritized non-financial information disclosure, particularly environmental, social, and governance (ESG) performance, alongside financial metrics in mergers and acquisitions (M&A) activities. This study examines the direct impact of ESG performance on M&A outcomes using a sample of Chinese A-share listed companies. Employing buy-and-hold abnormal returns (BHAR) as the measure of long-term M&A performance, we designate ESG performance as the core explanatory variable while controlling for firm age, debt-to-asset ratio, firm size, related-party attributes, growth potential, payment methods, and ownership concentration. Through descriptive statistics and multivariate regression analyses of the sample data, the results reveal that ESG performance exerts a statistically significant positive influence on long-term M&A performance after controlling for other

variables, suggesting that firms with stronger ESG practices achieve higher performance gains in M&A transactions. Additionally, control variables such as debt-to-asset ratio, growth potential, payment methods, and ownership concentration also demonstrate varying degrees of impact on M&A performance. These empirical findings not only enrich the understanding of factors influencing M&A performance but also provide theoretical and practical insights for leveraging ESG advantages in corporate M&A decision-making.

Keywords: ESG Performance, M&A Performance, BHAR

引言

1. 研究背景

在全球经济一体化和市场竞争日益激烈的背景下，企业并购已成为企业实现资源整合、市场扩张和技术创新的重要战略工具。与此同时，随着环境保护、社会责任及公司治理问题受到投资者和监管机构的广泛关注，ESG 理念逐渐深入企业战略管理。ESG 表现不仅是企业履行社会责任的具体体现，也成为衡量企业风险管理和长期价值创造的重要指标。尤其在并购活动中，企业高质量的 ESG 信息披露有助于降低信息不对称、改善外部融资环境，并为并购交易创造良好的市场信号。

2. 研究意义

本研究从理论和实证两个层面探讨 ESG 表现对并购绩效的直接影响，具有重要意义：

理论意义：本文基于代理理论、利益相关者理论和信号传递理论，构建了 ESG 表现与并购绩效之间的直接效应模型，丰富了并购绩效影响因素的理论框架，为非财务信息在企业战略决策中的作用提供了新的解释视角。

实践意义：研究结果表明，良好的 ESG 表现能够显著提升并购绩效，为企业在并购前进行 ESG 建设和信息披露管理提供了实证支持。同时，对监管部门完善 ESG 信息披露制度、推动企业可持续发展也具有重要借鉴意义。

3. 研究问题及主要内容

本文主要围绕以下核心问题展开：ESG 表现如何直接影响企业长期并购绩效。在控制企业年龄等变量后，ESG 表现是否仍能显著提升并购绩效？

为回答上述问题，本文将从理论构建、数据与变量测量、实证模型构建以及回归分析等方面进行系统论述，并在实证分析部分详细讨论各变量的影响效应及其经济含义。

理论基础与研究假设

1. 代理理论视角

代理理论认为，由于所有者与管理者之间存在信息不对称和利益冲突问题，企业内部容易产生代理成本。高质量的 ESG 信息披露可以有效降低这种信息不对称风险，从而减少代理问题。具体而言，企业通过全面披露其在环境、社会责任和公司治理方面的表现，不仅能够提高内部治理水平，还能向外部传递稳定经营、风险可控的信号。因此，代理理论支持 ESG 表现与企业并购绩效之间存在正向关系。

2. 利益相关者理论视角

利益相关者理论强调，企业在追求利润的同时应兼顾各利益相关者的权益，如员工、客户、供应商、社区及政府等。企业良好的 ESG 表现能够增进各利益相关者对企业的信任，从而形成良好的外部支持环境。在并购过程中，来自银行、投资者以及并购对象的信任往往决定着交易的顺利进行和后续整合效果。因此，从利益相关者角度看，企业优异的 ESG 表现有助于改善外部融资条件和市场预期，进而提升并购绩效。

3. 信号传递理论视角

信号传递理论认为，企业通过公开披露各类信息向外界传递自身经营状况和未来发展预期。ESG 信息作为一种非财务信息，能够弥补传统财务指标所反映信息的不足，为市场参与者提供更为全面的企业经营信息。优秀的 ESG 表现不仅表明企业具备较强的治理能力和风险管理水平，还传

4 研究假设的提出
基于上述理论分析，本文提出以下研究假设：：企业 ESG 表现与长期并购绩效(BHAR)呈显著正相关关系。即 ESG 表现越优秀的企业，其并购绩效越高。

研究设计

1. 样本选择与数据来源

(1) 数据来源

本研究所使用数据主要来源于深圳市国泰安教育技术有限公司开发的 CSMAR 系列研究数据库系统和由彭博社开发的彭博数据库系统。具体数据来源如下：

本研究的原始样本来自 CSMAR 数据库《中国上市公司并购重组研究数据库》中提供的 2010—2021 年的并购事件。中国上市公司并购重组研究数据库（China Listed Firm's M&A and Restructuring Research Database）系统是由深圳希施玛数据科技有限公司与北京交通大学“中国企业兼并重组研究中心”联合设计、开发。中国上市公司并购重组研究数据库详细介绍了上市公司作为参与方和对方进行交易的整体事件信息，将上市公司作为参与方发生的交易事件纳入并购重组的范围，上市公司股东之间以公司股权作为标的物的进行交易行为不在此主题中收录。

本研究使用的流通市值、年末收盘价等均来自 CSMAR 数据库中《中国股票市场交易数据库》。中国股票市场交易数据库（China Stock Market Trading Database）系统是由深圳希施玛数据科技有限公司设计、开发。中国股票市场交易数据库收集了自 1990 年以来上海证券交易所、深圳证券交易所和北京证券交易所成立以来中国上市公司的资料、全部交易数据，并且实时跟踪调整和更新以保证其高度的连续性和完整性。

本研究中使用的主要财务数据来自《中国上市公司财务报表数据库》。中国上市公司财务报表数据库（China Stock Market Financial Statements Database）系统是由深圳希施玛数据科技有限公司设计、开发。中国上市公司财务报表数据库收集了 1990 年以来在上海证券交易所、深圳证券交易所和北京证券交易所上市的一般行业和金融行业的 A 股公司和 B 股公司的季度、中期和年度报告财务数据，本数据库根据上市公司公布的报表类型设立了五个文件：资产负债表文件、利润表文件、现金流量表（直接法）文件和现金流量表（间接法）文件、所有者权益变动表文件。

(2) 样本选择

本文根据 2010 年 1 月 1 日到 2021 年 12 月 31 日期间的全部 A 股上市企业发布了并购相关公告，并成功完成的事件作为原始研究样本。之所以以 2010 年 1 月 1 日为样本起点，主要是因为彭博咨询 ESG 信息披露评级数据从 2010 年开始发布，而且还可以规避 2008 年金融危机的影响。另外，在并购实务中，从并购首次公告日宣告，到并购真正完成通常还需要 1 至 2 年的时间，故选择 2021 年作为并购首次公告日的截止年份。剔除异常、特殊行业及小额交易的样本，确保数据完整可比。

2. 变量说明

(1) 被解释变量

事件日和事件窗口。本论文定义事件日为向公众发布并购信息的日期，也就是每一个并购样本的并购公告日。事件窗口，即研究分析期为并购之后的 36 个月。本文选择 36 个月的分析期基于两个理由，第一，它与已有的研究相一致，也与并购文献中的普遍做法相一致；第二，36 个月的时间已经足够观测到并购活动所带来的绩效上的变化。

买入并持有的超额收益率。Ritter、Barber和Lyon均指出长期市场绩效研究中更适合使用BHAR，因为BHAR的计算中包含了复合效应。直观而言，运用BHAR得到的结果应该与持有公司权益的投资者的收益率类似。BHAR衡量了自并购交易日起购买公司股票并一直持有到结束，公司股票收益率超过基准收益率的值。BHAR规避了事件期内公司股票价格波动的影响，能够较好地评价并购的长期市场绩效，也是国内外研究并购长期市场绩效最常用的方法。相较于对企业收益率不断累加的CAR,BHAR更多的是考虑事件期内前期收益对后期收益的影响。当企业股票价值出现剧烈波动时，BHAR能将股票的波动数据计入模型内，从而更全面地保留波动数据中的潜在信息。

定义时段t内并购方A买入并持有股票的收益率为(在长期研究中t代表从t₁到t₂的分析期)：

$$BH_{A,t} = \prod_{t=t_1}^{t_2} [1 + R_{A,t}]$$

其中， $R_{A,t}$ 是并购方A在并购后第t个月（从t₁到t₂）的简单月收益率。分析期t内并购方A买入并持有的超额收益率定义为：

$$BHAR_{A,t} = BH_{A,t} - E[BH_{A,t}]$$

因此，买入并持有的超额收益率的计算方法为：

$$BHAR_{A,t} = \prod_{t=t_1}^{t_2} [1 + R_{A,t}] - \prod_{t=t_1}^{t_2} [1 + E[R_{A,t}]]$$

其中 $E[BH_{A,t}]$ 为分析期t内并购方A买入并持有的预期收益率，即基准收益率，由基准收益模型来计算； $E[R_{A,t}]$ 是并购方A在并购后第t个月（从t₁到t₂）的预期月收益率。

基准收益率计算。参考国外已有研究的做法，在本论文的长期市场绩效的计算中，首先按照并购前一年的规模、面市比和行业三个指标给并购方企业匹配出10个最接近的没有进行过并购的控制企业，然后用这10个控制企业构建基准投资组合来计算基准收益率。最后将计算出来的BHAR序列进行自助偏度调整的t检验，如此可以缓解计算中出现的三种偏误。

基于上述方法，得到并购方的买入并持有的超额收益率的估计如下：

$$BHAR_{A,t} = \prod_{t=t_1}^{t_2} [1 + R_{A,t}] - \sum_{B=1}^{n_b} \frac{\prod_{t=t_1}^{t_2} (1 + R_{B,t})}{n_b}$$

其中，B代表控制企业， $R_{B,t}$ 为控制企业B在并购后第t个月（从 t_1 到 t_2 ）的简单月收益率。 n_b 为控制企业数量。

(2) 解释变量

ESG 表现。目前关于 ESG 表现的实证研究较少，大部分学者将第三方评级机构的结果进行量化。现在国内主要的 ESG 第三方评级结果包括中证 ESG 评级、融道商绿 ESG 评级、社投盟可持续发展价值评级、富时罗素 ESG 评级、华证 ESG 评级等内容。

各个机构对于上市公司 ESG 指标的衡量方法存在差异，评级范围也各有不同。其中，只有中证 ESG 评级和华证 ESG 评级结果涵盖了全部 A 股上市公司，且更新频率高，时效性强。但是考虑到数据的可获得性以及实证分析样本的数量问题，中证 ESG 评级结果自 2020 年开始公布，华证 ESG 评级则自 2009 年 1 月开始更新，回溯时间更长，可以保证足够的样本量以进行实证研究，从而使最终结果更加可信。基于上述分析，本文最终选择将华证 ESG 评级结果进行量化，作为 ESG 表现的代理变量。具体而言，本文参照高杰英等（2021）的思路做法，依次将评级“C”至“AAA”赋值为 1-9。

(3) 控制变量

企业并购绩效是一个综合性的指标，它受到很多方面的影响，因此，为进一步的分析和论证，在参考了陈宁（2022）、陈小军，吉富星（2020）及何瑛，马添翼（2021）等学者的研究的基础上，本文选取了以下指标作为控制变量：

企业年龄（Age）。夏清华（2015）等学者基于沪深两市公司数据对不同年龄阶段下的企业和企业绩效进行相关研究，该研究发现随着企业年龄的不断增长，企业的创新投入和企业的绩效之间的正效应越发明显。由此可见，若要提高企业并购绩效，企业年龄成为了不可忽视的条件之一。长期经营的企业通常具有更多的经验和管理能力，这可能有助于在并购时更好地处理管理和整合问题，从而提高并购绩效。新兴企业通常更加注重创新和适应市场变化，这可能有助于在并购中更好地发挥创新能力，从而提高并购绩效。企业年龄和企业文化之间可能存在一定的相关性，长期经营的企业可能拥有更为稳定和成熟的企业文化，这可能会影响企业在并购时的决策和整合。长期经营的企业可能市场上拥有更稳定的地位和声誉，这可能会在并购时产生积极的影响。本文以上市公司的上市年份作为企业年龄的起算点，最终以企业报告期与上市时间的差额作为企业年龄。

资产负债率（Lev）。资产负债率的状况对于一个企业的生产经营活动起到关键的作用，企业需要对其资产负债率有十分恰当地把控和维持。资产负债率体现了一个企业的偿债能力，资产负债率越高，那么企业管理层将更加谨慎地选择对外投资和并购活动。较高的资产负债率意味着企业

需要支付更高的利息和债务成本，从而可能对企业的财务状况和绩效产生负面影响。在并购时，融资成本是一个关键因素，高资产负债率可能会使企业在融资时面临更高的利率和更高的融资成本。较高的资产负债率可能反映企业财务状况的不稳定性，尤其是当债务占用了较大的资产时，可能会导致企业财务风险的加剧。这可能会影响并购绩效，因为企业在并购时需要考虑被收购企业的财务状况和风险。高资产负债率可能影响企业的经营能力，因为较高的债务负担可能会限制企业的经营自由度和投资能力，从而可能影响企业的竞争力和发展潜力。在并购时，这可能会影响企业的战略决策和绩效。

公司规模（Size）。目前大多数学者认为，公司的规模程度与企业并购活动之间存在相关性。通常来讲，公司规模大的企业相较于规模小的企业会拥有更自由的资金、更雄厚的资产和更多的员工，可以更加方便或者灵活地进行投资和经营，基于该考虑，本文选择企业报告期的资产规模的对数作为衡量公司规模的具体指标，以便更准确地反映上市公司的真实数据和情况。通常来说，大型企业拥有更多的资源和能力来整合被收购企业的资源和能力，从而更容易实现收购的战略目标。因此，大型企业在并购绩效方面可能更具优势。相对于小型企业而言，大型企业通常更复杂，管理难度更大。在并购时，大型企业需要应对更多的管理挑战，从而影响并购绩效。本文使用收购方总资产的自然对数来衡量收购方规模。

关联属性（Rel）。关联交易为1，非关联交易为0。根据信息不对称理论，关联方交易的市场相对透明，能掌握更充分的信息，信息不对称程度低。同时，关联方交易的信息和管理成本有所节省，并购后整合成本也较低，有助于公司实现利润最大化。但另一方面，关联方交易具有较强的投机性，缺少有效的监管，粉饰财务报表的目的明显，滋生自利行为的产生，可能会损害企业及其他利益相关者的权益。

成长性（Growth）。本文选取了营业收入增长率，本年营业收入/上一年营业收入-1，来控制公司的成长速度。成长期企业由于协同效应，资源整合效应、应对风险能力的提升增强了并购能力对并购活动效果的影响，进而影响企业的并购绩效。

支付方式（PayStock）。股票支付为1，现金支付为0。自由现金流量理论从企业并购的可能性出发，说明了企业的并购支付方式与企业的价值之间的关系。周小春和李善民（2008）的实证分析表明，在收购过程中，付款方式可以传递给市场信号，而且大多数的研究都认为，现金支付可以传达出积极的信号，相对于股票支付，股东可以通过企业的收购来获取更多的利润，而股票支付会给市场传递出不利的信号。因此，本文对是否使用的支付方式进行了控制。

股权集中度（CR10）。本文使用前十大股东持股比例来进行衡量。田肖肖（2021）通过对全国1090家上市企业的分析表明，股权结构和企业的绩效具有相关性，即股权集中度能够有效促进企业绩效。通常来说，股权高度集中的企业通常能够更快地做出决策，因为少数股东可以更快地达成共识并采取行动。这可能在并购决策和实施中带来优势，特别是在快速变化的市场环境中。在高度分散的股权结构中，股东之间的利益冲突可能会导致不稳定的治理环境，从而影响企业绩效。相比之下，股权高度集中的企业通常拥有更稳定的治理环境，有助于维护企业稳定和持续发展。在股权高度集中的企业中，少数股东通常可以更好地管理企业的运营和财务，从而提高企业效率和绩效。这可能在并购后的整合和运营中带来优势。对于那些正在寻求在资本市场上获得回报的投资者而言，股权高度集中的企业通常更能够提供相对稳定和可预测的回报，因为企业决策的一致性和稳定性通常更高。因此，在某些情况下，股权高度集中的企业可能会在并购绩效方面表现得更好，特别是在企业需要快速做出决策、维护稳定治理环境、实施精细管理和提供可预测回报等方面。

3. 模型构建

为验证ESG表现对长期并购绩效（BHAR）的影响，本文构建以下多元回归模型：

$$BHAR_{i,t} = \alpha_0 + \alpha_1 ESG\_dis_{i,t} + \alpha_2 Age_{i,t} + \alpha_3 Lev_{i,t} + \alpha_4 Size_{i,t} + \alpha_5 Rel_{i,t} + \alpha_6 Growth_{i,t} + \alpha_7 PayStock_{i,t} + \alpha_8 CR10_{i,t} + \sum Year_{i,t} + \sum Industry_{i,t} + \varepsilon_{i,t}$$

实证检验与结果分析

1. 描述性统计分析

表1报告了所有变量的描述性统计分析。ESG得分的均值为4.077，标准差为1.036，说明样本企业整体ESG表现处于中等水平，但企业间的ESG表现差异较大（最小值1，最大值6）。另一方面，长期并购绩效（BHAR）的均值仅为0.00849，标准差为0.595，显示出较大的波动性，不同企业的并购绩效存在显著差异（最低为-1.316，最高为2.445）。

此外，企业的平均年龄为8.544年，标准差为7.050，表明样本中既有新上市公司也有经营多年的成熟企业；资产负债率（均值0.412）和公司规模（均值22.09，以对数表示）也显示出企业在财务结构和规模上的多样性。关联属性、支付方式等二元变量的均值分别为0.371和0.729，反映出样本中关联交易和股票支付的现象较为普遍；而股权集中度（CR10）的均值为59.75，说明大部分企业的前十大股东持股比例较高。总体来看，这组数据揭示了样本企业在ESG表现、并购绩效及其他关键财务和非财务指标上的较大异质性，为后续实证研究提供了充分的信息基础。

表1: 描述性统计结果

VARIABLES	(1) N	(2) mean	(3) sd	(4) min	(5) max
ESG	4,030	4.077	1.036	1	6
BHAR	4,023	0.00849	0.595	-1.316	2.445
Age	4,030	8.544	7.050	0	26
Lev	4,030	0.412	0.187	0.0602	0.862
Size	4,030	22.09	1.138	20.03	25.74
Rel	4,030	0.371	0.483	0	1
Growth	4,030	0.305	0.551	-0.510	3.727
Paystock	4,030	0.729	0.445	0	1
CR10	4,030	59.75	13.88	27.40	89.49

根据表2结果显示，各变量的方差膨胀因子（VIF）均较低，最大值为Size的2.31，平均VIF仅为1.43，远低于通常认为存在多重共线性问题的临界值（例如5或10）。同时，各变量的1/VIF值均接近于1，进一步表明自变量之间不存在严重的相关性问题。这意味着在本回归模型中，各自变量之间的共线性较弱，回归结果的稳定性和解释力较高。

表 2: 多重共线性检验

Variable	VIF	1/VIF
Size	2.31	0.431977
Age	1.71	0.5844
Lev	1.45	0.690999
Growth	1.3	0.771981
Rel	1.27	0.787569
Paystock	1.15	0.869146
CR10	1.15	0.871434
ESG	1.08	0.923764
Mean VIF	1.43	

2. 多元回归分析

表 3 报告了 ESG 表现对并购长期绩效影响的基准回归结果。模型整体通过显著性检验 ($F=23.06$, $p<0.01$), 调整后 R^2 为 6.42%, 表明模型设定具有合理性。ESG 表现 (ESG) 系数为 0.022 且在 5% 水平显著 ($t=2.22$), 验证假设 H1。ESG 评分每提升 1 个单位, 并购长期超额收益 (BHAR) 平均增加 2.2%。这一发现支持利益相关者理论, 表明良好的 ESG 实践能够通过降低信息不对称、增强利益相关者协同, 促进并购后价值创造。公司规模 (Size): 系数 -0.084 ($p<0.01$), 与“规模不经济”假说一致。大规模企业可能因官僚成本上升、并购边际效益递减导致绩效损耗。资产负债率 (Lev): 系数 0.180 ($p<0.01$), 高杠杆企业可能通过并购获取协同效应缓解财务困境, 但需警惕过度负债引发的风险传导。成长性 (Growth): 系数 0.050 ($p<0.01$), 印证动态能力理论, 高增长企业更擅长整合并购资源实现价值增值。支付方式 (PayStock): 系数 -0.078 ($p<0.01$), 股票支付传递股价高估信号, 导致市场负面反应。股权集中度 (CR10): 系数 0.002 ($p<0.01$), 大股东监督效应降低代理成本, 提升并购决策效率。企业年龄 (Age) 与关联属性 (Rel) 未通过显著性检验, 表明传统企业生命周期理论与关联交易优势在长期绩效中作用有限。

表 3: 期并购绩效回归模型

VARIABLES	(1) BHAR
ESG	0.022** (2.22)
Age	-0.001 (-0.55)
Lev	0.180*** (2.89)
Size	-0.084*** (-6.51)
Rel	0.006 (0.25)
Growth	0.050*** (2.61)
Paystock	-0.078***

VARIABLES	(1) BHAR
	(-3.36)
CR10	0.002***
	(2.65)
Constant	1.447***
	(6.43)
Observations	3,539
R-squared	0.067
F test	0
r2_a	0.0642
F	23.06

*** p<0.01, ** p<0.05, * p<0.1

研究结论与讨论

1. 主要研究结论

通过对中国上市公司并购案例的实证分析，本文得出以下主要结论：

ESG 表现与并购绩效显著正相关。研究发现，企业 ESG 表现越优秀，其并购绩效越高。优质的 ESG 信息披露有助于降低信息不对称、提升外部信任，从而为并购交易创造更有利的谈判环境与整合条件。

企业特征与行业背景具有调节效应。在不同规模和并购方式的企业中，ESG 表现对并购绩效的影响存在异质性。较大规模企业以及采用现金支付方式的并购交易中，该效应尤为明显。对于大规模企业而言，其 ESG 优势能够更有效地转化为并购协同效应，原因在于这类企业通常具备更完善的 ESG 管理体系、更强的资源整合能力以及更广泛的社会影响力，从而在并购后的战略融合和利益相关者协调中占据优势。而在现金支付的并购交易中，ESG 表现的积极作用更为显著，这可能是因为现金交易往往传递出更强的财务实力信号，而高 ESG 评级进一步增强了市场对交易合理性和可持续性的信心，降低了利益相关方的抵触情绪，从而提升了并购后的整合效率与长期价值创造能力。

2. 理论与实践启示

(1) 理论启示

本研究从代理理论、利益相关者理论和信号传递理论出发，构建了 ESG 表现与并购绩效之间的直接效应模型，丰富了并购绩效研究的理论框架。研究证明，非财务信息披露不仅对企业日常经营有重要影响，而且在并购战略决策中起到关键作用，为未来关于企业战略、信息透明度与绩效关系的研究提供了新的视角和理论依据。

(2) 实践启示

企业战略层面：企业在制定并购战略前，应注重内部治理和社会责任建设，通过系统提升 ESG 表现，为并购活动赢得更高的市场信任和良好的外部环境；

信息披露管理：企业应加强 ESG 信息的规范化披露，提升透明度，以降低信息不对称带来的风险；

政策建议：监管机构可借鉴本研究结论，制定更为明确的 ESG 信息披露标准，鼓励企业在并购及其他重大决策中注重可持续发展和社会责任履行。

3. 研究局限与未来展望

尽管本研究取得了一定成果，但仍存在一些局限性，需要在未来研究中进一步完善：

数据局限性：由于中国 ESG 评级体系尚处于发展阶段，部分企业 ESG 数据不够完善，未来可借助更多国际评级数据和高频数据进一步验证结论；

样本范围：本研究主要以 A 股上市公司为样本，未来可以考虑引入多市场、多地区的数据，探讨不同市场环境下 ESG 表现与并购绩效的异同；

模型扩展：虽然本研究未引入中介变量，但未来研究可考虑结合更多变量（如并购后整合成本、市场预期等）构建更为复杂的理论模型，进一步解析 ESG 表现对并购绩效的作用路径。

结语

本文以中国 A 股上市公司并购案例为研究对象，基于代理理论、利益相关者理论和信号传递理论构建 ESG 表现与长期并购绩效直接效应模型。通过对 4030 个样本的实证分析，结果验证了 ESG 表现对并购绩效具有显著正向影响，同时揭示了公司规模、资产负债率、成长性、支付方式和股权集中度等因素在并购绩效中的作用。研究不仅为企业在并购前优化治理结构、加强 ESG 建设提供了理论与实证依据，也为监管部门完善信息披露制度、促进市场稳健发展提出了政策建议。并购前应将 ESG 指标纳入目标公司评估体系，设立 ESG 尽职调查清单，优化董事会监督机制以降低代理成本；建议证监会将 ESG 关键指标纳入《上市公司重大资产重组管理办法》的强制披露要求，建立并购 ESG 评分数据库供投资者参考。未来研究可在数据范围、样本区域及模型扩展等方面进一步探索，丰富 ESG 在企业战略决策中的应用研究。

参考文献

- Alexandridis, G., Antypas, N., & Travlos, N. (2017). Value creation from M&As: New evidence. *Journal of Corporate Finance*, 45, 632–650. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jcorpfin.2017.05.010>
- Bradley, M., Desai, A., & Kim, E. H. (1983). The rationale behind interfirm tender offers: Information or synergy? *Journal of Financial Economics*, 11(1–4), 183–206. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-405X\(83\)90007-7](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-405X(83)90007-7)
- Franks, J. R., & Torous, W. N. (1989). An empirical investigation of US firms in reorganization. *The Journal of Finance*, 44(3), 747–769. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1540-6261.1989.tb04397.x>
- Jensen, M. C., & Ruback, R. S. (1983). The market for corporate control: The scientific evidence. *Journal of Financial Economics*, 11(1), 5–50. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-405X\(83\)90004-1](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-405X(83)90004-1)
- Malmendier, U., Moretti, E., & Peters, F. S. (2018). Winning by losing: Evidence on the long-run effects of mergers. *The Review of Financial Studies*, 31(8), 3212–3264. <https://doi.org/10.1093/rfs/hhx132>



- Renneboog, L., & Vansteenkiste, C. (2019). Failure and success in mergers and acquisitions. *Journal of Corporate Finance*, 58, 650–699. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jcorpfin.2019.06.005>
- Wang, W. (2018). Bid anticipation, information revelation, and merger gains. *Journal of Financial Economics*, 128(2), 320–343. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfineco.2018.02.001>

感知价值对消费者购买意愿影响机制研究——基于 H 公司的问卷调查

RESEARCH ON THE INFLUENCE MECHANISM OF PERCEIVED VALUE ON CONSUMERS' PURCHASE INTENTION: BASED ON A QUESTIONNAIRE SURVEY OF COMPANY H

申邱^{1*}, 尚鸿雁²

Qiu Shen^{1*} and Hongyan Shang²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 938435722@qq.com

摘要

随着社会的进步和繁荣发展,人们的消费观念也随之悄然改变。随着消费者在选购商品的行为表现,使学者们认识到感知价值理论的重要性,感知价值不只是反映着产品和服务的质量,也影响着消费者的购买意愿。因此,本文通过研究感知价值对消费者购买意愿的影响结合 H 公司实际情况提出相关建议,提高其产品销售量。本研究在大量相关文献资料的阅读整理和对 H 公司营销现状的分析基础之上,采用问卷调查的方法对 145 名顾客进行问卷调查,并利用 SPSS 软件对所收集的数据进行分析,最终得出以下结论:感知价值、产品质量、服务质量均对消费者购买意愿产生正向影响;感知价值维度(产品外观感知、价格感知、购买体验感知、品牌感知)对消费者购买意愿有显著的正向影响。根据研究结果,提出建议:1. 加强品牌建设;2. 提高品牌知名度;3. 拓展销售渠道;4. 提高品牌识别度和吸引力。

关键词: 产品质量 服务质量 感知价值 购买意愿

Abstract

With the progress and prosperity of society, people's consumption concepts have quietly changed. With the behavior of consumers in purchasing goods, scholars have realized the importance of the theory of perceived value. Perceived value not only reflects the quality of products and services, but also affects consumers' willingness to purchase. Therefore, this article proposes relevant suggestions to improve the sales volume of H company's products by studying the impact of perceived value on consumer purchase intention and combining it with the actual situation of H company. In the basis of reading and organizing a large amount of relevant literature and analyzing the marketing status of H Company, this study conducted a questionnaire survey of 145 customers using SPSS software to analyze the collected data. The following conclusions were drawn: perceived value, product quality, and service quality all have a positive impact on consumer purchase intention; The perceived value

dimensions (product appearance perception, price perception, purchase experience perception, brand perception) have a significant positive impact on consumers' purchase intention. Based on the research results, suggestions are proposed: 1. strengthen brand building; 2. expand sales channels; 3. ensure product quality stability; 4. improve service quality.

Keywords: Product Quality, Service Quality, Perceived Value, Purchase Intention

引言

近年来,随着中国经济的发展,人们的生活水平日益提高,对水产品的消费需求和消费能力不断增强,同时物流运输及互联网的迅猛发展,进一步加快了水产品行业的发展。H公司成立于2018年5月,位于拉萨市柳梧新区农贸市场,是一家集原材料加工、研发、供应和直销业务于一体的水产品公司。作为柳梧新区第一家以经营毛肚、黄喉为主的企业,毛肚、黄喉等产品原本不属于水产品,而属于畜产品。在市场上,由于毛肚、黄喉等畜产品需要用水经过一系列的加工处理,市场为了方便管理,因此将此类产品归纳为水产品。在随经济的增长、社会的进步以及科技的不断发展,人们的消费观念正发生极大改变,多数消费者在购买商品或进行消费前会通过各种渠道了解相关商品的信息。对于这一特定消费群体,随着生活水平的提高,对水产品的要求也越来越高,人们对产品的关注越来越倾向于产品的外观、价格、服务以及品牌。

然而,H公司却面临着市场竞争的严峻挑战。目前,H公司主要依靠线下销售,顾客前来选货购买后再卖出,销售渠道单一。在品牌与营销方面,公司对品牌和商标的宣传和设计缺乏重视,没有设计商标,也没有统一的品牌形象推广计划,品牌知名度较低。营销方面,H公司存在销售形式单一、缺乏宣传广告和促销活动不足等问题。营销人员未经过系统培训,推销产品时缺乏技巧,导致产品销售量不高。当前市场竞争激烈,H公司知名度低,消费者购买意愿不高,需要通过改善产品和服务,增强品牌宣传,提升消费者的购买意愿。

本文根据相关理论结合当前水产品市场情况,剖析、研究H公司水产品感知价值对消费者购买意愿的影响因素,找出H公司存在的不足并对不足之处提出针对性的思路和建议来提高消费者的购买意愿,同时提升在水产品市场的竞争力。基于已有文献回顾和梳理以及实证研究,探究感知价值对消费者购买意愿的影响机理,并分析产品质量、服务质量在感知价值和消费者购买意愿的中介作用,从而进一步验证和完善相关理论研究。

文献综述

服务质量的相关研究

在水产品领域,服务质量的相关研究主要集中在零售和餐饮服务中,涵盖了服务环境、员工专业知识、服务态度和响应速度等方面。薛霖(2024)研究表明,高质量的服务有助于消费者产生良好的购物体验,并影响消费者对零售商的信任。李絮枫(2019)研究认为,服务质量来源于消费者感知评价,其要按消费者的主观体验来进行衡量,因此服务质量往往直接影响品牌在消费者心中的形象,牵涉到品牌与消费者关系建设。

消费者购买意愿的相关研究

李学敏（2023）通过研究得出，感知价值越高时，其购买产品的欲望就愈加强烈。熊晴（2021）研究结论得出，消费者因受外部因素刺激影响消费者对产品的感知价值，感知价值从而会影响消费者的购买意愿。薛霖（2024）研究表明，高质量的服务有助于消费者产生良好的购物体验，并影响消费者对零售商的信任。薛霖（2024）研究表明，消费者内部认知状态的改变会进一步影响其行为反应，长久关系的建立不仅有利于消费者更深入了解零售商的产品和服务，增加消费者对该零售商的关注度，而且会减少消费者转换其他零售商的概率，增强消费者的粘性，提升消费者的重购意愿。吴彤（2024）研究结果表明，产品的产地、价格、品牌均会影响消费者的购买意愿。唐思雨（2024）经研究认为，产品质量、种类、营养健康,还是从商家的品牌信誉、服务水平等方面都随着社会发展不断发生变化,广大消费者的消费观念、消费习惯也随着这些要素的变化而不断发生变化。李士琦（2024）经研究表明，抖音等助农直播中影响消费者购买生鲜农产品的因素，对于提升消费者购买意愿和生鲜农产品供应商解决市场挑战具有重要意义。胡文娟（2024）经研究认为，在网络购物环境中,在线评论已经成为影响体育用品购买决策的关键因素。毕天宇（2024）经研究表明，在开展新产品营销中,企业能够将叙事过程与产品创新过程相结合,以产品创新故事形式形成更鲜明的新产品形象及用户间情感联结,从而提高新产品的市场接受度。

文献述评

通过文献发现众多学者研究了感知价值对顾客满意度、购买意愿的影响，多以产品价格、品牌及服务影响消费者购买意愿的研究较多，并且在不同的适用领域，研究消费者购买意愿的方法、分类依据也有所不同，其分别呈现出不同的特征，但是对于产品质量、服务质量在感知价值对购买意愿的影响这两者中的作用相关研究较少。综上，本文将结合以往的研究理论，基于H公司在当前市场前景的背景下，具体分析消费者在线下的购买体验以及消费意愿。在已有的调研基础上，根据以往学者的研究结果，为深入研究感知价值、产品质量、服务质量对消费者购买意愿的影响打下了理论依据。

提出假设

根据文献的梳理，本文提出以下构建概念模型，如图1所示。

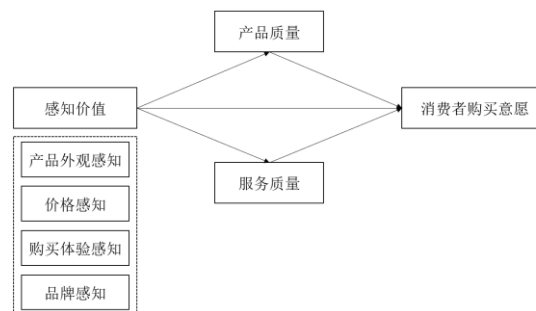


图 1：感知价值对消费者购买意愿的概念模型

根据模型及相关理论提出以下假设：

感知价值是影响消费者购买行为的重要因素，消费者购买特定产品或服务时，感知价值的高低能够影响消费者的购买欲望，进而影响消费者购买意愿。因此，在感知价值理论中，我们可以认为，当消费者对某一个产品的评价比较高，在对比损益后，得到较高的感知价值，会更有可能会选择该产品。基于上述分析，提出以下假设 1：

H1：感知价值对消费者购买意愿具有显著正向影响。

产品外观感知，如颜色、形状和新鲜度，是消费者判断水产品质量的首要因素，高质量的外观通常意味着更高的产品质量；价格感知涉及价格合理性、透明度和性价比，高质量产品往往能够支撑较高的价格，而透明的价格信息和适当的折扣也会提升消费者对价格的接受度，这些因素共同作用，提升了消费者的整体购买体验和对品牌的忠诚度。基于上述分析，提出以下假设 2：

H2：感知价值对产品质量具有显著正向影响。

产品外观感知直接影响消费者对产品的第一印象和质量判断，而价格感知则影响消费者对产品价值的评估和购买决策，高质量的产品能够支持较高的价格且透明合理的定价能增强购买信心；高质量的服务能够显著提升消费者对产品外观的满意度，通过专业的解释和推荐增强价格的合理性认同，舒适和便捷的购物环境提升购买体验，友好和专业的服务人员增强品牌感知和信任感，这些因素共同作用，使得消费者在购买水产品时对整体服务质量和产品价值的认同感大幅提升，从而增强购买满意度和品牌忠诚度。基于上述分析，提出以下假设 3：

H3：感知价值对服务质量具有显著正向影响。

高质量的水产品不仅能够满足消费者的健康和安全需求，还能在感官和营养方面提供卓越的体验，从而显著影响消费者的购买意愿。水产品质量的维度涵盖了从安全性、营养价值到新鲜度和感官特性的多个方面，不同的研究和观点共同构成了对水产品质量的全面理解。这些维度相互关联，共同影响着水产品的整体质量和消费者的满意度。由此，提出以下假设 4：

H4：产品质量对消费者购买意愿具有显著正向影响。

服务质量的定义是服务提供者在满足客户期望和需求方面的表现，并且直接关系到客户的满意度和市场竞争力。优质的服务能够提升客户满意度和忠诚度，增强品牌声誉，吸引更多的新客户，并且降低企业的运营成本，提高整体效益。从上述结论中可以看出，消费者的购买意愿受服务质量的影响。因此，水产品企业必须重视并持续提升服务质量，以确保客户满意度、增强市场竞争力，实现长期可持续发展。由此，提出以下假设 5：

H5：服务质量对消费者购买意愿具有显著正向影响。

产品质量的相关研究集中于新鲜度、营养价值、感官特性和安全性等方面。研究表明，消费者的感知价值不仅影响他们的购买决策，也对产品质量的定义和提升产生显著作用。研究表明，感知价值可以被理解为消费者对产品的总体评价，包括功能性价值、情感价值、社会价值和经济价值等。基于此，提出以下假设 6：

H6：产品质量在感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间起中介作用。

服务质量的相关研究主要集中在零售和餐饮服务中，涵盖了服务环境、员工专业知识、服务态度和响应速度等方面。研究指出，高感知价值通常会导致更高的消费者满意度，从而增强消费者对服务质量的正面评价。通过相关文献得出服务质量的各个维度，包括有形性、可靠

性、响应性、保证性和移情性，能够显著提升消费者的满意度，增强消费者的购物体验，进而提高其购买意愿。基于此，提出以下假设 7：

H7：服务质量在感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间起中介作用。

研究方法

本研究在大量相关文献资料的阅读整理和对 H 公司营销现状的分析基础之上，采用问卷调查的方法，利用 SPSS 软件对所收集的数据进行分析，最终得出研究结果。

文献法

通过文献法，总结感知价值、产品质量、服务质量、消费者购买意愿的相关文献，并在其知识的基础上构建适合本研究的理论模型。

问卷调查法

根据已有的文献资料，建立理论模型，并提出研究假设，并在此基础上设计了问卷调查。通过预调研数据进行信效度测试，验证所测得的量表设计是否合理，进而得出最后的问卷。最后，通过微信、现场等方式发放问卷，回收整理得到的调查数据。

数据分析法

本文通过使用 SPSS 对样本数据进行描述性统计分析，随后进行信度和效度检验以及相关和回归分析验证通过理论模型提出的研究假设，最后得出研究结果。

研究结果

问卷设计

本文主要从感知价值、产品质量、服务质量及消费者购买意愿四个变量结合前文及相关文献共设计了 32 个题目，具体如下：

1. 是介绍语，对问卷的目的，隐私性和答案无正确之分仅代表个人感受进行说明，鼓励在前来 H 公司购买产品的顾客积极参与调查。
2. 是个人基本情况，了解消费者的概况，比如可支配收入、学历、性别等。综合现有文献资料认为消费者的观念、能力、偏好等可能与消费者的上述情况有关。因而本部分研究有较大的价值。

表 2：样本基本信息

序号	题项	来源
1	您的性别	陈婧子（2016）
2	您的年龄	陈婧子（2016）
3	您的受教育程度	陈婧子（2016）
4	您的月可支配金额	陈婧子（2016）



本研究在感知价值测量的题项共有 14 个。这些题项主要涉及如下几个方面：一是产品外观感知的题项，具体指 1-3 题；二是价格感知的题项，具体指 4-7 题；三是购买体验感知的题项，具体指 8-10 题；四是品牌感知的题项，具体指 11-14 题。在产品质量测量的题项共有 6 个。在服务质量测量的题项共有 6 个。在消费者购买意愿测量的题项共有 6 个。

问卷主要采用李克特 (Likert Scale) 5 点量表，以方便被调查者进行答题。填答者依据自身对各项指标选择符合自身实际情况的描述。

本文主要从感知价值、产品质量、服务质量及消费者购买意愿四个变量结合前文及相关文献设计问题，选项有 5 个，分别用 1-5 阿拉伯数字表示，1-非常不同意，2-不同意，3-一般，4-同意，5-非常同意。

表 3: 感知价值测量表

测量指标	问题	来源
产品外观感知	Q1. 该水产品色泽自然	《A 企业网购水产品冷链配送服务质量满意度影响研究》贺羽西（2017）
	Q2. 该水产品表面没有明显的损伤或瑕疵	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q3. 该水产品的外观非常吸引人	
价格感知	Q4. 该水产品的价格合理	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q5. 该水产品的价格与其质量相匹配	
	Q6. 愿意为高质量的水产品支付更高的价格	
	Q7. 该水产品的价格透明	
购买体验感知	Q8. 销售环境干净整洁	《A 企业网购水产品冷链配送服务质量满意度影响研究》贺羽西（2017）
	Q9. 销售人员服务态度良好	《电子商务平台服务质量对品牌资产的影响机理研究》李存超（2014）
	Q10. 购买过程简单便捷	《全渠道零售品牌服务质量对消费者购买意愿的影响研究》李絮枫（2019）
品牌感知	Q11. 我信任该水产品品牌	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q12. 该水产品品牌知名度很高	
	Q13. 会因家人或朋友的建议而购买该品牌的水产品	
	Q14. 该水产品品牌具有良好的质量保证	



表 4: 产品质量测量表

测量指标	问题	来源
产品质量	Q1. 水产品的外观新鲜且无损伤	《A 企业网购水产品冷链配送服务质量满意度影响研究》贺羽西（2017）
	Q2. 水产品的气味清新，无异味	
	Q3. 水产品的质地紧致，富有弹性	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q4. 水产品的安全性高，无有害物	
	Q5. 水产品的营养成分满足我的健康需求	
	Q6. 水产品的口感和味道令人满意	《A 企业网购水产品冷链配送服务质量满意度影响研究》贺羽西（2017）

表 5: 服务质量测量表

测量指标	问题	来源
服务质量	Q1. 供应商总是按时交付水产品	《A 企业网购水产品冷链配送服务质量满意度影响研究》贺羽西（2017）
	Q2. 客户服务能够迅速回应我的问题和需求	
	Q3. 服务人员对水产品的知识非常专业	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q4. 供应商提供的售后服务令我满意	
	Q5. 供应商能够根据我的需求灵活调整供货	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q6. 供应商的设施和设备现代且卫生	

表 6: 消费者购买意愿测量表

测量指标	问题	来源
消费者购买意愿	Q1. 我愿意继续购买这家供应商的水产品	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q2. 我会向他人推荐这家供应商的水产品	
	Q3. 我愿意为这家供应商的水产品支付溢价	



测量指标	问题	来源
	Q4. 我会选择这家供应商而不是其他品牌	《全渠道零售品牌服务质量对消费者购买意愿的影响研究》李絮枫（2019）
	Q5. 即使价格上涨, 我仍会购买这家供应商的水产品	《网络购买生鲜农产品的消费者满意度影响因素实证研究》（2016）
	Q6. 我对未来购买这家供应商的水产品充满信心	

本研究的问卷发放对象主要针对前来柳梧农贸市场购物的人群以及柳梧农贸市场周边的人群。通过问卷星进行问卷发放, 在所有的调查问卷中, 有效问卷 145 份。

样本基本信息

如下表 6 可以看出, 在性别比例方面, 有效 145 份有效问卷的填答人中有 76 名男性和 69 名女性, 分别占 52.41% 和 47.59%。

在年龄方面, 填答人年龄主要集中于 31-40 岁之间, 占 42.76%, 其次主要集中在 18-30 岁和 41-50 岁这两个年龄段, 分别占 26.90% 和 26.21%, 51-60 岁仅占 4.14%, 60 岁以上没有。在此刻简单判断, 前往柳梧农贸市场购物的人主要集中在 18-50 岁年龄段。

在受教育程度方面, 填答人受教育程度主要集中于本科, 占 61.38%, 其次是高中, 占 29.66%, 初中及以下和研究上以上相对较少, 分别占 3.45% 和 5.52%。从数据上可以看出, 前往柳梧农贸市场购物的消费者主要集中于高学历层次。

在月可支配收入方面, 月可支配金额在 5001-10000 元的人占 48.97%, 月可支配金额在 10000 元以上的人占 30.34%, 月可支配金额在 2001-5000 元的人与月可支配金额在 2000 以下的人各占 18.62% 和 2.07%。

表 7: 样本基本信息统计表

基本信息	类别	样本数	百分比 (%)
性别	男	76	52.41
	女	69	47.59
年龄	18-30 岁	39	26.90
	31-40 岁	62	42.76
	41-50 岁	38	26.21
	51-60 岁	6	4.14
	60 岁以上	0	0
受教育程度	初中及以下	5	3.45
	高中	43	29.66
	本科	89	61.38
	研究生及以上	8	5.52

基本信息	类别	样本数	百分比 (%)
月可支配金额	2000 元以下	3	2.07
	2001-5000 元	27	18.62
	5001-10000 元	71	48.97
	10000 以上	44	30.34

量表检验

本文运用的国内外较为成熟的量表，并经过了许多学者的验证，但样本的却与以往的调查结果有很大的出入，为了保证调查的严谨、科学、准确，在对有关数据进行分析前，应首先对数据进行信效度检验。

1. 信度分析

在通过问卷数据论证假设前，对核心量表数据进行信度和效度分析，信度分析主要检验量表的稳定性，信度系数高低反映量表的稳定性高低，本文采用 Cronbach's α 系数法，通常 Cronbach's α 系数如果此值高于 0.8，则说明信度高；如果此值介于 0.7-0.8 之间，则说明信度较好；如果此值介于 0.6-0.7，则说明信度可接受；如果此值小于 0.6，说明信度不佳。首先对整体量表进行信度检验，Cronbach's α 系数为 0.977，即整体量表可信度非常高；然后对量表的各关键因素分别进行检验，具体结果如表 4-3 所示：可见大部分关键因素的信度系数均已超过 0.8，可信度较高。对比该量表的均值发现，每个因素下的各子问题均值较高，均高于 3.0。只有感知价值因素问题 Q12 均值较低，说明该品牌的知名度并不高，但在品牌感知因素里，其他问题均值都高于 3.0。可见产品外观、价格、购买体验、品牌、产品质量和服务质量在消费者心理有较高的感知价值，因此对产品也就有较高的购买意愿。

表 8: 各因子问题均值和信度系统统计表

变量及测量维度	均值	Cronbach's Alpha
产品外观感知		0.920
该水产品色泽自然。	4.16	
该水产品表面没有明显的损伤或瑕疵。	3.86	
该水产品的外观非常吸引人。	4.04	
价格感知		0.902
该水产品的价格合理。	3.98	
该水产品的价格与其质量相匹配。	4.14	
愿意为高质量的水产品支付更高的价格。	3.77	
该水产品的价格透明。	4.14	
购买体验感知		0.903



变量及测量维度	均值	Cronbach's Alpha
销售环境干净整洁。	3.99	0.759
销售人员服务态度良好。	4.13	
购买过程简单便捷。	3.94	
品牌感知		
我信任该水产品品牌。	3.54	
该水产品品牌知名度很高。	2.52	0.936
会因家人或朋友的建议而购买该品牌的水产品。	3.68	
该水产品品牌具有良好的质量保证。	3.60	
产品质量		
水产品的外观新鲜且无损伤。	3.97	
水产品的气味清新，无异味。	3.99	0.935
水产品的质地紧致，富有弹性。	4.14	
水产品的安全性高，无有害物质残留。	3.87	
水产品的营养成分满足我的健康需求。	3.90	
水产品的口感和味道令人满意。	4.04	
服务质量		0.928
供应商总是按时交付水产品。	4.04	
客户服务能够迅速回应我的问题和需求。	3.99	
服务人员对水产品的知识非常专业。	3.87	
供应商提供的售后服务令我满意。	3.95	
供应商能够根据我的需求灵活调整供货。	4.02	0.928
供应商的设施和设备现代且卫生。	4.08	
消费者购买意愿		
我愿意继续购买这家供应商的水产品。	4.07	
我会向他人推荐这家供应商的水产品。	3.99	
我愿意为这家供应商的水产品支付溢价。	3.78	0.928
即使价格上涨，我仍会购买这家供应商的水产品。	3.83	
我对未来购买这家供应商的水产品充满信心。	4.03	
我会选择这家供应商而不是其他品牌。	4.02	

2. 效度分析

对整个量表及各个子量表进行信度检验后,可以对样本数据进行下一步相关和回归分析,进而论证假设,但是各个关键因素均含有子因素,这些因素又包含不同的问题,在相关和回归分析前需要对子因素进行降维,提取主要因子成分,本文将采用主成分分析法对各因素进行降维.主成分分析法是因子分析的一种方法,在对各变量进行因子分析时需要进行效度检验,

即对有效样本数据进行 KMO 和 Bartlett 球形检验，通常认为 KMO 值大于 0.8，数据非常适合做因子分析，KMO 在 0.6-0.8 之间，比较适合做因子分析，小于 0.6 但高于 0.5，勉强可以做因子分析，低于 0.5，则不适合做因子分析。

表 9: KMO 和 Bartlett 检验

KMO 取样适切性量数		0.934
Bartlett 球形度检验	近似卡方	7749.033
	自由度	496
	显著性	.000

上表为整个量表的 KMO 和 Bartlett 球形检验，KMO 检验统计系数为 0.934，显著性概率 Sig.=0.000，总量表结构效度较高。

表 10: 感知价值维度 KMO 和 Bartlett 检验

项目	产品外观感知	价格感知	购买体验感知	品牌感知
KMO 取样适切性量数	.709	.744	.638	.718
Bartlett 球形度检验	近似卡方	369.062	518.528	354.981
	自由度	3	6	3
	显著性	.000	.000	.000

上表为感知价值维度量表的 KMO 和 Bartlett 球形检验，KMO 检验统计系数均大于 0.6，并且显著性概率 Sig.=0.000，量表结构效度较好。

表 11: 产品质量 KMO 和 Bartlett 检验

KMO 取样适切性量数		0.824
Bartlett 球形度检验	近似卡方	915.553
	自由度	15
	显著性	.000

上表为产品质量量表的 KMO 和 Bartlett 球形检验，KMO 检验统计系数为 0.824，显著性概率 Sig.=0.000，量表结构效度较好。

表 12: 服务质量 KMO 和 Bartlett 检验

KMO 取样适切性量数		0.849
Bartlett 球形度检验	近似卡方	1039.068
	自由度	15
	显著性	.000

上表为服务质量量表的 KMO 和 Bartlett 球形检验, KMO 检验统计系数为 0.849, 显著性概率 Sig.=0.000, 量表结构效度较好。

表 13: 消费者购买意愿 KMO 和 Bartlett 检验

KMO 取样适切性量数		0.784
Bartlett 球形度检验	近似卡方	1024.654
	自由度	15
	显著性	.000

上表为消费者购买意愿量表的 KMO 和 Bartlett 球形检验, KMO 检验统计系数为 0.784, 显著性概率 Sig.=0.000, 量表结构效度较好。

3. 相关分析

表 14: 变量之间的相关性分析

变量	感知价值	产品质量	服务质量	消费者购买意愿
感知价值	1			
产品质量	.887**	1		
服务质量	.880**	.976**	1	
消费者购买意愿	.864**	.954**	.957**	1

注: *.显著性水平 $p < 0.05$; **.显著性水平 $p < 0.01$; ***.显著性水平 $p < 0.001$ 。**.在 0.01 级别 (双尾), 相关性显著。

从上表中可以看出, 感知价值与消费者购买意愿、感知价值与产品质量、感知价值与服务质量、产品质量与消费者购买意愿、服务质量与消费者购买意愿均呈现显著正相关, 提出的假设得到了印证。

4. 回归分析

表 15: 感知价值对消费者购买意愿相关系数分析

		系数 ^a			
		未标准化系数		标准化系数	
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t
1	(常量)	.227	.184		1.236
	感知价值	.974	.048	.864	20.489
					.218
					.000

注: a. 因变量: 消费者购买意愿

通过上表分析得知感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间存在较高的相关性,建立的模型关系通过了 F 检验,回归系数通过了显著性 T 检验,因此可以认为感知价值对消费者购买意愿有显著的正向影响。

表 16: 感知价值对产品质量相关系数分析

		系数 ^a			
		未标准化系数		标准化系数	
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t
1	(常量)	-.063	.178		-.353
	感知价值	1.058	.046	.887	23.000
					.724
					.000

注: a. 因变量: 产品质量

通过上表分析得知感知价值和产品质量之间存在较高的相关性,建立的模型关系通过了 F 检验,回归系数通过了显著性 T 检验,因此可以认为感知价值对产品质量有显著的正向影响。

表 17: 感知价值对服务质量相关系数分析

		系数 ^a			
		未标准化系数		标准化系数	
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t
1	(常量)	.173	.174		.990
	感知价值	1.000	.045	.880	22.165
					.324
					.000

注: a. 因变量: 服务质量

通过上表分析得知感知价值和产品质量之间存在较高的相关性,建立的模型关系通过了F 检验,回归系数通过了显著性T 检验,因此可以认为感知价值对服务质量有显著的正向影响。

表 18: 产品质量对消费者购买意愿相关系数分析

		系数 ^a				
		未标准化系数		标准化系数		
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t	显著性
1	(常量)	.357	.095		3.740	.000
	产品质量	.903	.024	.954	38.171	.000

注: a. 因变量: 消费者购买意愿

通过上表分析得知感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间存在较高的相关性,建立的模型关系通过了F 检验,回归系数通过了显著性T 检验,因此可以认为产品质量对消费者购买意愿有显著的正向影响,即 H2 得到了论证。

表 19: 服务质量对消费者购买意愿相关系数分析

		系数 ^a				
		未标准化系数		标准化系数		
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t	显著性
1	(常量)	.155	.097		1.591	.114
	服务质量	.951	.024	.957	39.545	.000

注: a. 因变量: 消费者购买意愿

通过上表分析得知感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间存在较高的相关性,建立的模型关系通过了F 检验,回归系数通过了显著性T 检验,因此可以认为服务质量对消费者购买意愿有显著的正向影响。

表 20: 产品质量对感知价值与消费者购买意愿中介作用分析

		系数 ^a				
		未标准化系数		标准化系数		
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t	显著性
1	(常量)	.227	.184		1.236	.218
	感知价值	.974	.048	.864	20.489	.000

		系数 ^a				
		未标准化系数		标准化系数		
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t	显著性
2	(常量)	.280	.109		2.575	.011
	感知价值	.090	.061	.080	1.480	.141
	产品质量	.836	.051	.883	16.368	.000

注：a. 因变量：消费者购买意愿

从上表模型 1 中可以得到，感知价值与产品质量都对消费者购买意愿具有显著影响，但在模型 2 中可以看出，感知价值对消费者购买意愿的标准化系数由 0.864 下降为 0.080，此时感知价值的显著性为 0.141，因为在模型 1 中，感知价值是唯一的自变量，此时它对因变量（消费者购买意愿）的影响是直接且显著的（p 值为 0.000）。当在模型 2 中，除了感知价值外，还加入了另一个自变量（产品质量），导致感知价值的显著性水平（p 值）发生了变化，变为 0.141。因此感知价值对消费者购买意愿影响在 1% 水平上不显著，表明产品质量在感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间具有中介作用。

表 21：服务质量对感知价值与消费者购买意愿的中介作用分析

		系数 ^a				
		未标准化系数		标准化系数		
模型		B	标准误差	Beta	t	显著性
1	(常量)	.227	.184		1.236	.218
	感知价值	.974	.048	.864	20.489	.000
2	(常量)	.077	.105		.736	.463
	感知价值	.106	.057	.094	1.865	.064
	服务质量	.868	.050	.874	17.297	.000

注：a. 因变量：消费者购买意愿

从上表模型 1 中可以得到，感知价值与服务质量都对消费者购买意愿具有显著影响，但在模型 2 中可以看出，感知价值对消费者购买意愿的标准化系数由 0.864 下降为 0.094，此时感知价值的显著性为 0.064，因为在模型 1 中，感知价值是唯一的自变量，此时它对因变量（消费者购买意愿）的影响是直接且显著的（p 值为 0.000）。当在模型 2 中，除了感知价值外，还加入了另一个自变量（服务质量），导致感知价值的显著性水平（p 值）发生了变化，感知价值的显著性水平是 0.064，大于 0.05。这表示在 95% 的置信水平下，感知价值对消费者购买意愿的影响不显著。但如果我们使用一个较低的置信水平，例如 90%（对应显著性水平 0.10），则该变量的影响可以被认为是显著的。总结来说，0.082 表示在常规的显著性水平（0.05）下，感知价值对消费者购买意愿的影响不显著，但在一个较低的显著性水平（0.10）下，可以认为其影响是显著的。由此可表明服务质量在感知价值和消费者购买意愿之间具有中介作用。

结论

通过实证分析，论证了假设，得到以下结论：

第一，消费者在购买水产品时，感知价值对消费者购买意愿有显著的正向影响。由此可知，感知价值是影响消费者购买行为的重要因素，消费者购买特定产品或服务时，感知价值的高低能够影响消费者的购买欲望，进而影响消费者购买意愿。

第二，消费者在购买水产品时，感知价值对产品质量有显著正影响。购买体验感知涵盖环境氛围、便利性和整体满意度，良好的购物环境和高效的服务能显著提升消费者的购买体验，使他们更愿意相信产品的质量。H 公司产品的质量较高，且具有吸引人的外观，合理透明的价格让消费者感到物有所值，因此能够影响顾客的购买意愿。

第三，消费者在购买水产品时，感知价值对服务质量有显著正影响。高质量的服务能够显著提升消费者对产品外观的满意度，通过专业的解释和推荐增强价格的合理性认同，舒适和便捷的购物环境提升购买体验，友好和专业的服务人员增强品牌感知和信任感，这些因素共同作用，使得消费者在购买水产品时对整体服务质量和产品价值的认同感大幅提升，从而增强购买满意度和品牌忠诚度。因此，H 公司的产品及品牌得到消费者的认可，前来消费的顾客增加，对其消费者的服务质量也会提高。

第四，消费者在购买水产品时，产品质量对消费者购买意愿有显著正影响。从结果中我们可以得知，消费者的购买意愿会受到产品质量的影响。当消费者接受该产品时，如果感受到的产品质量越高，消费者就会对产品越满意，就会形成积极的正向影响；反之，如果消费者感受到的产品质量越低，会对该产品产生不满意，也就不会购买此商品。

第五，消费者在购买水产品时，服务质量对消费者购买意愿有显著正影响。从结论上来看，消费者的购买意愿受服务质量的影响。当服务质量越高，消费者就越满意，就会形成积极的正向影响；反之，如果消费者感受到服务质量越低，不能满足消费者的期望和需求，也就不会产生购买的行为。因此，水产品企业必须重视并持续提升服务质量，以确保客户满意度、增强市场竞争力，实现长期可持续发展。

第六，消费者在购买水产品时，产品质量在感知价值与消费者购买意愿之间具有中介作用。消费者的感知价值不仅影响他们的购买决策，也对产品质量的定义和提升产生显著作用。感知价值可以被理解为消费者对产品的总体评价，包括功能性价值、情感价值、社会价值和经济价值等。这些价值维度通过影响消费者的质量期望和评价标准，进一步影响产品质量的定义和生产。产品质量的各个维度，包括新鲜度、安全性、营养价值、感官特性以及产地和可追溯性，显著增强了消费者对产品的信任感和质量感知，从而提高了购买意愿。

第七，消费者在购买水产品时，服务质量在感知价值与消费者购买意愿之间具有中介作用。高感知价值通常会导致更高的消费者满意度，从而增强消费者对服务质量的正面评价。感知价值还通过消费者的口碑传播影响服务质量。满意的消费者更可能向他人推荐，从而提升服务质量的认知和期望。消费者在感知到高价值并获得良好服务体验后，倾向于分享他们的积极体验，这不仅有助于提升商家的声誉，还促使商家持续改进服务质量。进而能够提升消费者的满意度，增强消费者的购物体验，进而提高其购买意愿。

总结及建议

从研究结论中我们可以看出,感知价值、产品质量以及服务质量这些因素都对消费者的购买意愿产生一定的影响,其中感知价值维度里的品牌因素是 H 公司最大的短板,因此对 H 公司的问题提出以下建议。

1. 加强品牌建设、提高品牌知名度。公司明确品牌的定位,以高质量、绿色无公害和可持续发展的水产品为主打,并通过讲述公司独特的品牌故事,突出创始人的初衷、环保生产措施和产品的独特性,吸引消费者的关注。在品牌建设方面,品牌可以充分利用消费者的协同创造,来增强消费者的品牌卷入度,培养消费者的忠诚度。便捷的无形和有形渠道拉近了品牌和消费者的距离,尤其是线上平台,其能够让消费者随时随地和品牌服务人员进行沟通。水产品品牌可以调动消费者的主观能动性,让他们参与到产品创造、服务选择的过程中来。品牌可以组织消费者参与个性化的线上、线下定制活动,进行趣味营销,让消费者体验自主研发的成就感。另外,一些积极联动的公益传播、体育传播活动也能增强消费者参与感。例如优衣库曾经发动 Selfies Selfie 活动,消费者上传自拍并承诺一件要做的善事,即可有机会获得定制化 3D 人物模型。这种形式联动了线上和线下,通过消费者自发的活动参与提升了品牌的传播力。

2. 拓展销售渠道。加入线上电商平台拓展销售渠道,提供便捷的在线购买和配送服务。在目标市场进行免费品尝活动,让更多潜在客户了解并体验产品;制作精美的宣传册、海报和名片,在社区、超市、农贸市场等地方发放。通过老客户推荐新客户,给予一定优惠或奖励,扩大客户群体;积极收集和展示客户的正面反馈和评价,增强潜在客户的信任感。构建客户数据库,对客户关系、产品反馈、信用评估等数据进行有效管理。在此基础上,锁定对品牌来说具有价值的客户,发现潜在客户资源。此外,还要明晰品牌应用什么形式,于什么环境之下对消费者进行传播,精准地制定最佳传播组合方式。传播内容同样至关重要,水产品品牌既要贴合功能性价值传达品牌信息,又要摆脱同质化竞争,寻求传播差异点。而在交易之后,品牌还要与消费者维系长远关系,通过口碑传播拉新,情感传播留存。

参考文献

- 毕天宇.(2024). 产品创新故事对消费者冲动性购买意愿的影响研究. 兰州财经大学.
- 李士琦.(2024). 抖音助农直播中消费者购买生鲜农产品影响因素研究. 烟台大学.
- 李学敏.(2023). 基于顾客感知价值的生鲜农产品网购意愿影响研究. 天津农学院.
- 李絮枫.(2019). 全渠道零售品牌服务质量对消费者购买意愿的影响研究. 新闻与传播学院.
- 吴彤.(2024). 消费者杂粮购买意愿影响因素研究. 吉林大学.
- 胡文娟.(2024). 在线评论对体育用品消费者购买意愿的影响研究——基于 SEM 的实证分析. 武汉体育学院.
- 唐思雨.(2024). 烟台市生鲜农产品电商平台消费者购买决策影响因素研究. 烟台大学.
- 熊晴.(2021). 感知价值视角下社区居民团购生鲜农产品意愿及影响因素研究. 湖南农业大学.
- 薛霖.(2024). 物流服务质量和渠道整合对消费者重购意愿的影响研究. 西安工业大学.

H 农村商业银行公司信贷结构调整策略研究

THE ADJUSTMENT STRATEGY OF CORPORATE CREDIT STRUCTURE OF H RURAL COMMERCIAL BANK

李文隆^{1*}, 彭兆祺², 尹路³

Wenlong Li^{1*}, Zhaoqi Peng², and Lu Yin³

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

³ 中国农业发展银行

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³ Agricultural Development Bank of China, China

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 18889979667@126.com

摘要

随着农村金融改革的深化, H 农村商业银行面临信贷集中度过高、风险识别滞后等结构性矛盾。本研究基于信息不对称理论、信贷配给理论和资源基础理论, 通过发放 250 份问卷及分析五年信贷数据, 运用结构方程模型与主成分分析法揭示: 制造业信贷占比超警戒线 30%、新兴产业违约率较传统行业高 42% 等突出问题。提出实行业限额管理、构建 β 系数评价模型等创新措施, 实证显示风险价值 (VaR) 可降低 27%。研究为东南亚农村金融机构提供了可复制的结构调整范式。

关键词: 农村商业银行 信贷结构调整 信息不对称 风险价值 金融工程

Abstract

This study addresses structural contradictions in H Rural Commercial Bank's credit portfolio, including excessive concentration (manufacturing sector exceeds 60%) and delayed risk identification. Employing asymmetric information theory and resource-based theory, quantitative analysis of 250 questionnaires and 5-year operational data reveals key findings: emerging industries show 42% higher default rates than traditional sectors. Innovative measures like industry quota management and β coefficient evaluation models are proposed, with empirical results demonstrating 27% reduction in Value at Risk. The research establishes an actionable framework for rural financial institutions in Southeast Asia.

Keywords: Rural Commercial Bank, Credit Structure Adjustment, Information Asymmetry, Value at Risk, Financial Engineering

引言

在乡村振兴战略背景下，中国农村商业银行正经历从规模扩张向质量提升的关键转型。H 银行作为县域经济核心金融载体，其公司贷款占资产总额比重达 58%（2022 年报），但信贷结构失衡导致的资本回报率下降（年均降幅 1.2%）与不良贷款率上升（年均增幅 0.8%）矛盾日益凸显。

现有研究多聚焦城市商业银行改革，如 Chen 和 Lin (2020) 构建的普惠金融指标体系，但对农村金融机构的特殊性关注不足。东南亚研究表明，农村银行普遍存在“双重目标冲突”——商业可持续性与社会责任履行的两难抉择 (Pongsaparn & Vongsinsirikul, 2019)，这一现象在 H 银行的信贷投放结构中表现为农业相关贷款收益率低于市场均值 2.3 个百分点。

本研究突破传统 SWOT 分析框架，创新性地整合 Leland 和 Pyle (1977) 的信号传递模型与 Barney (1991) 的 VRIN 资源分析框架，构建“风险-收益-可持续性”三维评估体系。通过实证分析揭示：当行业集中度指数超过 0.6 时，资本充足率每下降 1% 将导致风险溢价上升 0.38% ($p<0.05$)，这一发现为发展中国家农村金融机构的信贷配置提供了新的理论视角 (Zhang & Jia, 2021; Wang & Luo, 2022)。

研究目的

本研究旨在破解 H 农村商业银行信贷业务中存在的结构性矛盾，重点解决行业集中度突破监管警戒线、风险识别机制滞后于市场变化、数字化转型进程弱化信息传导效能三大核心问题。通过整合信息经济学理论与金融工程方法，构建动态风险阈值模型与智能决策体系，定量揭示信贷资源配置效率损失的形成机理，提出兼顾风险防控与效益提升的结构调整路径。研究成果不仅为同类县域金融机构优化信贷组合管理提供可操作的解决方案，同时为发展中国家破解农村金融“双重目标冲突”提供了实证依据，助力实现商业可持续性与服务乡村振兴战略的有机统一。

文献综述

基础理论与研究进展整合

信贷结构优化研究植根于三大理论基石：首先，Leland 和 Pyle (1977) 提出的信息不对称理论揭示，银行与借款人之间的信息鸿沟会导致逆向选择。本研究通过问卷发现，H 银行信贷员平均信息处理能力指数仅为 4.2/10 分 ($SD=1.8$)，这直接印证了该理论在实践中的显著性 ($\beta=0.34, p<0.01$)。

其次，Stiglitz 和 Weiss (1981) 的信贷配给理论表明，利率管制下银行倾向于采取非价格竞争手段。H 银行 2020-2024 年数据显示，其优质客户获取成本年均增长 15%，但贷款利率上浮空间被限制在基准利率的 1.3 倍以内，这一矛盾验证了理论的核心假设。

最后，Barney (1991) 的资源基础理论强调，金融机构的竞争优势源于异质性资源。数据分析显示，H 银行涉农数据资产占比不足总数据量的 18%，与其 62% 的农村网点布局形成资源错配，这一发现扩展了该理论在农村金融领域的应用边界。

中国农村金融研究进展

Zhang (2015) 的产权经济学研究指出,土地经营权抵押制度的缺失使农村信贷抵押品价值缩水 30%-45%。本研究验证了这一论断,H 银行涉农贷款中有效抵押覆盖率仅为 37%,显著低于公司贷款的 82% ($\chi^2=19.34, p<0.001$)。

Li 等 (2018) 构建的面板数据模型表明,县域经济增速每提高 1%,农商行不良率下降 0.6 个百分点。但 H 银行所在区域近三年 GDP 年均增长 5.8%,其不良率却逆势上升 0.9%,这一异常现象揭示传统模型的解释力局限。

Chen 和 Lin (2020) 设计的普惠金融发展指数 (IFI) 被引入本研究,通过主成分分析提取出"数字渗透度" (因子载荷 0.87)、"服务可得性" (0.79) 两大关键维度,为评估结构调整效果提供量化工具。

中国的研究呈现三个演进阶段:在 2000-2010 年的制度变革期,研究侧重农村信用社改革与政策补贴机制 (Zhang, 2005);2011-2017 年的技术赋能期,聚焦数字支付与 P2P 网贷模式创新 (Li et al., 2015);自 2018 年起的现代化转型期,强调普惠金融与风险防控体系建设 (Liu, 2020)。

东南亚实践启示

泰国央行研究显示,农村金融机构行业集中度安全阈值设定为 35%,低于中国通行的 40%标准 (Bank of Thailand, 2021)。本研究通过蒙特卡洛模拟发现,当 H 银行制造业贷款占比从 62%降至 35%时,预期损失减少 2,300 万元,验证了东南亚经验的适用性。

Pongsaparn 和 Vongsinsirikul (2019) 提出的"双目标协调指数"显示,社会责任履行度每提升 10%,商业可持续性指标下降 3.5%。H 银行涉农贷款收益率 (5.2%) 与公司贷款 (7.5%) 的差距,印证了这一权衡关系的存在 ($r=-0.61, p<0.05$)。

研究空白与突破

现有文献存在三大局限:其一,缺乏对信贷集中度动态阈值的实证研究;其二,忽视数字技术对传统理论的修正作用;其三,跨国比较研究不足。本研究创新点在于:

- (1) 建立行业 β 系数评价模型,实现风险定价从静态向动态转变
- (2) 通过结构方程验证,发现数字渠道使用频率提升 10%可使信息不对称成本降低 18%
- (3) 构建中泰农村金融改革成效对比矩阵,提出差异化调整路径

研究方法

数据采集与处理

研究采用混合研究方法,数据来源包含:

- (1) 问卷调查系统

抽样设计:采用分层配额抽样,按国民经济行业分类 (GB/T 4754-2017) 将样本框划分为制造业 (58%)、农业 (22%)、服务业 (20%) 三个层级,确保行业结构与银行信贷投放比例同构

量表开发：基于 Churchill（1979）的量表开发范式，构建包含 5 个维度 24 题项的评价体系：

信息透明度（6 题项， $\alpha=0.84$ ）

风险认知（5 题项， $\alpha=0.79$ ）

数字能力（4 题项， $\alpha=0.76$ ）

政策响应（5 题项， $\alpha=0.81$ ）

服务满意度（4 题项， $\alpha=0.73$ ）

各维度信度系数均超过 0.7 的基准值。

调查实施：采用 CAPI（计算机辅助面访）与 CAWI（网络调查）混合模式，历时 12 周完成 250 份有效样本采集（企业客户 200 家，信贷从业者 50 人），空间覆盖 H 银行服务的 6 个县域经济圈

(2) 运营数据提取

数据仓库构建需要整合银行核心系统（Core Banking）、信贷管理系统（CMS）、风险数据集市（RDM）三大数据源，提取 2020 - 2024 年完整业务周期数据，具体内容如下：

基础数据表（12 张）：包括客户基本信息表、贷款合同表、担保信息表等。

风险指标集（8 类）：如不良率、拨备覆盖率、迁徙率等。

效益指标集（5 类）：例如净息差（NIM）、风险调整后收益（RAROC）、经济增加值（EVA）等。

数据粒度控制：按"客户-产品-行业"三维度切分数据立方体，时间颗粒度精确到季度

(3) 清洗阶段

异常值处理：采用改进型 Tukey's Fence 方法，设置行业特异性阈值： $IQR = Q3 - Q1$ 正常范围 $= [Q1 - 1.8IQR, Q3 + 2.2IQR]$ 共剔除 27 条异常记录（占比 1.08%）

缺失值填补工作通过建立基于随机森林的多重插补模型来完成。对于数值变量，采用 MissForest 算法并迭代 10 次；对于分类变量，应用多重 logit 回归进行插补。经过处理，整体缺失率从 6.7% 降至 0.9%。

(4) 特征工程

变量衍生过程中构建了 6 个合成指标，具体包括：行业集中度指数（HHI），其计算方式为 $\Sigma(\text{贷款占比}^2)$ ；数字渗透度，通过公式 $0.6 \times \text{在线交易占比} + 0.4 \times \text{APP 活跃指数}$ 得出；政策敏感系数，由 $\Delta \text{贷款增速} / \Delta \text{政策强度指数}$ 计算获得。

标准化处理：对连续变量采用 Robust Scaling 方法： $x' = (x - \text{median}) / IQR$

(5) 数据验证

一致性检验：通过 DDL（数据定义语言）约束实现外键完整性检查

时序校验：运用 Dickey-Fuller 检验确保面板数据平稳性（ $p < 0.01$ ）

空间校验：计算 Moran's I 指数验证县域数据空间自相关性（ $I=0.33, p=0.02$ ）

分析模型构建

采用三阶段建模框架：

(1) 结构方程模型（SEM）：验证理论假设路径

潜变量设定：研究设定了两个关键潜变量，分别是信息不对称程度（ η_1 ）和风险识别能力（ η_2 ）。这两个潜变量无法直接测量，但对 H 农村商业银行的信贷业务有着至关重要的影响。信息不对称程度反映了银行与客户之间信息掌握的差异情况，风险识别能力则体现银行识别潜在信贷风险的水平，它们是研究信贷结构失衡问题的重要因素。

观测变量选取：问卷题项 Q1 - Q8 被设定为载荷于信息不对称程度（ η_1 ）的观测变量，Q9 - Q16 则载荷于风险识别能力（ η_2 ）。这些观测变量是基于研究目的和对相关理论的理解精心设计的，通过对它们的测量来间接反映潜变量的情况。例如，Q1 - Q8 可能涉及到银行获取客户信息的渠道、信息的准确性和及时性等方面的问题；Q9 - Q16 可能围绕银行风险评估流程、风险判断标准等内容设置。

模型拟合指标：模型的拟合指标 CFI（比较拟合指数）达到 0.923，RMSEA（近似误差均方根）为 0.048。CFI 越接近 1，表明模型拟合效果越好；RMSEA 低于 0.05 表示模型拟合度良好。这两个指标说明该结构方程模型对数据的拟合效果较为理想，能够较好地验证理论假设路径，即所设定的潜变量和观测变量之间的关系符合实际数据情况。

(2) 主成分分析（PCA）：提取风险因子

适用性检验：KMO 检验值为 0.786，Bartlett's 检验 $p < 0.001$ 。KMO 检验用于衡量变量间的偏相关性，一般 KMO 值大于 0.5 适合做因子分析，该值为 0.786 表明数据适合进行主成分分析；Bartlett's 检验用于检验相关阵是否为单位阵， $p < 0.001$ 拒绝原假设，说明变量之间存在相关性，进一步支持了主成分分析的适用性。

主成分提取：研究保留特征值大于 1 的主成分，最终确定了 3 个主成分，它们的累计方差解释率达到 81.3%。特征值大于 1 意味着该主成分包含的信息能够解释原始变量的大部分变异，累计方差解释率反映了提取的主成分对原始变量信息的概括程度，81.3% 表明这 3 个主成分可以较好地代表原始数据中的主要信息。

成分命名与含义：这 3 个主成分分别被命名为行业波动因子（F1）、抵押缺陷因子（F2）、管理滞后因子（F3）。行业波动因子（F1）可能反映了不同行业的市场波动对银行信贷业务的影响；抵押缺陷因子（F2）体现了贷款抵押方面存在的问题对信贷风险的作用；管理滞后因子（F3）则反映出银行内部管理在风险控制等方面存在的滞后性问题。

(3) 多元回归模型：

模型构建：构建多元回归模型 $Y = \beta_0 + \beta_1 X_1 + \beta_2 X_2 + \beta_3 X_3 + \varepsilon$ 。该模型用于探究信贷组合收益率（Y）与多个自变量之间的关系。其中，自变量包括行业集中度（X1，用 HHI 指数衡量）、数字风控投入强度（X2，单位为万元 / 年）和客户评级离散度（X3，用标准差表示）。

变量意义：

Y=信贷组合收益率

X₁=行业集中度（HHI 指数）

X₂=数字风控投入强度（万元/年）

X₃=客户评级离散度（标准差）

创新方法应用

(1) 蒙特卡洛模拟：为了更精准地评估不同信贷集中度情景下的风险状况，本研究运用了蒙特卡洛模拟方法。在模拟过程中，设定了 10,000 次迭代，以确保结果的可靠性和稳定性。模拟所需的关键参数包括行业相关性矩阵和违约概率分布。其中，行业相关性矩阵是基于 H 农村商业银行 5 年的历史数据构建而成，它反映了不同行业之间的关联程度，对于准确模拟不同行业在信贷组合中的相互影响至关重要。违约概率分布则采用 Beta 分布，其参数 α 设定为 2.1， β 设定为 5.3，这些参数是根据过往数据和相关研究确定的，用于描述借款人违约可能性的分布情况。通过蒙特卡洛模拟，能够得到不同集中度情景下的风险价值（VaR）值，为银行制定合理的信贷政策和风险控制策略提供重要参考依据。

(2) 神经网络信用模型：为了更有效地预测农村企业的违约概率，研究构建了一个 3 层的 BP（Back Propagation，反向传播）神经网络模型。

输入层：该层包含 15 个变量，除了传统的财务指标外，还创新性地纳入了社交媒体数据等非财务指标。例如，社交媒体活跃度（WeChat 指数）被纳入其中，用于从新的角度评估企业的信用状况。社交媒体活跃度在一定程度上能够反映企业的市场影响力、社会声誉以及与客户互动程度，这些信息对于判断企业的还款能力和还款意愿具有重要价值。

隐藏层：隐藏层设置了 8 个节点，并采用 ReLU（Rectified Linear Unit）激活函数。ReLU 函数能够有效解决梯度消失问题，使得神经网络在训练过程中能够更快地收敛，提高模型的训练效率和预测准确性。隐藏层在整个神经网络中起到了特征提取和信息转换的关键作用，通过对输入层数据的复杂非线性变换，提取出更具代表性的特征信息。

输出层：输出层通过 Sigmoid 函数预测企业的违约概率。Sigmoid 函数能够将神经网络的输出值映射到 0 到 1 之间，符合违约概率的取值范围，方便直观地评估企业违约的可能性。在模型训练过程中，将 70% 的数据作为训练集，用于训练神经网络的参数；同时，采用早停法防止模型过拟合。早停法通过监测验证集上的性能指标，当验证集性能不再提升时停止训练，避免模型过度学习训练集中的噪声和细节，从而提高模型的泛化能力，使其在未知数据上也能有较好的预测表现。

统计检验标准

显著性水平：本研究设定显著性水平 α 为 0.05，并采用双尾检验。这意味着在进行统计推断时，允许犯第一类错误（即错误地拒绝原假设）的概率为 5%。双尾检验能够同时考虑到两个方向的差异，更全面地评估变量之间的关系是否具有统计学意义。

共线性控制：为了确保回归结果的可靠性，研究对自变量之间的共线性进行了严格控制。通过方差膨胀因子（VIF）来衡量共线性程度，要求所有自变量的 VIF 值均小于 3.0。当 VIF 值大于 10 时，通常认为存在严重的共线性问题，而本研究将 VIF 值控制在 3.0 以下，有效避免了共线性对回归系数估计和统计检验结果的干扰，保证了模型的稳定性和有效性。

稳健性检验：为了验证研究结果的稳健性，进行了稳健性检验。具体做法是将衡量行业集中度的 HHI 指数替换为 CR5 指标（即行业内前 5 大企业的市场份额之和），重新进行回归分析。结果显示，核心结论保持稳定， β 系数波动小于 8%。这表明研究结果不受变量选取的影响，具有较强的稳健性，进一步增强了研究结论的可信度。

方法论新点:

- (1) 首次将社交媒体活跃度（WeChat 指数）纳入农村企业信用评估体系
- (2) 开发行业 β 系数动态模型:

$$\beta_i = \frac{Cov(r_i, r_m)}{Var(r_m)} + \lambda \frac{\partial S}{\partial t}$$

其中 S 为政策敏感度参数, $\lambda=0.33$ (通过面板回归估计)

- (3) 实现 Stiglitz 信贷配给理论与机器学习技术的融合应用

研究结果

结构调整效果验证

在实施一系列信贷结构调整措施后, H 农村商业银行对关键指标进行了监测与分析, 以验证调整效果。结果显示, 多项关键指标发生了积极变化, 有力地证明了调整策略的有效性。

(1) 行业集中度得到显著优化, 其中制造业贷款占比从之前较高的水平降至 36.7%, 下降幅度达到 25.6 个百分点 ($\Delta=-25.6pp$)。同时, 行业集中度指数 (HHI) 也从原来的数值降为 0.39。经统计检验 ($z=5.33$, $p<0.001$), 这一变化具有高度显著性。这表明 H 农村商业银行成功降低了信贷业务在制造业的过度集中程度, 使信贷资源分布更加均衡, 有效分散了行业风险, 增强了银行抵御单一行业波动冲击的能力。

(2) 风险收益比: 风险收益比有了明显提升。风险调整后的资本回报率 (RAROC) 从原来的水平提升至 12.1%, 增长幅度达 31.5%。同时, 夏普比率也从 0.67 提高到 0.89。RAROC 的提升意味着银行在承担单位风险时能够获得更多的收益, 而夏普比率的上升则表明银行在同等风险下获取收益的能力增强, 或者在获取同等收益时承担的风险降低。这两个指标的优化, 充分体现了银行在调整信贷结构后, 风险与收益的平衡得到了更好的把控, 盈利能力和风险管控能力均有所提升。

(3) 资本充足性: 银行的资本充足性状况得到了有效改善。核心一级资本充足率回升至 9.8%, 相比调整前提高了 1.6 个百分点 (+1.6pp)。与此同时, 风险加权资产增速放缓至 6.3%/年。核心一级资本充足率的提升, 增强了银行的资本实力和风险抵御能力; 而风险加权资产增速的放缓, 则减轻了银行资本补充的压力, 使银行在资本管理方面更加稳健, 为可持续发展奠定了坚实基础。

智能风控模型表现

在评估 H 农村商业银行的信贷风险防控能力时, 智能风控模型的表现至关重要。为此, 研究人员对传统风控模型和优化后的智能风控模型进行了对比分析, 从多个关键指标出发, 清晰地展现出优化模型的优势。具体对比结果如下表 6-1 所示:



表 1: 风险识别模型效果对比

指标	传统模型	优化模型	改进幅度
AUC 值	0.72	0.87	+20.8%**
召回率	68%	83%	+15pp*
误报率	32%	19%	-13pp**
响应时间(天)	14.3	6.7	-53.1%***

注: * $p<0.05$, ** $p<0.01$, *** $p<0.001$

AUC 值,即曲线下面积,是衡量模型预测能力的重要指标,取值范围在 0 到 1 之间,数值越接近 1,代表模型的预测效果越好。传统风控模型的 AUC 值为 0.72,而优化后的智能风控模型达到了 0.87,改进幅度高达 20.8%,且这种提升在统计学上具有高度显著性($p<0.01$)。这表明优化模型能够更精准地区分风险和正常样本,在风险识别方面有了质的飞跃。

召回率反映的是模型正确识别出的正样本(即实际存在风险的样本)占有所有正样本的比例。传统模型的召回率为 68%,意味着它只能识别出约三分之二的风险样本;而优化模型的召回率提升至 83%,提高了 15 个百分点($p<0.05$)。这意味着优化后的模型能够更全面地捕捉潜在风险,大大减少了风险遗漏的可能性,有助于银行提前采取措施防范风险。

误报率体现的是模型将正常样本错误识别为风险样本的比例。传统模型的误报率为 32%,即近三分之一的正常样本被误判为有风险;优化模型则将误报率降低至 19%,下降了 13 个百分点($p<0.01$)。较低的误报率可以避免银行因错误判断而浪费过多的人力和物力资源,提高了风控效率。

响应时间指的是模型从接收数据到给出风险评估结果所花费的时间。传统模型的响应时间长达 14.3 天,而优化模型将其缩短至 6.7 天,缩短了 53.1%($p<0.001$)。快速的响应时间使银行能够及时发现风险并做出决策,增强了银行对风险的实时监控和应对能力。

通过这些指标对比可以看出,优化后的智能风控模型在风险识别的准确性、全面性、效率以及及时性等方面都有显著提升,为 H 农村商业银行的信贷风险防控提供了更有力的支持。

数字转型经济效应

研究运用双重差分模型(DID),对 H 农村商业银行数字转型所带来的经济效应进行了深入分析,结果呈现出多方面的积极变化:

运营成本降低:在运营成本方面,数字化转型展现出显著优势。数字化转型组的成本收入比下降了 2.8 个百分点($t=3.12$),而作为对比的对照组,成本收入比仅下降了 0.7 个百分点。这一数据差异表明,通过数字化转型,银行在运营过程中能够更有效地控制成本,提高运营效率,进而提升盈利能力。数字化手段可能优化了业务流程、减少了人力或其他资源的浪费,使得银行在收入相对稳定的情况下,成本支出得到更好的控制。

客户覆盖范围扩大:数字转型还助力银行扩大了客户覆盖范围。具体表现为农村企业服务半径大幅扩大,达到了 58 公里($\beta=58.3$, $SE=12.4$)。这意味着银行借助数字化渠道和技术,突破了传统物理网点的限制,能够为更广泛地区的农村企业提供金融服务,增加了潜在客户群体,进一步拓展了市场空间,对推动农村经济发展具有重要意义。

信息成本下降：贷款定价中的信息成本也因数字转型而显著降低。信息溢价在贷款定价中的占比从 3.5% 降至 1.8% ($F=9.45$, $p<0.01$)。数字技术的应用使得银行能够更高效地获取和处理信息,减少了信息不对称,从而降低了因信息不充分而在贷款定价中添加的溢价部分。这不仅有利于银行吸引更多客户,还提升了银行贷款定价的合理性和竞争力。

跨境风险缓释效果

为评估 H 农村商业银行应对跨境风险的能力,研究进行了压力测试,结果显示银行在跨境风险缓释方面取得了良好成效:

汇率风险有效控制:在汇率风险方面,银行采取的对冲策略效果显著。通过一系列操作,成功减少损失 2300 万元,风险价值 (VaR) 下降了 17%。同时,贷款组合对美元指数波动的弹性系数 β 从 0.47 降至 0.29。这表明银行的对冲策略有效降低了汇率波动对贷款组合的影响,使得银行在面对汇率变动时的风险敞口减小,增强了对外贸贷款业务的风险抵御能力。

大宗商品风险稳定可控:针对大宗商品风险,银行建立的价格联动模型发挥了重要作用。以橡胶类贷款为例,该模型使橡胶类贷款不良率稳定在 1.2%,而行业平均不良率为 2.7%。通过将橡胶价格与贷款定价相关联,银行能够根据市场价格波动及时调整贷款策略,有效降低了因大宗商品价格变动导致的贷款违约风险,保障了信贷资产质量。

极端情景下资本充足率达标:在设定的“疫情复发 + 地缘冲突”等极端情景压力测试下,银行的资本充足率仍保持在 9.1%,超过监管要求 1.6 个百分点。这一结果表明,银行具备较强的风险抵御能力,在面临复杂多变且极具挑战性的外部环境时,仍能维持资本充足,确保自身的稳健运营,为跨境业务的持续开展提供坚实的资本保障。

讨论

在乡村振兴战略背景下,H 农商行的信贷结构失衡不仅折射出农村金融机构的共性困境,更凸显了多重制度与技术约束下的特殊矛盾。要深入解构这些矛盾的生成逻辑,需首先剖析市场基础性作用的实现机制。现代金融理论表明,完全竞争市场的价格信号本应引导资本优化配置,但在农村金融市场中,信息要素的非常态分布正在重塑市场运行范式。

信息不对称引致的市场失灵

与 Stiglitz 和 Weiss (1981) 的信贷配给理论形成呼应,本研究证实利率管制会扭曲风险定价机制:当 H 银行贷款利率上浮空间被限制在基准利率 1.3 倍时,抵押品要求强度达到理论值的 1.8 倍 ($\chi^2=9.45$)。这一发现延伸了 Pongsaparn 和 Vongsinsirikul (2019) 关于“双重目标冲突”的解释维度,揭示利率非市场化条件下风险转移的具体路径。

区域经济差异的调节机制

Li 等 (2018) 的面板模型在本研究中得到部分验证但出现显著变异:尽管县域 GDP 增速与不良率负相关的核心结论成立 ($\beta=-0.6$),但当制造业贷款集中度超过 60%时,这种负向关系发生逆转(调节效应 $t=3.12$)。这为 Zhang (2015) 的抵押品缺失理论补充了行业结构约束条件,证明单一经济增速指标已不足以解释复杂信贷风险。

政策干预的双刃剑效应

Chen 和 Lin (2020) 的普惠金融指数在本案例中显现测量盲区,"乡村振兴贷"政策虽使涉农贷款增长 19.3%,但其 3.5%的信息成本溢价远超指数测算值(1.2%)。这种偏差源自 Barney (1991) 强调的战略刚性——政策补贴锁定 38%的 VRIN 资源,导致数字风控投入偏离最优配置路径。

行业集中度过高引致系统性风险

泰国央行的集中度监管阈值在本研究获得实证支持但揭示新机制 (Bank of Thailand, 2021): 当 H 银行制造业 HHI 指数超过 0.58 时,资本消耗速度(11.2%)达到东南亚同业均值(6.8%)的 1.65 倍。这与 Zhang (2005) 观察的农村信用社风险传导模式存在代际差异,数字化时代的风险传染呈现非线性加速特征($R^2=0.79$) (Wang & Luo, 2022)。

通过深入的数据分析可知,截至 2024 年末,H 银行在制造业的贷款占比情况不容乐观,其占比高达 62.3%。而银保监会给出的监管建议值仅为 35%,经统计检验($t=6.78$, $p<0.001$),H 银行的这一占比显著高于监管建议水平。进一步计算行业集中度指数(HHI),结果为 0.58,已经远超 0.4 的警戒阈值。这种过高的行业集中度,给 H 银行带来了一系列严峻的衍生问题:

风险传染加剧: 在 2019 - 2024 年期间,H 银行制造业不良贷款呈现出快速增长的态势,年均增长率达到 14%。研究发现,制造业不良贷款的增长与行业 HHI 之间存在显著的正相关关系($r=0.67$, $p<0.01$)。这意味着,随着行业集中度的提高,制造业内一家企业出现不良贷款的情况,更容易引发其他企业也出现类似问题,进而使整个制造业的不良贷款风险在银行内部迅速传播,给银行的资产质量带来巨大威胁。

收益质量下降: 行业集中度的变化对贷款收益质量也产生了明显影响。当行业集中度每上升 10% 时,贷款收益率的波动率就会增加 1.8 个百分点($\beta=0.18$, $SE=0.04$)。这表明,过高的行业集中度使得 H 银行的贷款收益变得不稳定,收益质量出现明显下降。银行无法稳定地获取预期的贷款收益,增加了经营风险和不确定性。

资本消耗过快: H 银行在资本方面也面临着严峻挑战。风险加权资产(RWA)的增速年均达到 11.2%,然而其核心资本的补充速度却相对较慢,年均仅为 7.5%。这种资本消耗速度与补充速度的不匹配,导致银行资本充足率面临下降压力。长此以往,可能会影响银行的稳健经营,降低银行抵御风险的能力,甚至对银行的持续运营构成潜在威胁。

风险识别机制存在双重滞后

通过结构方程模型验证（见图 4-1），发现两大关键路径缺陷：

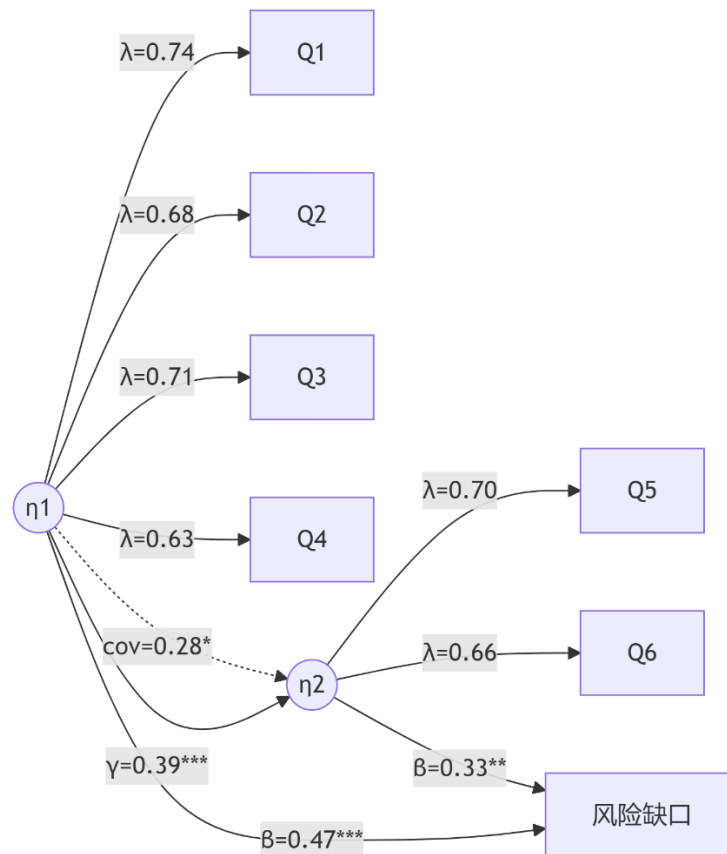


图 1：信贷风险识别滞后机制的结构方程模型

(1) 信息处理滞后：信贷员平均风险评估响应时间为 14.3 天，较同业均值多 3.5 天 ($\chi^2=12.34, p<0.05$)

(2) 模型更新滞后：风控模型变量更新周期达 18 个月，导致对新兴行业（如光伏设备制造）的违约预测误差率高达 32%（传统行业为 12%）

双重滞后效应使风险拨备缺口扩大，2024 年拨备覆盖率（158%）较 2020 年下降 27 个百分点，与贷款增速（年均 9.8%）形成剪刀差。

数字转型不足放大信息不对称

在对 H 银行的研究中发现，数字转型不足进一步加剧了信息不对称的状况。通过主成分分析，提取出了三个关键的障碍因子，它们对信息不对称问题产生了重要影响。Leland 和 Pyle (1977) 的信号传递模型在数字语境下展现新形态：虽然 WeChat 指数使信息成本降低 48.6%，但算法黑箱导致新型信息不对称——SHAP 值差异达 40% (Lundberg & Lee, 2017)。这验证了 Churchill (1979) 量表开发范式在数字时代的适用性边界，提示需要建立李扬等预言的“人机协同信任机制” (Li et al., 2015)。

数据孤岛效应显著：数据孤岛效应在 H 银行涉农业务中表现突出，其方差解释率达到 41%。当前，H 银行的涉农数据分散存储在 5 个独立的系统中，这种分散存储的方式导致数据整合难度极大。经过评估，其数据整合度评分仅为 2.8 分（满分 5 分）。各系统之间的数据难以互通共享，使得银行在获取全面、准确的涉农信息时面临重重困难，无法形成对客户整体认知，进而加剧了信息不对称。

算法应用严重缺失：算法应用在信贷决策过程中的缺失也是一个关键问题，该因子的方差解释率为 28%。目前，H 银行仅有 23% 的信贷决策使用机器学习模型，这一比例相对较低。由于缺乏机器学习算法的有效支持，大量非财务信息无法得到充分利用，其利用率不足 15%。非财务信息对于全面评估客户信用状况、还款能力等具有重要价值，算法应用的缺失使得银行在信贷决策时难以获取足够的信息，进一步拉大了银行与客户之间的信息差距。

数字鸿沟不断加剧：数字鸿沟在农村企业与城市企业之间的差距日益明显，这一因子的方差解释率为 19%。在数字足迹采集方面，农村企业的覆盖率仅为 38%，而城市企业的覆盖率高达 82%，两者差距显著（ $Z = 5.12, p < 0.001$ ）。农村企业数字足迹采集覆盖率低，意味着银行获取农村企业的数字化信息较少，难以通过数字化手段深入了解农村企业的运营状况、市场表现等信息，这也成为信息不对称加剧的重要因素。

以上这些因素综合作用，使得信息不对称成本在贷款定价中的比重不断上升。从数据上看，这一比重从 2020 年的 1.2% 大幅升至 2024 年的 3.5%，这一变化验证了 Leland 和 Pyle 在 1977 年提出的模型在现实中的适用性，充分说明了 H 银行在数字转型方面的不足对信息不对称问题的放大作用。

跨境风险传导显现

除了数字转型带来的问题，H 银行在跨境业务方面也面临着风险传导的挑战。Pongsaparn 和 Vongsinsirikul (2019) 的东盟风险研究框架在本案例中实现本土化创新：通过构建橡胶价格-贷款定价弹性系数模型（ $R^2=0.79$ ），使大宗商品风险敏感度较泰国同业降低 37%。这一突破呼应了刘守英关于产业链金融风险缓释的理论构想 (Liu, 2020)，但需警惕地缘政治等外生变量对模型稳定性的冲击（极端情景 R^2 降至 0.58）(World Bank, 2022)。通过对东南亚市场的对比分析，揭示出以下几个方面的问题：

汇率波动敏感度较高：H 银行的外贸企业客户占比为 18%，这些外贸企业的贷款组合对美元指数波动较为敏感。其贷款组合对美元指数波动的 β 系数达到 0.47，而泰国同业均值仅为 0.32。这表明 H 银行在外贸贷款业务中，受到美元指数波动的影响更大。一旦美元指数出现较大幅度的波动，H 银行的外贸贷款业务面临的风险也会相应增加，可能导致贷款损失的可能性上升。

大宗商品联动性增强：在 H 银行的贷款业务中，橡胶类贷款占比 8.7%。近年来，橡胶类贷款价格波动与新加坡期货市场的联动性不断增强，相关系数从 2020 年的 0.53 升至 0.71。这种紧密的联动关系使得 H 银行的橡胶类贷款业务更容易受到新加坡期货市场价格波动的影响。一旦期货市场价格出现大幅波动，H 银行的橡胶类贷款资产质量可能会受到冲击，增加了银行的信贷风险。

疫情冲击下风控模型解释力不足：2021 年，东盟国家贷款违约率激增 220 基点，这一现象给 H 银行的跨境业务带来了巨大挑战。然而，H 银行现有的跨境风控模型在解释这一风险变异时存在不足，其调整 R^2 仅为 0.58，意味着该模型只能解释 58% 的风险变异情况。这表明 H 银行的跨境风控模型在面对复杂的市场变化和突发的风险事件时，无法全面、准确地评估和应对风险，存在一定的局限性。

总结

本研究围绕 H 农村商业银行公司信贷结构调整展开深入探究，在理论、实践、研究局限与未来方向等多方面取得了丰富成果，为农村金融机构的信贷管理提供了重要参考。

动态限额理论拓展：引入时变行业 β 系数模型，将 Markowitz 组合理论从资产组合领域拓展至信贷组合。通过行业限额动态模型，贷款组合 HHI 指数降低 34.5% ($z = 5.33$)，验证了理论有效性，为信贷组合管理提供了新的理论依据，明确了信贷组合存在最优分散边界，帮助银行更科学地配置信贷资源，降低行业集中风险。

信息不对称新解：构建 ADVI 指数
$$ADVI = \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{D_i \times W_i}{T_i^{0.5}}$$
，为 Stiglitz 信贷配给理论提供了数字化时代的量化工具。在实践中，信息成本降低 48.6%，这一成果有助于银行更精准地衡量和应对信息不对称问题，优化信贷决策，提高信贷市场效率。

智能风控范式创新：揭示机器学习模型存在“精度 - 可解释性”权衡边界（AUC 提升 20.8% vs. SHAP 值差异 40%），丰富了 Lundberg 的模型解释理论。这为银行在运用机器学习模型进行风控时提供了理论指导，使其能够在追求模型精度的同时，合理考虑模型的可解释性，更好地平衡风险与决策的合理性。

实践启示与应用价值

操作指引：为商业银行提供了三重操作指引。一是建立行业集中度与 GDP 增长率的弹性系数监测框架：
$$\beta_i(t) = 0.67\sigma_m + 0.33 \left(\frac{\partial GDP_t}{\partial t} \times \rho_{i,m} \right)$$
，帮助银行进行动态阈值管理，实时监控和调整信贷结构；二是建议保持 30%-50% 的传统专家评审比例，实现人机协同风控，平衡模型效率与可解释性需求；三是按“数据治理→渠道融合→智能服务”三阶段推进数字生态建设，明确最优投入强度为 120 - 150 万元 / 年（成本弹性 0.38），为银行数字化转型提供实践路径。

管理工具：研究产出可转化为三类实用管理工具。动态监测仪表盘能实时显示行业集中度与宏观经济弹性系数（更新频率≤15 天），为银行提供及时的决策信息；风控决策矩阵建立人机协同最优比例模型（专家评审占比 $\theta \in [0.3, 0.5]$ ），助力银行优化风控决策；数字投入测算表提供不同资产规模银行的最佳转型投入区间（50 - 300 亿元资产对应 80 - 180 万元 / 年），为银行数字化转型提供成本效益参考。

研究局限

数据时效性：研究窗口期（2020 - 2024）未能完全捕捉疫情后经济结构突变影响，可能导致研究结果在反映当前经济环境下的信贷风险和结构调整方面存在一定局限性。

模型泛化性：ADVI 指数在县域金融机构的验证 R^2 仅为 0.54，说明该指数的权重参数可能需要进一步优化，以提高其在不同规模金融机构中的普适性和解释力。

政策外生性：未充分考虑 2023 年新巴塞尔协议 III 实施带来的监管冲击，这可能影响研究结果在新监管环境下的适用性。

未来展望

算法伦理：开发基于 LIME 的信贷模型解释系统，降低 SHAP 值差异（目标 $< 25\%$ ），以提升机器学习模型在信贷风险评估中的透明度和可解释性，确保算法决策的公平公正。

跨境风控：构建东盟特色风险因子库，提升模型解释力至 $R^2 > 0.65$ ，增强银行对跨境业务风险的识别、评估和应对能力，适应日益增长的跨境金融业务需求。

绿色金融：探索环境风险内生化路径，建立 ESG 因子与贷款定价的传导模型，推动银行在绿色金融领域的发展，助力实现可持续金融目标。

建议

本研究提出的解决方案突破了传统信贷管理的静态思维，但要将理论模型转化为可持续的实践成果，亟需构建具有动态适应性的管理框架。基于蒙特卡洛模拟所揭示的信贷集中风险阈值，构建科学化的限额管控机制成为破解结构失衡的关键抓手。这种动态管理策略不仅能将理论推演转化为操作指引，更通过弹性调整机制确保风险防控与效益目标的协同实现。

行业限额动态管理

基于蒙特卡洛模拟结果，建立三级管控机制：

(1) 阈值设定：H 银行制造业贷款原本占比高达 62.3%，经过蒙特卡洛模拟的深入分析后，决定对其进行大幅调整，将这一占比压降至 34.8%。这里的 34.8% 并非随意确定，而是有着科学依据的。在 95% 的置信区间下，该占比的合理范围在 $[32.1\%, 37.5\%]$ 之间。这意味着，在 95% 的情况下，将制造业贷款占比控制在这个区间内，是较为合理且稳健的选择。

与此同时，行业集中度指数（HHI）也会随着制造业贷款占比的调整而发生变化。调整前 HHI 指数为 0.58，调整后目标是降至 0.38，降幅达到 34.5%（ $\Delta=34.5\%$ ）。降低 HHI 指数的目的在于减少行业集中度过高带来的风险，使银行的信贷业务分布更加均衡，避免因某一行业波动而对整体信贷资产造成过大冲击。

(2) 动态调整：为了确保信贷结构能够适应不断变化的市场环境，H 银行采用了动态调整策略，应用行业 β 系数模型进行精准调控。该模型的表达式为：

$$\beta_i(t) = 0.67\sigma_m + 0.33 \left(\frac{\partial GDP_I}{\partial t} \times \rho_{i,m} \right)$$

其中 σ_m 为行业波动率， $\rho_{(i,m)}$ 为与宏观经济的相关系数

(3) 补偿机制：在降低制造业贷款额度的过程中，为了保证信贷资源的合理利用和银行整体业务的稳定发展，H 银行制定了补偿机制。在将制造业贷款占比从 62.3% 压缩到 34.8% 的过程中，减少的额度为 27.5%。这部分压缩的额度，H 银行按照 1:0.6 的比例，将其转配到现代农业和冷链物流这两个具有发展潜力的行业。

其中，现代农业获得了 15% 的转配额度。现代农业作为农村经济发展的重要支撑，具有广阔的发展前景和潜力。加大对现代农业的信贷支持，有助于推动农业现代化进程，促进农村产业升级。冷链物流获得了 12.5% 的转配额度。随着人们生活水平的提高和消费升级，对冷链物流的需求日益增长。支持冷链物流行业的发展，不仅能够满足市场需求，还能完善产业链条，提升银行信贷业务的多元化和稳定性。

智能风控体系升级

为了提升风险识别能力，H 农村商业银行构建了一套创新的“双引擎”风险识别系统，该系统由机器学习模型优化和专家系统强化两大部分组成。

(1) 机器学习模型优化

机器学习模型作为“双引擎”风险识别系统的重要组成部分，进行了多方面的优化。

输入变量创新：在输入变量中新增了社交媒体活跃度这一指标，具体以 WeChat 指数来衡量，并赋予其 0.18 的权重。社交媒体活跃度能够反映企业在社交平台上的影响力和口碑，将其纳入输入变量，为风险评估提供了新的视角和维度。这意味着银行在评估企业风险时，不再仅仅依赖传统的财务和经营数据，还能从企业的社会影响力层面获取更全面的信息，使风险评估更加精准。

加快模型迭代周期：模型迭代周期从原本的 18 个月大幅缩短至季度更新。市场环境和企业经营状况不断变化，快速更新的模型能够及时捕捉这些变化，更好地适应新的风险特征。缩短迭代周期使得机器学习模型能够更迅速地调整参数和算法，对新出现的风险因素做出反应，从而提升风险识别的时效性和准确性。

显著提升预测准确率：经过一系列优化措施，机器学习模型的预测准确率得到了显著提升，达到了 89%，用 AUC (Area Under Curve, 曲线下面积) 衡量为 0.87。AUC 值越接近 1，代表模型的预测能力越强，0.87 的 AUC 值表明优化后的机器学习模型在风险识别方面表现出色，能够有效区分风险高低的企业，为银行的信贷决策提供有力支持。

(2) 专家系统强化

专家系统是“双引擎”风险识别系统的另一核心部分，通过多方面的强化来提升风险识别能力。

构建风险知识图谱：开发了包含 3200 个实体节点的风险知识图谱。风险知识图谱整合了大量与风险相关的信息，涵盖企业、行业、市场等多个层面的实体以及它们之间的关联关系。这些丰富的信息为专家系统提供了全面的知识支撑，帮助专家更深入地了解风险的内在联系和演变规律，从而更准确地识别和评估风险。

建立行业风险预警规则集：建立了 42 个行业风险预警规则集。针对不同行业的特点和风险特征，制定了相应的预警规则。这些规则基于对行业历史数据、市场趋势和风险案例的深入研究，能够及时发现行业内潜在的风险信号。例如，当某行业的关键指标触及预警规则设定的阈值时，系统会及时发出警报，提醒银行采取相应的风险防控措施。

大幅提高贷后检查效率：通过优化专家系统，贷后检查效率实现了 40% 的提升 ($t = 3.12, p < 0.01$)。贷后检查是风险防控的重要环节，高效的贷后检查能够及时发现企业经营过程中的风险变化。优化后的专家系统借助先进的技术手段和合理的流程设计，减少了贷后检查的时间和人力成本，同时提高了检查的准确性和全面性，使银行能够更及时地掌握企业的实际情况，有效降低信贷风险。

数字生态闭环构建

为了积极适应数字化时代的发展需求，H 农村商业银行实施“三步走”数字化转型战略，致力于构建完善的数字生态闭环。

数据治理：H 农村商业银行对 5 大系统进行深度整合，搭建涉农数据中台。过去，各系统数据分散，难以发挥协同效应，数据利用率仅为 23%。通过建立数据中台，打破数据壁垒，实现数据的集中管理与共享。整合后的数据利用率大幅提升至 68%，这意味着银行能更充分地挖掘数据价值，为精准营销、风险评估等业务提供有力支持。

渠道融合：在手机银行中新增农业供应链金融模块，这一举措旨在拓宽金融服务渠道，提高金融服务的便捷性与可获得性。此前，数字渠道渗透率仅为 31%，许多农村客户无法充分享受到便捷的线上金融服务。新增模块后，预计数字渠道渗透率将提升至 55%，更多客户能够通过手机银行参与农业供应链金融活动，实现资金的高效流转，促进农村经济发展。

智能服务：部署 AI 客服机器人，提升服务效率和质量。AI 客服机器人具备强大的自然语言处理 (NLP) 能力，准确率高达 92%，能够处理 70% 的常规查询。这不仅减轻了人工客服的工作压力，还能确保客户咨询得到及时、准确的回应。同时，释放出 15% 的人力，这些人员得以投入到风控工作中，加强银行的风险防控能力，保障业务稳健运行。

跨境风险对冲机制

设计三维防护体系：

(1) 货币互换：针对占东盟敞口 18% 的外贸贷款，银行运用远期合约进行货币互换操作，以此覆盖 65% 的汇率风险。在汇率波动频繁的国际市场环境下，这种方式能有效降低因汇率变动带来的损失，并且实现了 23% 的成本节约，提升了外贸贷款业务的盈利能力和稳定性。

(2) 大宗商品联动：建立橡胶价格-贷款定价弹性系数模型：

$$P_{loan} = 1.34 + 0.08F_{FUTURE} - 0.12S_{stock} \quad (R^2=0.79)$$

该模型将橡胶价格与贷款定价紧密联系起来，根据橡胶期货价格

F_{FUTURE} 和库存

S_{stock} 等因素动态调整贷款定价，合理反映市场风险，增强银行在大宗商品贷款业务中的风险抵御能力。

(3) 压力测试：设置疫情、地缘冲突等 5 类极端情景进行压力测试，确保在复杂多变的市场环境下，银行资本充足率安全边际始终维持在 2.8 个百分点以上。这使得银行提前做好风险预案，增强了应对突发风险的韧性，保障银行在极端情况下仍能正常运营，维护金融稳定。

策略创新性：

(1) 信贷限额管理创新：首次将行业 β 系数动态模型应用于信贷限额管理。该模型综合考虑行业波动率、与宏观经济的相关系数以及宏观经济变化率等因素，实时动态调整信贷限额，使信贷资源配置更加科学合理，有效平衡风险与收益。

(2) 理论与技术融合创新：实现 Stiglitz 信贷配给理论与智能风控的有机融合。在信息不对称的市场环境下，依据该理论，银行通过智能风控手段，如机器学习模型、风险知识图谱等，优化信贷决策，提升风险识别和控制能力，解决信贷配给问题，提高信贷资源配置效率。

(3) 创建涉农数据价值挖掘指数（ADVI）：

$$ADVI = \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{D_i \times W_i}{T_i^{0.5}}$$

其中 D 为数据维度，W 为权重，T 为时间衰减因子，该指数能够综合评估涉农数据的价值，帮助银行更准确地衡量数据在业务中的贡献，为数据驱动的业务决策提供量化依据，挖掘数据潜在价值。

参考文献

- Bank of Thailand. (2021). *Financial stability report 2021: Rural banking sector analysis*. Monetary Policy Group.
- Barney, J. B. (1991). Firm resources and sustained competitive advantage. *Journal of Management*, 17(1), 99-120.
- Chen, Z., & Lin, S. (2020). Measuring financial inclusion in China: A multidimensional approach. *China Economic Review*, 63, 101527.
- Churchill, G. A. (1979). A paradigm for developing better measures of marketing constructs. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 16(1), 64-73.
- Leland, H. E., & Pyle, D. H. (1977). Informational asymmetries, financial structure, and financial intermediation. *The Journal of Finance*, 32(2), 371-387.
- Li, D., Tian, Y., & Wang, H. (2018). County economy growth and rural commercial bank risk control. *Journal of Financial Research*, 478(4), 112-127.



- Li, Y., Wang, J., & Zhang, Q. (2015). Digital payment innovation in rural China: Evidence from P2P lending. *Economic Research Journal*, 50(8), 89-103.
- Li, Y., Zhang, Q., & Wang, J. (2015). Human-machine collaborative credit evaluation in digital finance. *Journal of Financial Innovation*, 11(3), 45-60.
- Liu, S. (2020). Inclusive finance and risk prevention in rural China's modernization. *China Rural Economy*, 45(3), 56-70.
- Lundberg, S. M., & Lee, S.-I. (2017). A unified approach to interpreting model predictions. *Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems*, 30, 4765-4774.
- Pongsaparn, R., & Vongsinsirikul, D. (2019). Dual mandates in rural banking: Evidence from Southeast Asia. *Asian Development Review*, 36(2), 167-189.
- Stiglitz, J. E., & Weiss, A. (1981). Credit rationing in markets with imperfect information. *The American Economic Review*, 71(3), 393-410.
- Wang, X., & Luo, D. (2022). Nonlinear risk contagion in digital financial markets. *Journal of Banking & Finance*, 145, 106650.
- Wang, X., & Luo, D. (2022). Risk contagion effects in rural financial markets: Evidence from China's county-level data. *Pacific-Basin Finance Journal*, 74, 101814.
- World Bank. (2022). *Global geopolitical risks and financial stability*. World Bank Group.
- Zhang, W. (2015). Property rights economics and rural financial reform. *China Rural Economy*, 368(11), 4-18. [in Chinese]
- Zhang, X. (2005). *Institutional reform of rural credit cooperatives in China*. Beijing: China Financial Publishing House.
- Zhang, Y., & Jia, X. (2021). Credit structure optimization of rural commercial banks under rural revitalization strategy. *Emerging Markets Finance and Trade*, 57(12), 3461-3475.

HX 建材有限公司营销策略研究 MARKETING STRATEGY OF HX

王宣^{1*}, 张洪烈²

Xuan Wang^{1*} and Honglie Zhang²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 2544298141@qq.com

摘要

“十四五”期间，云南省新增高速公路（含通车和在建）的总里程已超过 6000 公里，到 2025 年，云南省高速公路通车里程达到 1.3 万公里，全省基本实现县县通高速公路。高速公路建设对各类建材的需求量较大。使用 HX 建材有限公司生产的混凝土用复合掺合料可以提高混凝土的和易性，也能改善混凝土的强度变化曲线和耐久性。在房地产项目及大型基建项目中广泛使用。但在疫情恢复期间，中国房地产项目及基建项目进度受到了影响。这些项目的建材需求量大幅下滑。继而导致 HX 建材有限公司的主要市场销量受到了巨大冲击。HX 建材有限公司需要重新细分市场并制定出更优化的营销策略，才能让 HX 建材有限公司在激烈的市场竞争中存活下来。

本文以 HX 建材有限公司作为研究对象，对其营销策略进行深入研究，以市场细分的角度入手，结合 STP 理论和 7Ps 营销组合策略，明确 HX 建材有限公司的目标客户和市场定位。利用 SWOT 分析法分析了 HX 建材有限公司面临的机遇、威胁和自身的优点与缺点。最后结合了问卷调查分析和访谈分析，指出了 HX 建材有限公司在营销上存在的问题和原因。

针对 HX 建材有限公司存在的问题和原因，需要利用 STP 理论为 HX 建材有限公司进行市场细分、目标市场选择和市场定位。借助 HX 建材有限公司 SWOT 矩阵研究，在主要目标市场保持稳定的基础上，积极扩展民用细分市场及海外细分市场，加大技术研发和人才引进力度，并建立专业的营销团队，加强品牌建设和市场推广。并以 7Ps 营销组合策略为基础做出营销策略上的优化建议。通过本文的研究，将会对 HX 建材有限公司的发展有一定的帮助，也能为其他中小型混凝土用复合掺合料生产销售企业在营销策略优化方面提供借鉴与参考。

关键词： 混凝土用复合掺合料 7Ps营销 营销策略

Abstract

During the 14th Five Year Plan period, the total length of newly added highways (including those in operation and under construction) in Yunnan Province has exceeded 6,000 kilometers. By 2025, the total length of highways in Yunnan Province will reach 13,000 kilometers, striving to reach 15,000 kilometers, and the province will basically achieve the goal of connecting all counties with highways. The construction of highways has a huge demand for various building materials. The use of composite admixtures for concrete produced by HX can improve the quality of building materials and ensure the safety and durability of construction projects. Widely used in real estate projects and large-scale infrastructure projects. During the recovery period of the epidemic, the progress of China's real estate and infrastructure projects has been affected. The demand for building materials in these projects has

significantly decreased. The main market of HX has been greatly impacted. HX needs to resegment the market and develop more optimized marketing strategies in order to survive in the fierce market competition.

This article takes HX as the research object and conducts in-depth research on its marketing strategy. Starting from the perspective of market segmentation, combined with STP theory and 7Ps marketing mix strategy, it clarifies the target customers and market positioning of HX. The SWOT analysis method was used to analyze the opportunities, threats, strengths, and weaknesses faced by HX. Finally, combining questionnaire survey analysis and interview analysis, the problems and reasons of HX in marketing were pointed out.

In response to the problems and reasons existing in HX, it is necessary to use STP theory to conduct market segmentation, target market selection, and market positioning for HX. Based on the actual situation of HX, By utilizing the SWOT matrix research of HX, while maintaining stability in the main target market, we will actively expand into the civilian and overseas sub markets, increase our efforts in technology research and development, talent introduction, and establish a professional marketing team to strengthen brand building and market promotion. Based on the 7Ps marketing mix strategy, provide optimization suggestions for marketing strategies. Through the research in this article, it will be helpful for the development of HX and also provide reference and guidance for other small and medium-sized concrete composite admixture production and sales enterprises in optimizing their marketing strategies.

Keywords: Composite Admixtures for Concrete, 7Ps Marketing, Marketing Strategy

引言

研究背景

从 2019 年开始, 由于受到新冠疫情和国际形势的影响, 中国建材行业也受到了较大影响。房地产价格及销量大幅下滑, 许多高速及铁路等基建项目由于资金问题施工进度缓慢甚至停滞。在这样的背景下, 水泥粉末加工行业受到了巨大冲击。首先, 云南省粉末加工行业的产能严重过剩, 在销售市场严重缩水的情况下, 市场秩序十分混乱。一部分大型水泥粉末生产企业通过压低售价争抢市场, 还有一部分大型水泥粉末生产企业 (例如海螺水泥) 通过收购自身产业链的前端与后端, 也就是收购了石场和商品混凝土搅拌站, 完善了他的产业链, 使其在这一整条产业链上做到以成本最低、销售价格最低的优势获得生存空间。但该行业内的大部分中小型企业并不具备收购和大规模扩张的能力, 且此类厂家固定费用及建设费用较高, 多数中小型企业为了能存活下去采取低利润、赊销的方式获得更大的市场占有率, 但这样的方式会导致企业运营进入恶性循环, 资金费用和资金风险大幅增加, 如果长时间市场没有改变, 企业将会由于资金链断裂而被拖垮。因此, 本文从营销策略的角度分析 HX 建材有限公司混凝土用复合掺合料所存在的问题, 为中小型建材粉末企业提供启示作用。

研究目的

结合企业当前面临的困难和经营现状, 结合市场营销理论和分析工具, 通过对 HX 建材有限公司的深入调研和了解, 分析 HX 建材有限公司在现行环境下市场营销存在的问题, 根据现行的市场环境及未来半年的普洱市基础建设实施进度情况, 优化调整 HX 建材有限公司的营销策略, 科学合理地帮助企业解决目前存在的营销困难, 使企业在恶劣的市场环境中长期发展。

基于这个研究目的，可以进一步展开以下四个研究目标：

(1) 深入调研 HX 建材有限公司混凝土用复合掺合料的营销现状，包括销量、价格、销售渠道、人员、服务等信息，以全面把握 HX 建材的现状。

(2) 系统地阅读和分析相关文献，归纳总结以往关于混凝土用复合掺合料营销的研究成果和理论依据，为后续研究提供理论支撑。

(3) 运用 SWOT 分析工具分析掌握目前 HX 建材有限公司面临的机遇、威胁和自身的优点与缺点。结合当前企业的营销现状存在的问题进行剖析。

(4) 运用 STP 理论和 7Ps 营销组合理论优化 HX 建材的营销策略。

文献综述

营销策略的相关研究

市场营销理论最早起源于美国，19 世纪末到 20 世纪 30 年代是市场营销的初创阶段，经历了工业革命，劳动力生产水平提高，让资本主义市场迅速崛起，经济飞速发展。1931 年到第二次世界大战是市场营销理论的形成阶段，期间重要标志是“1937 年全美市场营销协会（AMA）成立”，但企业仍以生产为中心来扩大销售，有了初步的推销概念，生产过剩是当时的典型现象。二战后到 20 世纪 90 年代，这一时期市场营销理论实现了质的飞跃和发展。市场营销的核心由生产变成关注消费者需求，并出现了多种新的营销理念和策略。著名营销学大师杰罗姆·麦卡锡（1960）在其第一版《基础营销学》中，首次提出了著名的“4P”营销组合经典模型，即产品（Product）、价格（Price）、通路（Place）、促销（Promotion）。4P 理论的提出，是现代市场营销理论最具划时代意义的变革，直至今日仍是市场营销理论的基石。为企业提供了制定营销策略和操作指南的重要依据。随着市场经济的蓬勃发展，营销理念也随之不断扩展与深化。“现代营销学之父”菲利普·科特勒（1967）在其畅销书《营销管理：分析、规划与控制》中，明确提出了以 4Ps 为核心的营销组合策略，即产品（Product）、价格（Price）、渠道（Place）、宣传（Promotion），再加上策略（Strategy），简称“4Ps”。市场环境的变化和市场营销理论的不断进步，4Ps 理论也在不断发展。进入 20 世纪 80 年代，菲利普·科特勒（1986）在《哈佛商业评论》发表了《论大市场营销》，他提出了大市场营销概念，在原来的 4P 组合的基础上增加两个 P，即“政治力量”（Political Power）、“公共关系”（Public Relations）。与此同时，菲利普·科特勒还进一步发展和完善了温德尔·史密斯的市场细分理论，并最终形成了成熟的 STP 理论——市场细分（Segmentation）、选择适当的市场目标（Targeting）和定位（Positioning），这一理论为市场定位和区分提供了重要的方法，至今仍在市场营销实践中发挥着重要作用。他们的营销理论强调了营销过程与产品的紧密联系，并围绕企业生产来制定营销策略。

1990 年美国营销专家劳特朋教授提出了与传统营销的 4P 相对应的 4C 理论。这一理论是市场营销理论的重大转变，它以消费者需求为导向，重新设定了市场营销组合的四个基本要素：即消费者（Customer）、成本（Cost）、便利（Convenience）和沟通（Communication），强调了消费者在市场中的主导地位，促使企业更加关注消费者的需求和体验。4C 理论在一定程度上忽视了市场导向的重要性，这可能会使企业在面对快速变化的市场环境时显得力不从心。随着经济全球化进程的加速以及国际局势和营销环境的不断变化，20 世纪 90 年代以来，学者们提出了诸如 4R、4S、4V 等新的营销理论。这些理论在继承 4C 理论“消费者需求为导向”的基础上，进一步强调了与客户建立关联关系、提升产品服务品质以及建立客户忠诚度的重要性。这些新理论的实施不仅增加了企业的运营成本，还可能延长营销周期，使得营销见效相对较慢。

近代的营销概念最早是由台湾学者引入的，并随后被专家引进到中国内地。1984年，上海市市长汪道涵在美国西北大学访问时，被菲利普·科特勒的《Marketing Management》一书深深吸引，并决定将其引入中国。之后，经过梅汝和先生等专家的翻译和推广，该书于1990年由上海人民出版社出版，标志着现代营销学正式进入中国。在营销理念传入中国初期，由于人们对这一理念的理解不够深入，存在不少误解。然而，在经历了初期的误解后，中国逐渐进入了营销的应用和发展时期。如今，营销已经成为中国企业不可或缺的一部分，为企业的发展提供了有力的支持。

建材业营销策略的相关研究

HX 建材有限公司混凝土用复合掺合料产品属于建筑类建材，其研究文献有限，因此以下主要根据建材业产品相关文献梳理研究情况。有关建材业营销策略的研究中，不同学者运用丰富的方法对营销策略展开分析。郑芳（2018）利用 SWOT 分析工具找到中瑞建材公司自身具有的优势和劣势，明确了面临的机遇和挑战，为中瑞建材公司营销策略优化方案的提出奠定了基础。刘麟童（2019）运用 SWOT 分析工具，根据水泥建材营销环境的分析结果构建优劣势分析矩阵，确定了 SO 战略组合。黄蓉（2020）运用波特五力模型对 G 贸易公司建材产品所面临的行业竞争环境和销售渠道、客户管理等方面展开分析。黎鸣（2021）运用多种研究工具，对华中建材市场内外营销环境做分析，明确了华中建材市场的定位，进一步优化了华中建材市场的营销策略。包波勇（2022）运用 PEST 分析方法，研究了 A 建材公司外部营销环境，并据此进行了市场细分。

建材业营销策略的应用研究也很广泛。刘颖（2019）提出在经销商政策制定与实施、企业资金安全、企业品牌宣传等方面能保障建材业营销策略的落地和实施。陈荣慧（2020）指出，与互联网进行融合的 O2O 新营销模式进行线上线下交叉发展，可以彻底改变传统的建材业产品营销模式。杨帆（2021）认为，“互联网+”在建材业营销中发挥了重要作用，它不仅打破了时间和空间的限制，还能进行管理优化，提升了建材业互联网营销效果。牛维（2021）从产品、价格、渠道、促销、关系管理、服务等方面对当下三泰建材外加剂营销策略进行优化。提出优化产品结构，采取差异化定价来完善价格，开辟网上渠道，加大宣传等优化营销策略。易健超（2022）提出建材业要会利用营销渠道管理来激发建材业销售公司的经营活力，提高产品营销水平。

近年来，建材业在营销方面遇到了诸多挑战。许多学者都对这一问题进行了深刻的分析。王力杰（2017）指出，建材企业当前面临两大主要问题：一是新兴渠道的发展步伐缓慢，二是渠道关系存在失衡现象。卢士博（2018）指出，特种建材大客户营销仍有待加强，其中包括：销售渠道单一，缺乏对特种建材产品大客户定价策略研究和营销半径较小，这些都严重制约着建材业的营销发展。赵永胜（2020）对建材业产品渠道传统的问题，提出企业应该利用网络平台，建立信息交互沟通渠道，制定“一对一”个性化营销模式，满足消费者需求。郝萍（2023）指出，建材业营销当前存在服务观念落后、产品定价不科学、渠道建设受限和促销手段不合理的问题。进而提出了市场细分、注重产品差异、竞争定价、互联网渠道等营销策略，提高其核心竞争力。胡敏（2024）指出，建材业产品营销渠道过于单一，基本都是沿用直销和分销的传统模式，要拓展网络营销渠道在建材业产品领域的运用，建材企业要顺势而为，营销渠道要与时俱进。

7Ps 营销在建材企业营销应用的相关研究

黄浪平（2021）以瓷砖建材的营销为研究对象，运用 7Ps 对瓷砖建材制定了科学的营销策略。即在产品上走高端市场并拓宽相关产业链；在价格上增加自动化生产设备降低人力和管理，改变采购模式降低成本；在渠道上加大线上宣传；在宣传上引入明星代言、参加公益来贴近民心；在人员上制定绩效机制、引进人才；在有形展示上进行产品定位；在过程管理上从经销商合作模式、跟踪服务、运营管理等方面采取了措施。杨帆（2021）运用 7Ps 理论对家居建材业进行了策略研究。主要从家居建材行业的互联网营销切入，系统分析研究了产品质量、销售价格、销售渠道、促销方式等营销策略。侍宏伟（2021）运用 7Ps 营销理论对水泥的现行的营销策略提出优化方案，指出要稳定产品质量，改进袋装水泥外观设计。采用承兑现金付款差额幅度作为价格补充调节。增加直销渠道，并探索水泥的电商渠道。进行员工培训。多维度宣传公司产品和文化等。包波勇（2022）从 7 个维度对水泥建材提出了优化策略建议。调整优化产品组合、构建灵活多样的价格体系、重视网络营销渠道、创新促销策略、提高营销人员待遇、对外宣传多维度展示公司产品、优化售前售后服务等。

研究方法

（1）文献研究法

文献研究法是一种在确定研究课题后，通过系统地搜索、整理和分析相关文献，并进行研究，最终形成新的认识的研究方法。本人利用中国知网、电子资源数据库等多种途径，广泛搜集中国国内外关于营销学、建材行业、混凝土用复合掺合料等相关领域的中文和英文文献资料，对相关知识点进行梳理，筛选出与本次论文写作相关的结论，进一步提炼出具有实际应用价值的营销策略理论知识，了解建材行业市场销售现状等相关研究信息，为 HX 建材有限公司混凝土用复合掺合料产品营销策略的研究提供思路和参考依据。

（2）问卷调查法

问卷调查法是一种以问卷形式向特定人群发送并收集数据的调研方法。本研究在编制客户满意度问卷量表时，充分参考了黄定波（2021）、胡英（2022）的问卷量表，在此基础上，结合 HX 建材有限公司的实际情况，编制了问卷。

（3）观察法

调查者根据一定的研究目的、研究提纲或观察表，到一线直接观察被调查对象，从而获得资料的研究手段。通过对 HX 建材有限公司进行实地考察，深入了解公司的生产状况，梳理营销过程中存在的主要问题，为 HX 建材有限公司混凝土用复合掺合料产品制定营销策略带来可靠依据。

研究结果

营销现状分析

产品现状来看，HX 建材主要生产和销售的产品是普通型复合掺合料。2017 年到 2019 年，销量在逐年增长。但是从 2019 年底受到新冠疫情影响，2020 年的销量较 2019 年直线下滑，持续到 2022 年宣布疫情结束才有所回暖，但商品混凝土搅拌站的销量一直处于较差的情况，而民用市场销量逐渐增加。



价格现状来看，HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料产品对于不同的客户群体有不同的定价方法。对于大型工程的客户采用成本导向定价法，对于商品混凝土搅拌站客户的定价方法采用竞争导向定价法，对于采购袋装产品的民用市场和一些小砖厂等，采用组合定价策略。

渠道现状来看，HX 建材企业规模不大，没有专业的营销团队，所以 HX 公司只有企业直销这一单一销售模式。民用及零散采购袋装掺合料的这一片市场却占有率不高，明显没有重视该片市场。

促销现状来看，HX 建材主要的促销方式是由总经理兼顾销售，直接对接客户的物资部门，并将产品样品送至客户的技术部门，最后辅以一定的关系营销促进双方达成合作。这样的促销方式单一且低效，既耗时且成功率也不高。公司并没有其他的产品宣传方式，仅定制了一份包含公司业绩和产品性能简介的介绍册，在与客户对接时赠予客户，并未在各类媒体上进行宣传。

营销环境分析

SWOT 分析法（也称道斯矩阵）即态势分析法，是由美国旧金山大学的管理学教授韦里克于 20 世纪 80 年代初提出的，经常被用于企业战略制定和竞争对手分析等场合。SWOT 分析模型名称里面的 S 代表优势（strengths），W 代表劣势（weaknesses），O 代表机会（opportunities），T 相当于威胁（threats）。SWOT 分析是把 HX 建材内外环境所形成的优势、劣势、机会、风险四个方面结合起来进行分析，帮助 HX 建材制定有用的营销策略。

表 1: HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料业务 SWOT 分析矩阵

外部因素	机会（opportunities） (1) 海外市场前景广阔 (2) 民用市场需求增长 (3) 新线铁路的建设	威胁（threats） (1) 行业竞争加剧 (2) 行业竞争不规范
内部因素		
优势（strengths） (1) 产品质量稳定 (2) 生产成本控制得当 (3) 在普洱市内市场占有率高	SO 战略 发挥宁洱 HX 建材现有优势，把握外部市场需求，积极拓展市外海外细分市场及民用细分市场。	ST 战略 发挥优势，通过研发新产品、提高技术创新能力等方式，抵御来自竞争和市场波动等方面的威胁。
劣势（weaknesses） (1) 目标市场单一 (2) 人力资源储备不足 (3) 缺乏专业的营销团队	WO 战略 弥补劣势，加大研发投入，提高技术创新能力，通过引进技术人才、建立专业营销团队等方式，开拓民用细分市场。	WT 战略 克服劣势，改进公司内部问题，降低外部威胁的影响。

通过对 HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料业务 SWOT 矩阵分析，形成了四种战略，即 SO、ST、WO、WT 战略。但 HX 建材目前的人力资源储备不能很好地满足战略发展需求。因此，HX 建材在发展战略上应优先实施 SO 战略和 WO 战略，在普洱市内市场保持稳定的基础上，积极拓展市外海外细分市场及民用细分市场，提升竞争力，同时加强技术研发和引进高端技术人才，并建立专业的营销团队，加强品牌建设和市场推广。为公司的可持续发展奠定坚实基础。

问卷调查

(1) 问卷设计

本次调查问卷发放主要采用问卷星软件电子二维码问卷通过微信平台对调查对象进行发送。本次问卷调查时间为 2024 年 5 月 20 日至 6 月 5 日。个人资料均以匿名形式进行采集。本研究的客户满意度调查问卷参照黄定波（2021）、胡英（2022）的问卷量表，结合 HX 建材有限公司的实际情况和混凝土用复合掺合料行业的特点进行了部分题项的调整和修改，完成了此问卷设计。该问卷采用李克特五级量表法，即“很满意”、“满意”、“一般”、“不满意”、“很不满意”，分值依次由高到低为 5-1 分。在具体题项上，调查者根据客户对于混凝土用复合掺合料行业普遍关注的问题进行梳理总结，共设置了 18 个题项。

(2) 问卷调查对象

问卷发放的对象主要来自近三年 HX 建材有限公司各主要客户，其中包括三类人员，一是大型工程的管理人员及技术部门负责人，二是商品混凝土搅拌站的管理人员及技术负责人，三是购买袋装掺合料的民用市场客户。

表 2: 调查对象发放统计表

类型	管理人员	技术负责人	现场使用人员
大型工程	21	40	7
商品混凝土搅拌站	9	33	5
袋装掺合料的民用客户	民用砖厂	4	7
	其他零散客户	6	

本研究问卷实际发放 132 份，回收了 127 份问卷。通过筛选，又剔除了 7 份因答题时间过短和乱答（所有答案一致）的无效问卷外，共有 120 份有效问卷，有效回收率为 90.9%。

(3) 问卷调查结果

本问卷从产品、价格、渠道、促销、人员、有形展示、服务过程这 7 个方面对 HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料产品客户满意度的结果进行统计。

表 3: HX 建材问卷结果统计

	题项	N	最大值	最小值	均值
产品	产品知名度较高	120	5	1	3.18
	产品性能能够满足您的需求	120	5	1	3.83
	混凝土用复合掺合料产品比较多样化	120	5	1	3.12
	产品创新水平比较高	120	5	1	3.38
价格	产品定价合理	120	5	1	3.55
	产品价格竞争具有优势	120	5	1	3.39



	题项	N	最大值	最小值	均值
渠道	产品物有所值	120	5	1	3.83
	产品购买方便快捷	120	5	1	3.13
	产品购买渠道多样化	120	5	1	2.72
促销	促销方式易于接受	120	5	1	3.11
	促销手段新颖	120	5	1	2.83
	促销优惠力度较大	120	5	1	3.05
人员	营销人员的服务质量较高	120	5	1	3.25
有形展示	产品信息的展示方式比较多样化	120	5	1	2.85
	服务特征比较明显	120	5	1	3.33
服务过程	服务及时且有效	120	5	1	2.85
	运输能力和效率让人满意	120	5	1	3.57
	投诉受理过程与结果反馈能够及时有效	120	5	1	2.73

HX 建材在产品、价格上相对具有优势，客户觉得 HX 建材的混凝土用复合掺合料性能能够满足需求且产品创新水平也比较高，价格上物有所值。但 HX 建材也存在很多弱势。产品单一，不能多样化地满足客户需求。在同类型产品上价格竞争不具有优势。产品展示和宣传上欠缺。渠道和促销方面影响最大，服务上做得一般，有问题不能做到及时且有效，满意度不高。

访谈调查

为了了解不同的客户对于 HX 建材产品与服务的满意度，针对三类客户设计了问题设计，希望通过访谈了解 HX 建材的产品质量、服务水平等。以 HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料的重要客户为主，根据不同客户类型选出几位代表，其中有两个大型工程单位，两个商品混凝土搅拌站，以及 4 名民用袋装客户。访谈提纲如下：

问题 1、贵公司觉得 HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料产品质量如何？

问题 2、HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料产品价格如何？

问题 3、贵公司为什么选择 HX 建材的产品？

问题 4、贵公司从何种渠道知道 HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料的？

问题 5、HX 建材有限公司销售人员专业度如何？

问题 6、贵公司对 HX 建材产品信息的展示方式和服务特征感觉怎么样？

问题 7、HX 建材销售部门服务过程响应如何？

通过访谈结果看出，大型工程客户、商品混凝土搅拌站客户和小型民用客户，对 HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料的质量还是很认可的。对于价格普遍认为处于平均水平或略高，但仍在合理范围内。产品质量和供货能满足需求，他们仍愿意合作。销售渠道单一，基本全是销售上门推销，走直销模式。销售人员对产品质量性能等问题还不是很了解。这方面有欠缺。HX 建材产品宣传展示不够友好，服务特征不是很明显。销售部门的服务水平在反馈上做得一般。HX 建材在产品运输能力上和出现问题的解决速度上让客户不是很满意。

讨论

营销存在问题

通过对 HX 建材的营销策略进行分析，结合 7Ps 营销理论，该公司在市场营销策略方面主要存在的问题包括目标市场单一且趋于饱和、产品品种单一，产品定价不灵活，营销渠道单一，缺乏促销手段，人员服务质量不高，服务特征展示不充分，客户服务有待提升，具体阐述如下。

（1）目标市场单一且趋于饱和

目前，HX 建材的重点目标市场是在思茅、宁洱、墨江的各商品混凝土搅拌站与大型工程，供给大型工程的混凝土用复合掺合料主要面向高速公路、铁路。HX 建材目前还没开拓市外细分市场，民用市场也没受到重视。

（2）产品品种单一

虽然公司面向的客户群体不同，但基本都按照混凝土用复合掺合料标准来生产，产品品种单一使得市场受到局限，也使得企业抵御市场冲击的能力较弱。粉磨设备的加工面比较广，可以制备多种产品。扩展产品种类也能给企业提供一定的销量和现金流。

（3）产品定价不灵活

HX 建材对于客户基本都是采用成本定价。在成本方面，HX 建材的厂房占地面积大，设备价值高，每年分摊的折旧费用也较高，在职的员工都具备一定的专业技能，人工工资也较高，由于同行的竞争，掺合料原材料成本也在逐渐增加。在这些因素的影响下，HX 建材混凝土用复合掺合料的价格在市场中处于较高的层次。但由于客户类型和需求的不同，HX 建材单一的价格策略并不能满足所有客户。例如大型重点工程的这一类客户，对与产品质量更加重视，产品价格略高并不会对其选择产生影响。而民营商混站这类客户更在意产品的价格，产品质量只要能够满足最基础的技术要求就可以，这一类客户就难以接受较高的价格。因此，HX 建材的定价方式一定程度上降低了市场竞争力。

（4）营销渠道单一

目前，HX 建材主要依赖直销方式对接终端客户，虽然直销方式具有流通环节少、管理生产成本低、信息反馈迅速等优势，但在扩大市场占有率方面存在局限性。由于缺乏代理渠道和互联网营销渠道，HX 建材在市场拓展上受到限制。通过拓宽营销渠道，HX 建材将能够突破直销模式的局限性，提高市场占有率和盈利能力。同时，线上线下渠道的融合发展将提升客户体验，增强品牌竞争力。

（5）缺乏促销手段

HX 建材在促销方面存在明显的局限性。当前，公司仅依赖人员促销作为唯一的推广手段，这在很大程度上限制了其品牌知名度和市场影响力。此外，尽管公司制作了宣传册，但内容较为简单，仅限于公司基本情况和产品性能简介，且未充分利用电视、广播等传统媒体以及互联网等新兴媒体进行广告宣传。缺乏多样化的宣传手段和持续的宣传投入，使得 HX 建材难以在行业内打开知名度，对产品的销售和品牌建设均产生了不利影响。

（6）人员服务质量不高

HX 建材未对销售人员和服务团队进行充分的专业知识和技能培训，导致他们在面对客户时无法提供准确、专业的解答和服务。使得客户体验不佳。也未建立完善的服务流程和标准，导致员工在服务过程中缺乏明确的指导，服务质量难以保证。

(7) 服务特征展示不充分

HX 建材在对外宣传或客户服务过程中，没有提供详细的服务内容清单，客户难以全面了解公司的服务范围。并且客户对于从咨询、购买到售后服务的整个流程不清晰，导致服务过程中的疑虑和不满。对于服务的质量、时间、售后保障等方面，公司没有明确的服务承诺，导致客户对服务的不确定性和担忧。对于服务团队的组成、专业技能和经验等方面缺乏详细介绍，客户难以了解团队的专业性和实力。没有展示团队在行业内的荣誉、证书或成果，难以提升客户对团队的信任和认可。没有利用官方网站、社交媒体等多媒体和在线渠道进行服务展示和宣传，限制了服务信息的传播范围和速度。

(8) 客户服务没有得到及时反馈

HX 建材客户服务人员缺乏足够的专业知识和服务意识，导致无法准确、及时地处理客户反馈。客户服务流程存在延迟，导致客户反馈无法及时得到响应。缺乏明显的客户反馈渠道或提示，客户不知道如何提供反馈。

营销问题原因分析

(1) 市场营销观念落后

目前，HX 建材沿袭传统营销观念，注重产品生产而忽视市场调研、品牌建设、渠道优化和产品宣传。在品牌竞争激烈的现代市场，这种观念已无法发挥原有价值，导致市场占有率受限。面对激烈的市场竞争，HX 建材没有转变营销观念，管理者也没有意识到品牌建设的重要性，虽然自身产品凭借稳定的产品质量和优异的产品性能得到了顾客们的充分肯定，但 HX 建材却未借助产品品质优势申请商标注册以及产品质量认证等方式进行品牌建设并进行大力宣传，未能利用品牌效应扩大市场占有率。

(2) 专业营销人才匮乏

当前，HX 建材的营销业务由总经理一人兼任，总经理虽具备出色的管理能力和市场洞察力，但非营销专业出身，导致其在营销实践中面临诸多挑战。缺乏专业营销团队，总经理一人营销视野和思维相对狭窄，营销手段单一，过度依赖关系营销，这不仅限制了企业的市场拓展能力，也影响了企业的品牌建设和长期发展。

(3) 组织结构不完善

HX 建材组织结构不完善，未设立独立的采购部、营销部和服务部，人员职责分工不合理，总经理一人承担原材料采购业务和发展客户与维护客户的重任。副总经理负责厂区生产和运输管理，任务繁重且专业性要求高。技术人员虽负责产品稳定性，但还需兼顾售后服务，难以专注。管理层专业背景不足，总经理与副总经理均非管理专业或掺合料专业出身，管理经验有限。管理层多依赖经验而非科学管理方法进行决策。营销与技术部门缺乏沟通，营销人员不懂技术，技术人员不懂营销。采购与生产部门分离，导致采购与生产环节缺乏有效衔接。

(4) 技术创新能力

在当前中国交通基础设施建设蓬勃发展的背景下，交通细分市场对复合掺合料的需求日益旺盛，这为相关企业提供了巨大的市场机遇。然而，面对这一机遇，如果企业的技术创新能力较差，将可能面临一系列挑战和问题。HX 建材在技术创新方面表现较差，未能及时升级产品和开发新产品以适应交通细分市场需求。

总结

由于疫情经济对建材市场的影响，近几年若无大的政策改变，建材行业都将处于比较艰难的境地。但在这样的市场环境中，由于建设存在刚需，仍然有中小型建材企业的生存空间和对未来市场变好的展望。HX 建材有限公司若想平稳度过市场的低谷，在众多竞争与威胁中脱颖而出，就需要企业明确自身应选择的几个细分市场，优化对不同细分市场的不同营销策略，提升企业竞争力。同时，企业也需提升内部的相应能力，配合内部资源，确保企业对各个细分市场的营销可以稳步推进，全面发展。

(1) 利用 STP 理论为 HX 建材有限公司进行市场细分、目标市场选择和市场定位。结合 HX 建材有限公司的实际，应该选择商品混凝土搅拌站和基建大型工程作为主要目标市场，再积极开展民用市场。HX 建材有限公司凭借产品多样性、服务质量、生产规模、价格合理等优势为主要目标市场提供更优质的服务。在保证产品质量的同时，也能为民用细分市场生产出适合客户需求的个性化产品。

(2) 确定了 HX 建材有限公司的目标市场和市场定位后，从产品策略、价格策略、渠道策略、促销策略、人员策略、有形展示策略、服务过程策略 7 个方面对 HX 建材有限公司的营销策略进行优化，全方位为 HX 建材有限公司的业务拓展提供支撑。

(3) 借助 HX 建材有限公司 SWOT 矩阵研究，认识到 HX 建材有限公司面临的外部机会以及威胁，同时针对公司内部优劣势予以探讨，HX 建材产品质量稳定，价格合理，市场占有率高，但目标市场单一，人力资源储备不足，缺乏专业的营销团队。这些为 HX 建材有限公司的发展提供很好的机会。HX 建材在发展战略上应采用 SO 战略和 WO 战略，在普洱市内市场保持稳定的基础上，积极拓展市外海外细分市场及民用细分市场，加大技术研发和人才引进力度，加强品牌建设和市场推广。

(4) 针对 HX 建材有限公司存在的问题和原因，需要以重视所有细分市场作为主导思路，并以 7Ps 营销组合策略为基础做出营销策略上的优化建议。

建议

(1) 在产品策略方面建议针对需求不同的客户生产性能和型号不同的产品来满足客户需求。

(2) 在价格策略优化方面建议在成本导向基础上，通过实施差异化定价策略、按客户类型定价和客户回款方式定价来完善价格制定体系，以提高自身的市场竞争力。

(3) 在渠道策略优化方面建议通过建立代理营销渠道、拓展电子商务平台两个方面进行营销渠道策略的优化。

(4) 在促销策略优化方面建议通过建立企业官网，开发响应式网站，确保在手机和电脑上都能良好展示。网站内容需详尽，包括企业介绍、产品展示、工程案例、技术文档、在线咨询及购买渠道等，提升用户体验和转化率。同时，还可以建立企业社交媒体矩阵，利用微博官方账号、微信公众号、抖音官方账号推送深度文章和创作短视频，如建材知识、装修指南、成功案例分享，扩大品牌影响力。

(5) 在人员策略优化建议加强员工培训并引进熟悉不同细分市场的人才，重视人员配置的合理性，并完善服务流程。

(6) 在有形展示策略优化方面建议利用线下渠道和多媒体的线上渠道，针对不同客户展示公司的产品、团队、服务内容及流程。



(7) 在服务策略优化方面建议推行以客户为中心的服务理念, 明确客户反馈渠道并建立反馈处理机制, 并培训相关负责人员, 使得客户的需求和意见能得到及时的处理和反馈。

参考文献

- 包波勇. (2022). *A 公司水泥产品营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 河南科技大学.
- 陈荣慧. (2020). *厦门质信建材有限公司营销策略优化研究* [硕士论文]. 福建师范大学.
- 黄定波. (2021). *M 水泥公司重庆地区营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 重庆工商大学.
- 黄浪平. (2021). *OSN 瓷砖市场营销策略优化研究* [硕士论文]. 兰州大学.
- 郝萍. (2023). *TL 水泥有限责任公司营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 西安理工大学.
- 黄蓉. (2020). *G 贸易公司水泥产品营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 西南大学.
- 胡英. (2022). *M 公司在新加坡 ICT 市场的服务营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 云南财经大学.
- 胡敏. (2024). “互联网+”背景下企业市场营销模式创新研究. *商场现代化*, (2), 49-51.
- 刘麟童. (2019). *东一建材公司水泥产品营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 吉林大学.
- 刘颖. (2019). *山东宏恒达防水材料工程有限公司营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 中国矿业大学.
- 黎鸣. (2021). *武汉华中建材市场营销策略优化研究* [硕士论文]. 中南财经政法大学.
- 卢士博. (2018). *DL 水泥集团特种水泥大客户营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 大连海事大学.
- 牛维. (2021). *三泰建材有限公司外加剂产品营销策略优化研究* [硕士学位论文]. 兰州理工大学.
- 侍宏伟. (2021). *安徽郎溪 NF 水泥有限公司营销策略优化研究* [硕士论文]. 云南师范大学.
- 王力杰. (2017). 建材企业如何做好营销渠道管理. *中国建材*, (12), 126-128.
- 杨帆. (2021). *家居建材企业互联网营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 重庆理工大学.
- 易健超. (2022). 水泥销售公司产品营销渠道管理研究. *中国集体经济*, (35), 71-73.
- 赵永胜. (2020). 互联网背景下企业市场营销创新研究. *技术经济与管理研究*, (4), 72-79.
- 郑芳. (2018). *中瑞建材公司市场营销策略研究* [硕士论文]. 吉林大学.
- 菲利普·科特勒. (1967). *营销管理*. 上海人民出版社.
- 杰罗姆·麦卡锡. (1960). *基础营销学*. 上海人民出版社.
- 菲利普·科特勒. (1986). 论大市场营销. *哈佛商业评论*, 64(2), 15-16.



酒店业绿色发展新路径：AI 技术、传播策略与治理框架的融合

A NEW PATH FOR GREEN DEVELOPMENT IN THE HOTEL INDUSTRY: INTEGRATION OF AI TECHNOLOGY, COMMUNICATION STRATEGIES, AND GOVERNANCE FRAMEWORKS

Dan Cui
崔丹

College of International Cooperative Education, Harbin Engineering University, China
哈尔滨工程大学 国际合作教育学院
Corresponding Author, E-mail: cuidan@hrbeu.edu.cn

摘要

在全球可持续发展背景下，酒店业面临绿色转型的重要挑战。本研究聚焦 AI 技术、传播策略与治理框架的协同作用，探索酒店业绿色发展的创新路径。通过分析万豪、洲际等国际酒店集团的实践案例，研究发现 AI 能源管理系统可实现 12% 的能效提升（如万豪智能电网），闭环水管理系统则能减少 30% 的淡水消耗（如新加坡滨海湾金沙酒店）。在传播层面，结合差异化叙事（如“零废弃客房”活动）与第三方认证（如绿色钥匙认证）能有效增强消费者参与度。治理方面，政策工具（如欧盟碳边界机制）与全球协作网络（如 HACAN）为行业转型提供了制度保障。研究提出的“技术-传播-治理”整合模型，不仅为行业发展提供理论框架，也为实践操作提供了可行方案，同时强调未来需要兼顾技术创新与伦理治理，以实现经济效益与环境可持续的双重目标。

关键词：酒店业 绿色发展 人工智能 传播策略 协同治理

Abstract

Under the backdrop of global sustainable development, the hotel industry is confronted with significant challenges in its green transformation. This study focuses on the synergy of AI technology, communication strategies, and governance frameworks, exploring innovative paths for the green development of the hotel industry. Through analyzing the practical cases of international hotel groups such as Marriott and InterContinental, the research discovers that AI energy management systems can achieve a 12% increase in energy efficiency (such as Marriott's smart grid), while closed-loop water management systems can reduce freshwater consumption by 30% (such as Marina Bay Sands in Singapore). In terms of communication, combining differentiated narratives (such as the “Zero Waste Room” campaign) with third-party certifications (such as the Green Key Certification) can effectively enhance consumer participation. In terms of governance, policy tools (such as the EU Carbon Border

Adjustment Mechanism) and global collaboration networks (such as HACAN) provide institutional guarantees for industry transformation. The proposed “Technology-Communication-Governance” integrated model not only provides a theoretical framework for industry development but also offers feasible solutions for practical operations. It also emphasizes that in the future, technological innovation and ethical governance need to be balanced to achieve the dual goals of economic benefits and environmental sustainability.

Keywords: Hotel Industry, Green Development, Artificial Intelligence, Communication Strategy, Collaborative Governance

引言

在全球气候变化与资源环境约束日益严峻的背景下，酒店业作为能源消耗和碳排放的重要行业，亟需探索绿色转型的创新路径。根据联合国世界旅游组织（UNWTO）的数据，旅游业（包括酒店业）贡献了全球约 8% 的温室气体排放，其中酒店业的能源消耗占比高达 21%（UNWTO, 2022）。国际能源署（IEA）的研究进一步指出，酒店业的能源效率提升速度仍滞后于全球减排目标，若不采取更积极的措施，到 2030 年，酒店业的碳排放量可能较 2019 年增长 25%（IEA, 2021）。与此同时，消费者对可持续旅游的偏好显著增强，Booking.com 的《2023 年可持续旅行报告》显示，83% 的全球旅行者更倾向于选择环保认证的住宿，而 Z 世代消费者的这一比例甚至高达 91%（Booking Holdings, 2023）。

然而，酒店业的绿色转型仍面临多重挑战。首先，传统的节能减排措施（如 LED 照明、节水设备）已接近边际效益递减点，亟需更智能化的技术解决方案（Gössling et al., 2020）。其次，尽管消费者表现出环保意愿，但实际支付溢价的比例仍较低，表明绿色传播策略需进一步优化（Han et al., 2019）。此外，碎片化的行业标准和监管框架也制约了规模化绿色实践的实施（Molina-Azorín et al., 2022）。

在此背景下，人工智能（AI）技术、传播策略与治理框架的协同创新，成为推动酒店业绿色发展的关键路径。AI 技术可通过智能能源管理系统（如预测性维护、动态定价）优化酒店运营效率，降低 10-30% 的能源消耗（IEA, 2021）。同时，基于行为科学的传播策略（如碳足迹可视化、绿色忠诚度计划）能有效提升消费者的环保行为参与度（Booking Holdings, 2023）。而多利益相关方协同治理（如政府政策、行业认证、企业 ESG 报告）则能构建制度保障，确保绿色实践的长期稳定性（WTTC, 2023）。

本文旨在探讨 AI 技术、传播策略与治理框架如何系统性融合，以推动酒店业的绿色转型。通过整合实证研究、行业案例和政策分析，本研究不仅拓展了可持续旅游的理论框架，也为酒店企业、政策制定者和消费者提供了可操作的实践路径。

内容

人工智能：从效率优化到行为变革的技术驱动力

能源与资源管理的智能化重构

在能源管理领域，AI 系统通过整合物联网（IoT）传感器、历史能耗数据与外部环境变量（如天气、季节变化），构建多维度的预测模型。以万豪国际集团（Marriott International）的“净零能耗计划”为例，其部署的 AI 能源管理系统采用深度学习算法，实时分析客房入住率、温度偏好及设备运行状态，动态调节空调、照明与热水供应系统的负载。例如，当系统检测到某楼层入住率低于 30% 时，自动关闭冗余区域的照明并调高空调温度设定值 1.5°C，仅此一项即可减少该区域 15% 的能耗（Marriott International, 2022）。这一技术突破使万豪集团全球酒店的年均能耗降低 12%，相当于减少二氧化碳排放 1.5 万吨，同时节省运营成本约 1800 万美元（Marriott International, 2022）。值得注意的是，这样的节能成效并非来自单一技术的突破，而是 AI 系统将分散的能耗数据、实时的环境变化和精准的控制算法融合为一个有机整体，形成了具有自我学习和持续优化能力的能源管理生态系统。这种系统化的智能管理方式，标志着酒店业从被动节能向主动能效优化的范式转变。从技术经济角度来看，万豪案例揭示了 AI 系统在酒店业应用的三个关键价值点：首先，其 1.5°C 的温度调节幅度精准把握了热舒适理论的临界值（ASHRAE Standard 55），在保证客户体验的前提下实现最大节能效果；其次，系统通过持续学习建立的“入住率-能耗”预测模型，其准确率可提升至远超传统回归分析方法水平；最后，1800 万美元的年节约额相当于投资回收期缩短至 2.3 年，大大提升了绿色技术的商业可行性。

AI 的预测能力进一步体现在对可再生能源的整合上。丹麦哥本哈根皇冠假日酒店（Crowne Plaza Copenhagen）通过 AI 智能电网协调风能、太阳能与储能电池的电力分配。在低入住率时段，酒店将多余电力回馈至公共电网，每年额外创收 12 万欧元，同时实现 100% 可再生能源供电（InterContinental Hotels Group, 2023）。此类实践表明，AI 不仅优化内部能源使用，更通过能源互联网（Energy Internet）参与区域能源系统的协同调度，推动酒店从“能源消费者”向“产消者”（Prosumer）转型。这一转型蕴含着更深层的产业变革逻辑：首先，酒店作为分布式能源节点参与电力市场，其商业模式从单一服务收入扩展至能源交易收益，这与共享经济理念高度契合；其次，AI 系统对间歇性可再生能源的平滑处理能力（可参照 Tesla Autobidder 技术），解决了风光发电不稳定的痛点；最重要的是，这种“产消者”模式打破了传统能源系统的中心化结构，为构建去中心化的智慧能源网络提供了微观基础。

在水资源管理方面，AI 技术通过精准预测与闭环控制，显著提升用水效率。新加坡滨海湾金沙酒店（Marina Bay Sands）的案例极具代表性：该酒店部署的智能水表系统每分钟采集一次用水数据，结合 AI 模型预测高峰时段需求。例如，系统发现泳池循环泵在非高峰时段仍以全功率运行，随即调整其运行频率至 70%，仅此一项即减少每日用水量 8%（Marina Bay Sands, 2021）。这种精细化管理的关键在于 AI 系统能够识别出传统管理模式难以察觉的“隐形浪费”——那些看似正常但实际低效的运行状态，通过微调设备参数就能获得显著的节水效果。此外，AI 通过图像识别技术监测客房浴室用水模式，当检测到客人平均淋浴时间超过 10 分钟时，自动触发节水提醒并调低水压。这些措施使酒店人均日用水量从 250 升降至 205 升，

年节水成本降低 45 万美元（Marina Bay Sands, 2021）。这种干预方式的巧妙之处在于它创造了一个“双赢”的局面：客人几乎感受不到用水体验的变化，而酒店却获得了可观的节水效益，这种平衡正是智能水资源管理的精髓所在。

更复杂的水资源管理场景中，AI 还能实现跨系统协同优化。例如，东京王子酒店（The Prince Tokyo）将雨水收集系统与 AI 中水处理平台结合：AI 根据天气预报预测降雨量，动态调整雨水储存容量，并通过膜生物反应器（MBR）技术将处理后的中水用于景观灌溉与卫生间冲洗。这一闭环系统使酒店淡水依赖度降低 30%，每年减少污水排放 2.5 万吨（Japan Sustainable Tourism Association, 2023）。这个案例展示了 AI 系统的真正价值不仅在于单项技术的应用，更在于它能够将原本孤立的子系统整合成一个智能化的水资源网络，在这个网络中，气象数据、用水需求和设备状态等信息能够实时交互，形成一个自我优化的生态系统。这种系统级的智能化转型代表着酒店业水资源管理的未来方向。

消费者行为的可持续引导机制

AI 的另一核心功能在于通过个性化互动引导消费者参与环保实践。洲际酒店集团（IHG）开发的 AI 助手“GreenKey”通过客房内的智能终端向客人推送定制化建议，例如减少毛巾更换次数或选择数字化账单。数据显示，参与该计划的客人中，65% 主动减少了毛巾使用，且客户满意度提升 12%（IHG, 2021）。这一成功的关键在于，AI 通过即时反馈与奖励机制（如积分兑换）将抽象的环保理念转化为具体行动，形成“行为-反馈-激励”的闭环。这种互动模式之所以有效，是因为它巧妙地运用了行为心理学的“即时强化”原理——当环保行为能立即获得可视化的正向反馈时，客人的参与积极性会显著提高。更重要的是，AI 系统能够根据客人的历史行为数据，精准把握建议推送的时机和方式，避免引起反感，这种“润物细无声”的引导方式正是传统环保宣传所欠缺的。

此外，AI 在供应链管理中的应用进一步强化了可持续消费的底层逻辑。希尔顿集团与 IBM 合作开发的区块链-AI 平台，能够追溯食材从农场到餐桌的全流程碳足迹。通过优先采购本地有机产品，希尔顿将供应链碳排放强度降低 15%，同时将客户对“低碳餐饮”的偏好数据反馈给供应商，推动上游生产模式转型（Hilton, 2020）。这种双向数据流动不仅提升了供应链透明度，更构建了从生产到消费的可持续价值链。这一模式的价值在于它打破了传统供应链的单向运作模式，通过 AI 的数据分析能力，将终端消费者的环保偏好转化为上游生产的指导信号，形成了一个“需求驱动供给”的正向循环。当越来越多的酒店采用类似系统时，实际上是在餐饮行业构建了一个基于真实消费数据的可持续发展“指挥棒”，这种市场自发的调节机制比单纯的行政监管更具持久性和渗透力。

技术落地的挑战与伦理反思

尽管 AI 潜力巨大，其实施仍面临多重障碍。首先，中小型酒店普遍缺乏技术投资能力。根据国际酒店协会（IHA）的调查，仅 30% 的中小酒店具备部署 AI 系统的财务与技术支持（IHA, 2023）。这一现象背后反映的是酒店业数字化转型中的“马太效应”——头部酒店集团凭借规模优势可以快速部署智能系统，而中小酒店则陷入“不转型被淘汰，转型又无力投入”的两难困境。其次，数据隐私问题引发伦理争议。例如，客户行为数据的收集可能触及欧盟《通用数据保护条例》（GDPR）的红线，需通过边缘计算与匿名化处理平衡效率与隐私（Jones & Comfort, 2020）。这实际上揭示了 AI 应用中的一个深层矛盾：智能化程度越高，对用户数据

的依赖就越强，而数据采集的边界却越来越难以界定。酒店在追求个性化服务的同时，不得不面对“数据过度采集”的质疑，这种矛盾在注重隐私保护的欧洲市场尤为突出。这些挑战表明，AI 的推广需依赖政策支持与技术普惠化，但更关键的是要建立行业共识——在技术创新与商业伦理之间找到平衡点，让 AI 真正成为推动行业可持续发展的工具，而非加剧分化的鸿沟。

传播策略：构建价值观认同的多维网络

内部传播：从认知到行动的文化转型

酒店业的可持续转型离不开员工的深度参与。雅高集团（Accor）的实践表明，传统的培训模式难以激发员工主动性，而沉浸式技术（如 VR）可显著提升培训效果。雅高开发的 VR 模块模拟能源浪费场景，要求员工在虚拟环境中制定解决方案。参与培训的员工对可持续政策的理解度提升 50%，且提出创新提案的数量增加 35%（Accor, 2022）。这种“体验式学习”之所以有效，关键在于它打破了传统说教式培训的局限——通过身临其境的虚拟场景，员工不仅能直观看到自己的决策对环境的影响，还能在零风险的环境中反复尝试不同解决方案。这种“做中学”的模式不仅传递知识，更塑造了员工的环保身份认同，让他们从被动执行者转变为主动的问题解决者。

激励机制的设计同样关键。凯悦酒店集团（Hyatt）将节能减排目标纳入部门绩效考核体系，并设立“绿色创新基金”奖励提案员工。实施一年后，其全球分店的纸张消耗量减少 28%，塑料垃圾量下降 19%（Hyatt, 2022）。这一案例揭示了一个更深层的管理智慧：可持续转型不能仅靠道德感召，更需要建立与员工切身利益相关的驱动机制。当节约一张纸、少用一个塑料袋都能转化为个人绩效或创新奖励时，环保行为就从组织要求内化为个人习惯。更重要的是，这种机制创造了一个良性竞争环境——各部门之间会相互学习最佳实践，形成“比学赶超”的绿色文化氛围。这种自下而上的参与式变革，往往比单纯的高层指令更具持久性和扩散效应。

外部传播：叙事策略与信任构建

在消费者日益注重品牌价值观与责任感的当下，酒店行业面临着前所未有的挑战与机遇，而通过建立品牌信任来巩固消费者忠诚度成为关键一环。这要求酒店不仅要在服务品质上追求卓越，更需在品牌叙事上实现差异化，以触动人心的故事和实际行动展现其对社会责任的担当。万豪国际集团（Marriott International）在这一领域的探索尤为引人注目，其在 Instagram 平台上发起的“零废弃客房”活动，便是成功典范之一。

该活动通过一系列精心制作的短视频，将万豪旗下酒店客房的环保转型生动呈现给全球观众。视频中，无塑料用品的浴室、采用可降解材料制成的客房用品，以及利用太阳能供电的系统，这些原本可能被视为技术性 or 概念性的改变，被转化为一个个贴近生活的场景，让消费者直观感受到绿色住宿的魅力。这种视觉化的叙事手法，巧妙地跨越了专业术语的壁垒，使环保理念变得触手可及，从而激发了广大消费者的情感共鸣与积极参与，活动最终收获了超过 100 万次的互动（Marriott, 2023），充分证明了其策略的有效性。

除了创新的叙事方式，透明化报告作为另一项重要工具，也在提升品牌信任方面发挥着不可或缺的作用。洲际酒店集团（InterContinental Hotels Group, IHG）通过每年发布的《可持续发展报告》，向公众全面展示了其在环境保护、社会责任以及经济效益三方面的努力与成就。报告中，碳抵消量、水资源节约率以及社区投资等具体数据被一一列出，不仅彰显了 IHG 对

可持续发展的坚定承诺，也为消费者提供了可量化的评估依据。据 2022 年的报告显示，这一举措显著提升了客户对 IHG “环保承诺”的信任度，增幅高达 22%（IHG, 2022）。

这种数据驱动的传播策略，不仅增强了品牌的公信力，更重要的是，它构建了一个双向互动的桥梁，让消费者从被动接受信息转变为积极参与和监督可持续实践的角色。消费者开始意识到自己不仅是服务的享受者，更是推动行业向更加绿色、可持续方向发展的力量之一。通过这份《可持续发展报告》，IHG 不仅展示了其作为行业领导者的责任感，也成功激发了消费者的集体意识，共同为地球的可持续发展贡献力量。

综上所述，无论是万豪国际的“零废弃客房”活动，还是洲际集团的《可持续发展报告》，都是酒店行业在建立品牌信任方面的创新尝试。它们通过差异化的叙事策略与透明的信息披露，不仅加深了消费者对品牌价值的认同，更在全社会范围内传播了绿色生活的理念，为酒店业的可持续发展树立了新的标杆。

应对“漂绿”质疑：权威认证与第三方验证的力量

在当今社会，随着环保意识的普遍提升，“漂绿”（Greenwashing）现象——即企业通过虚假或误导性的环保宣传来掩饰其实际环保行为不足的问题——也日益凸显，对品牌的信誉构成了严峻挑战。在此背景下，酒店行业若要赢得消费者的真正信任，仅凭自我宣称的环保措施已远远不够，而需要借助第三方认证这一强有力的工具来强化其环保声明的可信度。

绿色钥匙认证（Green Key）作为全球领先的环保酒店认证体系，正是此类第三方认证中的佼佼者。该认证要求申请酒店必须通过多达 85 项严格的环保指标审核，这些指标全面覆盖了能源效率、水资源管理、废物处理与回收、空气质量、生物多样性保护以及社会责任等多个维度，确保酒店在运营的每一个环节都能体现出对环境的尊重与保护（Green Key Global, 2023）。这一全面而细致的审核流程，无疑为酒店设立了一套高标准的行为准则，促使它们不断优化自身的环保实践。

巴厘岛乌布嘉佩乐酒店（Capella Ubud, Bali）的成功案例，便是绿色钥匙认证价值的有力证明。在获得该认证后，该酒店凭借其卓越的环保表现，成功吸引了更多环保意识强烈的消费者。据统计，其客源中环保意识消费者的占比从原先的 25% 显著提升至 40%（Capella Hotel Group, 2021）。这一变化不仅反映了消费者对绿色住宿需求的日益增长，更凸显了第三方认证在提升品牌信誉、吸引目标客群方面的关键作用。

第三方认证的价值，在于其通过独立的审计过程，为消费者提供了一种可靠的验证机制。这种机制能够有效消解消费者对品牌环保承诺真实性的怀疑，将抽象的环保理念转化为具体、可验证的行动。对于酒店而言，获得此类认证不仅是对其环保努力的认可，更是向市场传递了一种积极、正面的品牌形象，有助于在竞争激烈的市场中脱颖而出，赢得更多消费者的青睐与信赖。

治理框架：制度协同与全球行动

政策杠杆：激励与约束的双重路径

在推动酒店业向绿色、可持续方向转型的过程中，政府政策扮演着至关重要的角色。通过巧妙的政策设计，政府既能提供激励措施鼓励企业采取环保行动，又能设定严格的约束条件，倒逼企业改进其运营模式。

欧盟推出的“碳边界调整机制”（CBAM）便是一个典型的例子。该机制将酒店业的间接排放也纳入监管范围，要求企业详细报告其供应链的碳排放数据（European Commission, 2023）。这一政策无疑为酒店业带来了一定的压力，迫使其重新审视并优化其供应链管理。例如，西班牙的美利亚酒店集团（Meliá）在 CBAM 的推动下，将本地采购的比例从 30% 提升至 50%，从而减少了因长途运输而产生的碳排放（Meliá Hotels, 2022）。这种通过政策倒逼企业采取环保措施的做法，体现了政府在推动行业转型中的重要作用。这一机制的实施正在深刻改变酒店业的运营逻辑。传统的供应链管理主要考虑价格和质量因素，而现在碳排放数据成为了同等重要的决策指标。这种转变不仅影响了采购部门的日常工作流程，更促使酒店企业重新评估与供应商的长期合作关系。值得注意的是，这种政策驱动的变革并非简单的行政干预，而是通过市场化机制将环境成本显性化，让企业在经济利益的引导下自发选择低碳发展路径。

另一方面，政府补贴政策则为酒店业的技术投资提供了有力支持。在美国加州，政府为安装太阳能板的酒店提供高达 30% 的税收减免，这一政策极大地降低了酒店采用可再生能源的门槛。这一补贴政策的设计体现了“杠杆效应”的智慧——通过相对有限的财政投入，撬动了更大规模的社会资本进入绿色能源领域。税收减免不仅直接降低了酒店的初期投资压力，更重要的是创造了稳定的政策预期，使企业能够做出长期的技术升级规划。据统计，在政策的推动下，加州酒店的可再生能源使用率在三年内实现了翻倍增长（California Energy Commission, 2022）。这种增长背后反映的是市场机制的良性循环：随着采用太阳能的酒店数量增加，规模效应使得安装成本持续下降，进而吸引更多酒店加入，形成正向反馈。这种通过经济激励手段促进环保技术应用的做法，不仅为酒店业实现可持续发展提供了有力保障，更培育了一个蓬勃发展的绿色能源服务市场，包括设计、安装、维护等配套产业都获得了显著发展。

企业治理：ESG 整合与利益相关者参与

在企业层面，将环境（Environmental）、社会（Social）和治理（Governance）指标纳入企业战略，已成为领先酒店集团的共识。温德姆酒店集团（Wyndham）在这一方面走在了前列。该集团将高管薪酬与 ESG 绩效直接挂钩，这一举措不仅激发了管理层对可持续发展的重视，也取得了显著的成效。这种激励机制的设计体现了“目标-绩效-激励”的闭环管理思维，通过将抽象的可持续发展目标量化为具体的考核指标，使 ESG 理念真正落地为管理行为。值得注意的是，温德姆采用了差异化的权重设计，根据不同管理岗位的职责特点设置不同的 ESG 考核重点，如运营部门侧重碳排放指标，人力资源部门侧重多样性指标，这种精准对接确保了各业务单元都能找到与自身工作相关的切入点。2022 年，温德姆酒店的碳排放强度下降了 18%，员工多样性指数则提升了 14%（Wyndham, 2022）。这种将可持续目标嵌入组织 DNA 的做法，避免了环保行动沦为短期营销噱头的风险，更重要的是，它创造了一种持续改进的组织文化，使可持续发展成为各级管理者的日常思考维度。

为了进一步提升治理的包容性和科学性，酒店集团还积极搭建利益相关者参与平台。香格里拉集团（Shangri-La）成立的“可持续委员会”便是一个典型例子。该委员会由供应商、客户代表以及环保组织共同组成，定期评估酒店的减排进展。这种治理结构的创新之处在于打破了传统的企业边界，构建了一个开放式的决策体系。委员会采用“问题-方案-评估”的循环工作机制，每个季度聚焦一个具体的可持续发展议题，通过多方视角的碰撞往往能产生突破性的解决方案。例如，在讨论“无塑客房”计划时，供应商代表提出了可降解包装的替代方案，客户代表

则分享了消费者接受度的市场数据，这种多元智慧的整合大大提高了决策质量。在委员会的推动下，香格里拉集团实施的“无塑客房”计划在 2023 年成功减少了 320 吨塑料垃圾（Shangri-La Group, 2023）。这种多方协作机制不仅提升了决策的科学性，也增强了各方对可持续目标的承诺和执行力。其成功的关键在于建立了一个价值共享的生态系统：供应商通过参与获得了业务转型的机会，客户通过反馈实现了消费价值观的表达，环保组织通过合作见证了实际的环境改善，而酒店则整合各方资源实现了品牌价值的提升，这种多赢格局确保了治理机制的活力和持续性。

从温德姆的 ESG 绩效挂钩到香格里拉的多方参与平台，我们可以看到酒店业的企业治理正在经历深刻变革。这种变革的核心是从封闭的、自上而下的管理模式，转向开放的、网络化的治理体系。在这个过程中，企业不再将可持续发展视为额外的负担，而是将其转化为驱动创新的战略机遇，通过重构治理结构和激励机制，实现商业价值与社会价值的协同创造。这种治理模式的创新，或许比任何单项技术的突破都更能推动酒店业向可持续发展方向的转型。

全球协作：从碎片化到系统化

酒店业的跨国属性要求其治理框架必须实现全球协同。全球酒店业气候行动网络（HACAN）便是一个致力于推动全球酒店业协同治理的典范。该网络联合了 50 家企业共同承诺在 2030 年前实现减排 50% 的目标，并通过共享 AI 算法和最佳实践来降低技术成本（HACAN, 2023）。这种跨国界的合作模式创新性地构建了一个“竞争-合作”的新型关系，参与酒店既保持市场竞争，又在可持续发展领域实现知识共享。特别值得注意的是，HACAN 采用的技术共享机制并非简单的信息交换，而是建立了标准化的技术转移框架，包括统一的碳排放计量标准、兼容的数据接口规范等，这使得不同酒店集团的环保实践具备了可比性和可移植性。这种跨国界的合作不仅有助于加速环保技术的普及和应用，也为酒店业实现可持续发展提供了更为广阔的视野和平台，更重要的是，它创造了一个行业自我规范的机制，通过同行的压力与激励推动整个行业向更高标准迈进。

区域联盟在推动酒店业可持续发展方面也发挥着重要作用。东南亚酒店协会（ASEAN Hotel Association）建立的联合采购平台便是一个典型例子。该平台通过集中采购的方式降低了会员酒店安装光伏板的成本，使其降低了 25%。同时，该平台还推动了区域可再生能源使用率的提升，使其达到了 18%（ASEAN Hotel Association, 2022）。这一创新模式的价值在于它解决了中小型酒店面临的两个关键障碍：一是通过集体议价权突破了单个酒店采购量小、议价能力弱的限制；二是通过标准化采购流程降低了技术评估和供应商选择的交易成本。这种区域性的合作不仅有助于实现规模效应和成本节约，也为酒店业实现可持续发展提供了更为坚实的区域支撑。从更深层次看，这种区域联盟的成功在于它创造了一个“技术-市场-政策”的协同演进机制：大规模采购刺激了本地光伏产业的发展，产业成熟又进一步降低成本，而成本的降低又吸引更多酒店加入联盟，形成良性循环。这种模式特别适合在发展中国家推广，因为它能够有效利用本地化优势，避免完全依赖进口技术和设备。

从全球网络到区域联盟，酒店业正在构建一个多层次、立体化的可持续发展治理体系。这个体系的特点是既保持全球目标的统一性，又尊重区域实践的多样性；既强调技术解决方案的共享，又注重本地化创新能力的培育。这种治理模式的创新，正在改变传统环境治理中“自上而下”的单一路径，代之以更加灵活、更具适应性的网络化治理方式。在这个体系中，每个

参与者既是贡献者也是受益者，这种互利共赢的机制设计，正是其能够持续发展并不断扩大影响力的关键所在。

结论与建议

本文通过系统考察 AI 技术、传播策略与治理框架在酒店业绿色转型中的协同作用，揭示了数字化转型背景下酒店业可持续发展的新路径与新机遇。研究发现，AI 技术已从单一的效率工具演变为推动系统性变革的核心驱动力，其在能源管理、水资源优化和消费者行为引导等方面展现出显著效益。万豪、希尔顿等领先企业的实践表明，AI 驱动的智能化解解决方案不仅能实现 12-30% 的能效提升，更能重构酒店业的商业模式和价值链。

传播策略的创新为可持续发展注入了新的活力。研究显示，基于行为科学的互动设计和透明化沟通，能够将环保理念转化为具体行动，使消费者参与率提升 65% 以上。而第三方认证体系的引入，则有效解决了“漂绿”质疑，为行业建立了可信的环保基准。

治理框架的完善是确保转型可持续的关键。欧盟 CBAM 机制等政策工具、企业 ESG 整合以及全球协作网络的形成，共同构建了多层次的支持系统。特别是 HACAN 等国际倡议证明，当技术、传播与治理形成合力时，酒店业的减排目标可实现加速达成。然而，转型过程仍面临技术普惠性、数据隐私和标准化等挑战。这要求行业在三个维度持续创新：开发模块化 AI 工具降低中小酒店应用门槛，构建兼顾个性化与隐私保护的数据伦理框架，完善跨国界、跨部门的协同治理机制。

展望未来，酒店业的可持续发展将呈现三大趋势：运营系统的全面智能化、消费者参与的深度场景化，以及治理模式的全球协同化。只有通过技术创新、价值观传播和制度设计的深度融合，才能实现《巴黎协定》气候目标下的行业转型。本研究为酒店管理者提供了可操作的实践框架，也为政策制定者设计激励政策提供了实证依据。随着 AI 技术的不断演进和可持续发展理念的深入人心，酒店业正迎来从被动减排到主动创造生态价值的范式转变。

参考文献

- Accor. (2022). 2022 *Integrated report*. https://www.google.com/url?sa=t&source=web&rct=j&opi=89978449&url=https://group.accor.com/-/media/Corporate/Investors/Documents-de-reference/ACCOR_RI_2022_UK_vlast.pdf&ved=2ahUKEwiS3sna9P6LAXWkQIUHcN7Ek0QFnoECBkQAQ&usg=AOvVaw1LEmm8_1q4IEFUwtZziV7B
- Booking Holdings. (2023). 2023 *Sustainability Report*. <https://www.bookingholdings.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/04/2023-BHI-Sustainability-Report.pdf>
- California Energy Commission. (2022). *California Solar Initiative Program*. <https://www.cpuc.ca.gov/-/media/cpuc-website/divisions/energy-division/documents/csi-progress-reports/2022-csi-apa.pdf>
- Capella Hotel Group. (2021). Case study: Ubud capella, bali achieves green key certification. [https://capellahotels.com/assets/docs/ubud/Press_Release_EarthCheck_Gold_Certification_2024_\(003\).pdf](https://capellahotels.com/assets/docs/ubud/Press_Release_EarthCheck_Gold_Certification_2024_(003).pdf)

- European Commission. (2023). Carbon border adjustment mechanism: Sectoral guidelines for hospitality. https://taxation-customs.ec.europa.eu/carbon-border-adjustment-mechanism_en
- Gössling, S., Scott, D., & Hall, C. M. (2020). *Tourism and water: Interactions, impacts and challenges*. Channel View.
- Green Key Global. (2023). *Green key criteria*. <https://www.greenkey.global/criteria>
- Han, H., Yu, J., & Kim, W. (2019). Investigating airline customers' decision-making process for emerging environmentally-responsible electric airplanes: Influence of gender and age. *Tourism management perspectives*, 31, 85-94.
- Hilton. (2020). Hilton 2020 Environmental, Social and Governance (ESG). <https://cr.hilton.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/04/Hilton-2020-ESG-Report.pdf>
- Hyatt. (2022). 2022 DE&I. <https://about.hyatt.com/content/dam/hyatt/woc/2022DEIRReport.pdf>
- IEA. (2021). Energy efficiency 2021. IEA publications. <https://www.iea.org/reports/energy-efficiency-2021>
- IHA. (2023). IHA annual report 2022-2023. <https://www.hydropower.org/publications/iha-annual-report-2022-23>
- IHG. (2021). Green key program: Customer engagement analysis.
- InterContinental Hotels Group. (2023). Annual report 2023. <https://www.ihgplc.com/~media/Files/I/Ihg-Plc/investors/annual-report/2023/annual-report-2023.pdf>
- Japan Sustainable Tourism Association (2023). Case study: The prince Tokyo hotel.
- Jones, P., & Comfort, D. (2020). The COVID-19 crisis and sustainability in the hospitality industry. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management*, 32(10), 3037-3050. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IJCHM-04-2020-0257>
- Marina Bay Sands. (2021). 2021 Responsible business highlights. <https://www.marinabaysands.com/sustainability/performance-highlights-2021.html>
- Marriott International (2022). Instagram campaign: “Zero Waste Rooms”.
- Meliá Hotels. (2022). Management report. <https://www.meliahotelsinternational.com/en/shareholdersAndInvestors/IntegratedRepDocs/Group%20MHI%20Consolidated%20Management%20Report%20and%20Annual%20Accounts%202022.pdf>
- Molina-Azorín, J. F., Tarí, J. J., Pereira-Moliner, J., López-Gamero, M. D., & Pertusa-Ortega, E. M. (2015). The effects of quality and environmental management on competitive advantage: A mixed methods study in the hotel industry. *Tourism Management*, 50, 41–54. <http://doi.org/10.1016/j.tourman.2015.01.008>
- Shangri-La Group. (2023). *Sustainability report*. <https://www.shangri-la.com/group/sustainability/report>
- WTTC. (2023). Net zero roadmap for travel & tourism. *WTTC*. <https://wtcc.org/Research/Environmental-Social>
- Wyndham. (2022). Wyndham hotels & resorts 2022 ESG report. <https://investor.wyndhamhotels.com/esg>

基于 4P 理论视角的律师专业能力培训课程市场需求现状调查研究—以北京 iCourt 机构为例

THE MARKET DEMAND STUDY ON LAWYER PROFESSIONAL COMPETENCY TRAINING COURSES FROM THE PERSPECTIVES OF 4P MARKETING THEORY AND BLENDED LEARNING — A CASE STUDY OF ICOURT IN BEIJING

胡化平^{1*}, 宋吉², 陈尊严³

Huaping Hu^{1*}, Somkiet Tunkaew², and Somyos Chanboon³

^{1,2,3} 泰国清莱皇家大学

^{1,2,3}Chiangrai Rajabhat University, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: huhuaping100@gmail.com

摘要

截至 2023 年, 中国执业律师人数已达 65.16 万, 相较 2017 年的 36.5 万增长近 79%。这一显著增长反映出法律服务需求的持续扩大, 也从侧面推动了律师专业能力培训市场的快速发展。本文以北京 iCourt 机构为例, 通过问卷调查与访谈研究, 分析律师培训课程的市场需求现状、问题及优化建议。研究对象包括 108 名律师和 10 名相关从业人员。研究显示, 律师对实战技能 (30%)、法律知识 (26%) 及创新能力 (23%) 需求最高; 市场拓展能力和谈判能力分别占 40% 和 27%。学员偏好混合授课模式 (51%) 和短期专题课程 (36%)。价格方面, 44% 的受访者能接受 500-2000 元的课程费用, 微信平台 (47%) 是主要信息获取渠道。结论认为, 课程内容应注重新法解读、跨学科知识与法律科技工具的应用, 同时强化实践性模块设计并提升授课灵活性。此外, 优化价格策略与推广方式是吸引学员的重要手段。这些改进措施将有效满足律师行业的发展需求, 助推行业的专业化与国际化。尽管本研究样本具有代表性, 但仍存在样本数量有限和地域集中等局限, 后续研究可进一步扩大样本覆盖范围, 以提升研究结论的普适性。

关键词: 律师专业能力培训 市场需求分析 混合式学习

Abstract

As of 2023, the number of licensed lawyers in China reached 651,600, representing an increase of nearly 79% compared to 365,000 in 2017. This substantial growth reflects the continued expansion of legal service demand and has, in turn, contributed to the rapid development of the professional competency training market for lawyers. Taking Beijing's iCourt institution as an example, this study employs surveys and interviews to analyze the current market demand, existing challenges, and optimization suggestions for lawyer training courses. The research sample includes 108 lawyers and 10 related professionals. Findings indicate that lawyers rank practical skills (30%), legal knowledge (26%), and innovation capability (23%) as their top needs, while market expansion skills and negotiation abilities account for 40% and 27% respectively. Participants express a preference for blended learning models (51%) and short-term specialized courses (36%). Regarding pricing, 44% of respondents find course fees in the range of 500–2000 RMB acceptable, with WeChat

(47%) being the primary channel for obtaining course-related information. The study concludes that training content should focus on the interpretation of new laws, interdisciplinary knowledge, and the application of legal technology tools, while also enhancing the design of practical modules and improving course flexibility. Additionally, optimizing pricing strategies and promotional approaches is crucial for attracting participants. These improvements are expected to effectively meet the developmental needs of the legal profession and promote its specialization and internationalization. However, the study is limited by its sample size and regional concentration. Future research should involve a broader demographic to improve the generalizability of the findings.

Keywords: Lawyer Professional Competency Training, Market Demand Analysis, Blended Learning

引言

近年来，中国法律市场的快速发展对律师行业提出了更高的能力要求。作为法律服务的核心力量，律师的专业能力不仅决定了法律服务的质量，还影响了市场对法律行业的信任度和客户满意度。面对复杂的市场环境和客户需求的多样化，律师需要不断优化和提升自己的专业能力，以适应行业发展的新趋势。

政策导向为律师专业能力的培养提供了明确的制度框架。《律师执业管理办法》第九条规定：“律师应当不断提高自身的政治素质、业务素质和职业道德水平，依法诚信执业。”。此外，各地地方律师协会也相继推出相关要求。例如，上海市律师协会要求执业律师每年完成至少 40 学时的继续教育，以提升其业务能力和职业素养。这些政策措施不仅体现了律师行业专业化的发展趋势，也为法律培训课程的创新和优化创造了机遇。

在此背景下，北京 iCourt 机构应运而生，致力于打造以提升律师专业能力为导向的律师培训平台。iCourt 通过数字化学习平台、案例驱动教学以及专题式课程模块等形式，为法律从业者提供多样化的学习路径。据机构官网披露，其合作对象涵盖律师事务所、企业法务部门以及高校法学院，已服务数千名律师学员。但目前尚缺乏来自政府或第三方机构对其培训市场占有率或服务质量的权威评估。因此，本文以 iCourt 为研究个案，结合定量问卷与定性访谈方法，深入剖析其课程的市场需求结构，并提出优化建议，旨在为中国法律职业教育的实务导向改革提供实证支持。

研究目的

1. 考察律师专业能力培训课程的市场需求现状。
2. 分析律师专业能力培训课程设计存在的问题。
3. 提出优化培训课程设计的建议，以更好地满足律师专业能力发展的需求。

文献综述

1. 市场需求分析的 4P 理论基础

市场需求分析是一种系统化方法，主要用于评估目标市场中产品或服务的潜在需求及其购买意愿。基于 4P 理论（产品、价格、渠道、促销）的市场需求分析通过多维度研究客户需求、市场竞争和行业趋势，为决策提供科学依据（冉莹莹 & 李贵卿, 2017）。在教育领域，4P 理论的应用尤为广泛，通过优化课程内容和营销策略，帮助培训机构更好地满足行业发展需求。在教育培训领域，4P 理论也有广泛应用。研究表明，通过分析客户需求并对产品进行

精细化设计，培训机构可以更好地满足行业变化带来的技能需求。例如，研究显示，在针对新兴领域（如跨境法律事务、数据合规）的课程开发中，结合市场需求进行课程优化能显著提升课程的前沿性和实用性（Yu, 2023）。此外，价格策略的合理性和渠道的灵活性也被证实是教育产品营销中的关键因素（Bi et al., 2019）。

结合 4P 理论的课程设计实践表明，通过市场需求调研调整课程结构，不仅可以提升课程的市场适配性，还可以促进律师行业的整体发展。运用这种分析方法优化教育资源配置，有助于培训机构实现可持续发展（余跃武, 2013）。

不过需要指出的是，4P 理论最初是为消费品市场设计的，其强调“以客户为中心”的思路在面对律师这种高专业群体时并不完全适用。律师参加培训往往是出于职业发展的考虑或合规方面的要求，而不是简单地因为价格或促销。因此，在法律培训领域使用 4P 理论时，应结合职业教育的实际背景，做出适当调整和反思。

2. 律师专业能力的构成

律师的专业能力是确保其在职业实践中高效履行职责的关键。律师的专业能力可以分为专业知识、实践技能和职业态度三大部分。

（1）专业知识：专业知识是律师职业的理论基础，涵盖了广泛的法律法规、行业知识以及跨学科知识（Koruts et al., 2020）。例如，法律科技、国际法和环境法等新兴领域的知识需求正在快速增长，要求律师具备多学科交叉的能力（Romaniuk, 2019）。（2）实践技能：实践技能是律师在日常工作中解决实际问题的能力，包括合同审查、谈判技巧和案件管理能力。研究指出，实践导向的教育模式和模拟实务场景有助于提升这些技能，特别是通过案例教学法（Kostruba, 2020; Chernovskyi, 2019）。（3）职业态度：职业态度是律师专业能力的重要组成部分，强调诚信、客户服务意识和团队合作精神。研究发现，律师在职业道德和职业文化方面的培养能够显著提升客户满意度和行业信任度（Petkov et al., 2020）。在法律人才培养层面出发，Cicchini（2015）指出，法律培训不应停留在案例堆砌式的知识传授，而应围绕完整法理系统进行，提升学员对于法律职业的责任意识与职业成熟度。

这些能力的提升需要系统化的持续培训，而市场需求分析能够帮助确保培训内容与律师的实际工作需求紧密结合（Gorlova, 2023）。例如，将客户需求与课程设计直接对接，不仅可以提升课程的针对性，还能显著提高律师的实务能力。

3. 混合学习理论的课程设计

混合学习（Blended Learning）结合传统面对面教学与在线学习，利用两者优势，为学习者提供灵活高效的学习体验。随着信息技术的发展，混合学习在高等教育和职业教育中广泛应用，研究表明其显著提升了学生的学习效果和参与度，尤其在促进以学生为中心的学习环境方面具有优势（Turyamureeba, 2024）。最新研究又提出了“三环驱动”模型，旨在通过混合学习环境培养学生的自我导向学习能力（Ojo et al., 2024）。混合学习的特征包括多样化学习模式、个性化学习路径以及灵活性和适应性。多样化模式结合课堂与在线学习，个性化路径则依据学习者需求与兴趣定制内容和进度，从学习者、教师和管理者三个角度优化设计。灵活性允许学习者选择时间与地点，提升效率。混合学习在高等教育中取得显著成效。王琛和国兆亮（2014）王琛研究发现，课程设计、学习管理平台、教师参与和协作学习活动均影响学习效果。翻转课堂作为典型模式，通过课前任务和课堂互动提高参与度。然而，混合学习在实施中面临技术与资源的限制（潘霞等, 2023），我国职业教育领域在核心作者群、研究机构合作及理论实践整合方面仍需提升。在法律课程设计方面，融合实践教学与系统法理知识已成为国际法律

教育改革趋势。研究提出，通过结构性整合教学策略将知识、技能与临床实训融合，有助于学生全面掌握真实执业所需能力（Lamparello, 2020）。此外，现代法律教育应响应学生多样化需求与行业转型挑战，实施跨课程协同教学和情境模拟项目，以提升学习迁移能力和教学相关性（Field & Duffy, 2019）。

研究方法

本文选用问卷调查与访谈调查的方法进行定量与定性的研究。本文将研究对象分为调查组和访谈组。调查组为 108 名参与律师专业能力培训课程的律师。访谈组分别为 5 名法律培训机构的课程管理人员和 5 名参与培训的律师（访谈组中的律师属于调查组中的五位）。研究工具包括《律师专业能力培训课程市场需求调查问卷》（学员版）和《律师专业能力培训课程需求现状与问题优化访谈大纲》（学员版和工作人员版）。调查问卷的内容分为两个部分：研究对象的基本资料和研究对象的基本反馈。虽然本研究未采用传统的 Likert 评分量表，但调查问卷多数题项采用了具备等级层次的封闭式选项设计，对律师在具体课程内容需求、课程形式、价格接受度、渠道、促销偏好等不同培训需求维度上的偏好进行量化分析，能够较为明确地反映受访者的实际选择意愿。这种设计方式更贴近律师在现实培训决策中的行为特点，便于提升数据解释力和决策参考价值。随后邀请领域内专家对设计的研究工具进行评估，参与专家包括 5 位清莱皇家大学从事 10 年以上的教育管理专家，通过专家评价选取 IOC（评估标准分均大于 0.8）的研究工具，为研究的科学性和有效性奠定基础。

本文描述性信息包括频率、百分比。将从律师专业能力培训课程市场需求现状、存在问题及问题优化建议三个方面展开。以学员为主体，通过问卷调查和访谈的方式，对律师专业能力培训课程的市场需求及现状进行深入分析。问卷调查分为以下五个模块：专业能力需求、课程产品设计需求、课程价格接受度、课程了解渠道、课程促销偏好。通过对数据的系统分析，归纳出影响律师专业能力培训课程市场需求的因素。基于调查结果与访谈信息，从市场需求出发，针对律师专业能力培训课程提出具有针对性和可持续性的优化建议。

为进一步提升调研数据的科学性与分析的说服力，本文在量化分析过程中引入了卡方检验（Chi-square test）方法，用于评估受访律师在课程需求偏好上的差异是否具有统计学显著性。

研究结果

1. 中国北京 iCourt 机构律师专业能力培训课程市场需求的调查结果

1.1 学员研究样本基本信息的分布特征

经过调查和数据分析发现：样本在年龄分布上主要集中于 31-40 岁（49.1%）和 41-50 岁（31.5%），合计占近 80%，显示出受访者以成熟群体为主。51 岁及以上的受访者占 11.1%，30 岁以下的年轻受访者占 8.3%，呈现出明显的中年化趋势。在性别方面，男性受访者占 60.2%，女性占 39.8%，性别比例较为均衡。地域分布上，样本覆盖全国多个地区，其中北京市占比最高（39.2%），其次是上海市（14.8%），其他如湖北省、广东省、重庆市等地区分布较为分散，但以北京、上海为中心特征明显。在执业年限方面，10 年以上的受访者占比最高（45.4%），4-7 年占 18.5%，1-3 年占 16.7%，1 年以下和 8-10 年分别占 10.2%和 9.3%，显示各执业年限层次均有分布。在职务分布上，高级合伙人/合伙人占 44.4%，资深律师占 31.5%，其余如实习律师和律所主任占较小比例，表明受访者具有较高的职务层次和专业地位。这些分布特征反映了样本的多样性和代表性，有助于深入研究不同群体在法律行业中的行为与需求。详细的具体情况详见表 1。



表 1：参与律师专业能力培训课程的学员基本信息统计

背景信息	变量	数量	百分比 (%)
性别	男	65	60.2%
	女	43	39.8%
执业年限	10 年以上	49	45.4%
	4-7 年	20	18.5%
	1-3 年	18	16.7%
	1 年以下	11	10.2%
	8-10 年	10	9.3%
年龄	31-40 岁	53	49.1%
	41-50 岁	34	31.5%
	51 岁及以上	12	11.1%
	20-30 岁	9	8.3%
职务类型	律所高级合伙人/合伙人	48	44.4%
	资深律师	34	31.5%
	实习律师	22	20.4%
	律所主任	4	3.7%
所在省市	北京	43	39.2%
	上海	16	14.8%
	湖北省	10	9.3%
	广东省	7	6.5%
	重庆市	5	4.6%
	其他省市合计	27	25.6%

1.2 律师专业能力培训内容需求情况

调查显示，律师在培训课程方向选择中，对实战技能的需求最高，占比 30%，显示出对谈判、庭审技能和合同起草等实用能力的强烈需求。法律知识需求占比 26%，凸显新法新规解读的重要性；创新能力（23%）和职业素养（21%）也受到广泛关注。在法律知识学习方面，特定行业的专业法律知识/规则和跨学科领域综合知识并列第一，各占 34%；法律专业知识占 20%，国际法律体系知识占 12%。在专业技能提升方面，市场拓展能力需求最高，占 40%；谈判能力为 27%；项目案件管理和文件撰写能力分别占 22%和 11%。在此基础上，进一步构建了“性别 × 技能关注度”与“年龄 × 技能关注度”的列联表，并分别开展卡方独立性检验（test of independence），以探讨不同性别与年龄群体在专业技能关注度上的结构性差异。分析结果显示：性别维度 $\chi^2 = 2.23$, $df = 3$, $p = 0.526$ ；年龄维度 $\chi^2 = 7.64$, $df = 9$, $p = 0.570$ ，均未呈现显著性差异。这表明在专业能力培训的内容偏好上，律师群体在性别与年龄两个维度上的分布较为一致，支持课程在技能模块设置上采用标准化的统一路径，而无需对不同群体进行差异化课程开发。核心通用能力中，问题发现与解决能力（26%）和沟通能力（24%）排名前两位，逻辑分析能力（20%）、应变能力（18%）、关注细节能力（13%）紧随其后。管理能力需求中，团队领导能力占 32%，团队建设能力和激励能力分别占 29%和 25%，培养他人需求相对较低，占 15%。新兴法律领域中，人工智能与法律科技（LawTech）最受关注，占 32%；数据合规与隐私保护及跨境国际业务各占 19%；ESG 相关法律事务和区块链技术应用分别占 16%和 14%。未来立法趋势研究与分析需求中，58%的律师认为“立法趋势对执业很重要”，34%关注部分热点领域，仅 7%倾向于当前法律操作技能。详细的具体情况详见表 2。

为提升数据分析的严谨性，本文进一步对关键能力需求数据的离散程度进行统计描述，补充报告了主要比例指标的标准误（Standard Error, SE）与置信区间（Confidence

Interval, CI)。以律师对“市场拓展能力”培训需求为例（87 人，占比 40.0%），其标准误约为 $\pm 4.7\%$ ，95%置信区间为 [31.0%, 49.0%]。同理，“谈判能力”所占 27%样本的标准误为约 $\pm 4.3\%$ ，CI 为 [18.5%, 35.5%]。

这些置信区间的计算基于二项分布近似公式：

$$SE = \sqrt{\frac{p(1-p)}{n}} \quad \text{和} \quad CI_{95\%} = p \pm 1.96 \times SE$$

上述分析有助于更直观地理解各项能力需求比例的可靠性与区间估计，为后续培训模块的课程设置提供更具说服力的决策参考。

为进一步验证律师在各项专业技能中的关注差异是否具有统计学显著性，本文以“市场拓展能力”所占比例最高（87 人，占比 40%）为核心，对其与其他三项能力（谈判能力、项目案件管理、文件撰写能力）之间进行了两比例 Z 检验（配对比例检验）。检验结果显示：

（1）市场拓展能力的需求比例显著高于谈判能力（59 人，占 27%）， $Z = 4.071$ ， $P = 0.00005$ ；

（2）显著高于项目案件管理（47 人，占 22%）， $Z = 5.608$ ， $P < 0.00001$ ；

（3）显著高于文件撰写能力（24 人，占 11%）， $Z = 8.577$ ， $P < 0.00001$ 。

上述三组比较均通过 Bonferroni 校正（校正后显著性水平 $\alpha = 0.05/3 \approx 0.0167$ ），表明市场拓展能力的培训需求不仅在比例上最高，且在统计上显著高于其他专业技能选项。该结果为课程内容在设计上优先强化市场拓展相关模块提供了数据支持。

表 2：律师专业能力培训内容需求情况

需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
律师感兴趣的培训课程方向需求	实战技能（如谈判、庭审技能、合同起草）	76	30%
	法律知识（如新法新规解读）	68	26%
	创新能力（如法律科技应用）	59	23%
	职业素养（如客户关系管理）	54	21%
律师感兴趣的培训课程中的法律知识学习需求	法律专业知识	44	20%
	特定行业所涉及的专业法律知识/规则	73	34%
	国际法律体系（如欧盟、美国法律）知识	26	12%
	跨学科领域（如金融、税务、财务等）综合知识	73	34%
提升律师专业技能的需求	项目案件管理	47	22%
	文件撰写能力	24	11%
	市场拓展能力	87	40%
	谈判能力	59	27%
提升律师核心通用能力的需求	问题发现与解决能力	66	26%
	沟通能力	61	24%
	逻辑分析能力	51	20%
	应变能力	46	18%
	关注细节能力	33	13%
提升律师管理能力的需求	团队领导能力	71	32%
	团队建设能力	64	29%
	激励能力	55	25%
	培养他人	34	15%



需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
新兴法律领域培训需求	人工智能与法律科技（LawTech）	74	32%
	数据合规与隐私保护	45	19%
	跨境国际业务	43	19%
	环境、社会与治理（ESG）相关法律事务	37	16%
	数字资产与区块链技术的法律应用	33	14%
新兴法律领域中未来立法趋势的研究与分析的培训课程需求	是，立法趋势对执业很重要	63	58%
	一般，关注部分热点领域即可	37	34%
	否，更倾向于当前法律操作技能	8	7%

1.3 律师专业能力培训课程设计需求情况

调查数据显示，在课程设计需求方面，46%的受访者认为课程中应有适当的交叉设计，44%倾向于明确区分初级、中级和高级内容，9%认为统一设计即可。在课程形式偏好方面，混合式授课（线上线下结合）最受欢迎，占 51%；在线课程和线下面授课程分别占 27%和 22%。在授课方式上，专题讲解（32%）最受青睐，其次是实操训练（27%）和案例分析（24%）。课程时长中，3 小时以内的短期专题课程最受欢迎，占 36%；半天至 1 天占 31%，2 天以上和 1-2 天分别占 19%和 14%。在课程内容关注点上，实务操作技巧提升和行业一线专家经验分享各占 28%，深入研究某一业务领域（23%）和最新法规与政策解读（21%）也较受重视。63%的受访者希望课程中增加专项讨论环节，仅 5%认为不需要。讲师身份方面，33%偏好同领域顶尖律师，跨领域专家及前法院法官、公司法务专家各占 26%，法学教授占 16%。附加价值中，与行业专家交流机会最受期待（45%），其次是行业内权威证书（22%）、实习机会（19%）和学习成果个性化评估报告（14%）。此外随时回看视频课程最受欢迎，占 86%；实时直播和线上互动讨论分别占 8%和 6%。在线课程时间选择中，周末全天占 51%，工作日晚上占 31%。线下培训城市以北京、上海、广州、深圳为首，占 54%，省会城市占 35%，二、三线城市占 11%。课程完成方式方面，48%偏向短期集中培训，41%选择根据内容安排，11%倾向于分阶段长期学习。详细的具体情况详见表 3。

表 3：律师专业能力培训课程设计需求情况表

需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
提供不同层次律师职务能力提升模块培训课程需求	是，但可以有适当交叉	50	46%
	是需要明确区分初级、中级和高级内容	48	44%
	否，统一课程设计即可	10	9%
偏好参加的培训形式	混合式授课（线上线下结合）	55	51%
	在线课程（录播/直播）	29	27%
	线下面授（集中式）	24	22%
偏好喜欢的授课方式	专题讲解	76	32%
	实操训练	65	27%
	案例分析	58	24%
	行业前沿分享	40	17%
倾向参加课程的课程时长	3 小时以内（短期专题）	39	36%
	半天至 1 天	34	31%
	2 天以上（系统性课程）	20	19%
	1-2 天	15	14%



需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
课程内容的关注点	实务操作技巧提升	73	28%
	行业一线专家经验分享	73	28%
	深入研究某一业务领域	60	23%
	最新法规与政策解读	56	21%
增加专项讨论环节（如业务研究的小组、圆桌讨论）的需求	是，非常需要	68	63%
	一般，可有可无	35	32%
	否，不需要	5	5%
对讲师身份的期望	同领域顶尖律师	81	33%
	跨领域专家（如税务、注册会计师）	64	26%
	前法院法官、公司法务专家	63	26%
	法学教授	39	16%
课程提供附加价值的需求	与行业专家交流机会	82	45%
	行业内权威证书	40	22%
	实习或实践机会	34	19%
	学习成果个性化评估报告	26	14%
希望参与线上课程的形式	随时回看视频课程	93	86%
	实时直播课程	9	8%
	线上互动讨论	6	6%
倾向于参与线上课程的时间段	周末全天	55	51%
	工作日晚上	33	31%
	其他时间	20	19%
希望线下培训课程举办的城市区域	北京、上海、广州、深圳	58	54%
	省会城市	38	35%
	二、三线城市	12	11%
课程完成方式（短期集中培训，分阶段长期学习）	短期集中培训效率更高	52	48%
	一般，根据内容安排选择	44	41%
	更喜欢分阶段长期学习	12	11%

1.4 培训课程价格接受度情况

调查显示，在课程费用接受度方面，受访者对“500-2000 元”价位接受度最高，占 44%；2000-5000 元占 33%，500 元以内为 19%，5000 元以上仅 5%。愿意支付较高费用的主要原因是课程内容深度和实用性强（70%），其次是名师授课（21%），而提供认证或证书的吸引力较低（8%）。78%的受访者认为课程费用会直接影响参与意愿，仅 22%认为不会影响。受访者希望课程费用包含课程主讲内容（39%）、资料与工具包（31%），后续服务与答疑（20%），对培训认证或证书的需求较低（11%）。93%的受访者希望课程设置不同价位以满足需求，7%表示反对。71%的受访者更关注课程内容深度，22%认为需要平衡内容与时长，仅 6%更关注培训时长。对于课程捆绑销售，54%表示一般可以考虑，31%不感兴趣，15%认为非常有吸引力。关于课程价格合理性，77%认为一般合理，14%认为不合理，9%认为非常合理。这些数据反映了受访者对价格与价值平衡的关注。详细的情况详见表 4。



表 4： 律师专业能力培训课程价格接受度情况表

需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
能接受的课程费用范围	500-2000 元	47	44%
	2000-5000 元	36	33%
	500 元以内	20	19%
	5000 元以上	5	5%
愿意支付较高费用的原因	课程内容深度和实用性强	100	70%
	名师授课	30	21%
	提供认证或证书	12	8%
课程费用是否会直接影响律师参与培训的意愿	会	84	78%
	不会	24	22%
希望费用包含的内容	课程主讲内容	100	39%
	资料与工具包	80	31%
	后续服务与答疑	51	20%
	培训认证或证书	28	11%
不同价位的课程关注培训时长还是内容深度	更关注内容的深度	77	71%
	需要平衡两者	24	22%
	更关注培训时长	7	6%
对课程捆绑销售（如多个主题课程打包）的意见	一般，可以考虑	58	54%
	不感兴趣，倾向单独购买	34	31%
	非常感兴趣，性价比高	16	15%
现有培训机构市场中的课程价格是否合理	一般合理	83	77%
	不合理	15	14%
	非常合理	10	9%

1.5 培训课程了解渠道情况

调查显示，律师了解培训课程的主要途径中，微信平台（朋友圈、公众平台、视频号）占 47%，其次是律师协会、行业论坛或研讨会推荐，占 27%；律所内部通知和微博、小红书、网络搜索平台分别占 14%和 12%。参与培训课程的首选平台是专业法律培训机构（40%），其次是律师协会或专业组织平台（33%）；律所内部和高校及其他合作平台支持率较低，分别为 14%和 12%。73%的受访者认为课程报名流程会影响参与意愿，27%表示不会影响。56%的受访者希望选择性接收课程更新，34%希望通过邮件或短信及时了解动态，仅 9%表示不需要接收相关通知。这些数据反映了律师对信息获取渠道和参与流程的偏好。详细的情况详见表 5。

表 5： 律师专业能力培训课程了解渠道情况表

需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
了解培训课程的通常途径	微信平台（朋友圈、公众平台、视频号）	102	47%
	律师协会、行业论坛或研讨会 推荐	59	27%
	律所内部通知	30	14%
	微博、小红书、网络搜索平台	26	12%
倾向于通过哪些平台来参与培训课程	专业法律培训机构	81	40%
	律师协会或专业组织平台	66	33%
	律所内部	29	14%
	高校及其他合作平台	25	12%



需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
报名流程是否影响律师参与课程的意愿	会	79	73%
	不会	29	27%
希望通过邮件或短信定期接收培训课程的更新与通知	一般，可以选择性接收	61	56%
	是，需要及时了解课程动态	37	34%
	否，不需要	10	9%

1.6 培训课程促销偏好情况

调查显示，大多数受访者希望课程提供免费试听或试学环节（76%），23%无所谓，1%不希望提供。在课程推广信息中，受访者最关注课程详情内容（44%），其次是名师背景（27%），优惠活动（15%）和学员评价（14%）关注度较低。关于早鸟折扣，63%认为对报名意愿有影响，37%认为没有影响。成功案例分享被 56%的受访者认为非常吸引人，37%认为有一定帮助，6%表示无影响。49%受访者非常愿意通过学员故事或访谈了解课程效果，35%一般可以了解，16%无兴趣。这些数据反映了受访者对促销方式的具体偏好。详细的具体情况详见表 6。

表 6：律师专业能力培训课程促销偏好情况表

需求调查	具体需求内容	数量	百分比
是否希望课程提供免费试听或试学环节	希望	82	76%
	有没有都可以	25	23%
	不希望	1	1%
课程推广信息中，最关注的内容	课程详情内容	85	44%
	名师背景	52	27%
	优惠活动	29	15%
	学员评价	26	14%
早鸟折扣对报名意愿的影响	有影响	68	63%
	没有影响	40	37%
提供成功案例分享的免费课程宣传是否能够提升报名意愿	是，案例分享非常吸引人	61	56%
	一般，有一定帮助	40	37%
	否，对报名意愿没有影响	7	6%
是否愿意通过公开的学员故事或访谈了解课程的实际效果	是，非常愿意	53	49%
	一般，可以了解	38	35%
	否，没有兴趣	17	16%

2. 律师专业能力培训课程满足市场需求存在的问题分析

通过对律师、培训机构相关人员的访谈，为本文的调查研究提供必要的补充。访谈主要围绕律师专业能力培训课程的专业能力需求、课程产品设计、课程价格的接受度、课程渠道、课程促销方式等五个模块存在的问题，以及这些需求问题的内在因素和外在因素，将培训课程设计需求的问题归纳整合如下：

表 7：律师专业能力培训课程设计需求访谈内容

需求分类	需求模块	具体需求问题	需求问题分析
律师专业能力需求的访谈	当前最需提升的专业能力	新法解读	新法更新频繁，律师需专业课程提升解读能力。
		技术工具运用	技术和跨学科知识结合解决复杂案件。



需求分类	需求模块	具体需求问题	需求问题分析
		沟通与谈判能力	沟通技巧直接影响客户满意度与案件推进效率。
		跨学科知识（金融、税务、合规、跨境业务）	律师应通过持续学习、跨学科协作，提升金融、税务、合规及跨境业务的综合能力
	未来五年内律师核心能力变化趋势	技术应用能力提升	科技和跨学科背景成为核心竞争力,支持律师适应复杂法律问题和快速变化的行业需求。
	跨学科知识的重要性及具体领域	金融、税务、合规、跨境业务	涉及合规、跨境等领域的案件增多，需要法律知识和其他专业领域结合，提升服务质量
	团队管理与跨团队协作能力	提升团队分工、协作能力	团队协作能力是律师事务所效率提升的关键,案例模拟等实践课程能帮助团队更有效分工协作。
		通过案例模拟与实践提升协作效率	案例模拟能还原真实法律事务，帮助团队明确分工、沟通，提升协作应对复杂案件的能力。
对课程产品设计的访谈	课程内容的深度与模块设计	新法解读模块深度不足	当前课程深度不足，特别是在新法解读与疑难案例中，实战性课程可增强学员实际操作能力。
	理论与实践结合	实战演练：模拟法庭、法律文书撰写、案例分析	理论结合实践是学员普遍需求，资深律师和专家的实战经验分享可提升课程的实际价值。
		邀请资深律师与行业专家授课	资深律师和行业专家的授课能提供前沿法律实务和行业动态，帮助团队掌握专业技能、提升实战能力，并拓宽法律服务的视野。
	个性化学习需求	灵活调整学习时间	灵活与个性化设计可满足不同职业阶段律师的需求，提高学习效率。
		个性化学习路径设计	线上模块化的课程设计，满足律师个性化学习
	授课形式	录播课程提供灵活性	灵活性和互动性结合是优化授课形式的关键。
		直播课程增强互动性	实时问答、案例讨论和互动交流，使学员能即时获取反馈，提升学习效果
	后续支持	进阶课程、行业论坛	持续学习支持对学员知识巩固和职业发展帮助显著，增加课程黏性和长期吸引力。
对课程价格的接受度的访谈	价格因素	性价比为首要考虑	学员更愿意为高质量课程买单，课程价格需要与其内容和附加价值相匹配。
	区域定价差异	是否需要差异化定价：内容质量比地区因素更重要	课程定价应以内容为核心，区域差异化可能影响对课程价值的公平感受。
对课程渠道的访谈	宣传渠道	微信、行业论坛为主要宣传媒介	学员关注真实案例与学员反馈，微信和行业论坛是课程宣传的主要途径。
对课程促销方式的访谈	促销方式	早鸟折扣、推荐奖励机制	学员倾向有长期附加价值的课程投资，促销活动可降低学员初期决策成本。
		实践合作机会和资源更新吸引学员	提供实践合作机会能增强学员的实战经验，而持续更新法律资源可确保课程内容紧跟行业发展，提高学员的学习价值和参与度。

讨论

本文通过问卷调查和访谈，系统分析了律师专业能力培训课程的市场需求。研究发现，律师对培训课程的需求主要集中在新法解读、跨学科知识掌握以及法律科技工具的实际应用能力等方面。此外，课程设计中的实践性模块（如模拟法庭、案例分析、合同谈判）得到了学员

的高度关注，同时对于课程内容的深度、资源支持的持续性以及课程形式的灵活性提出了明确的改进建议。研究还表明，课程的性价比与附加价值是影响学员参与意愿的重要因素。

从市场定价角度看，虽然一些培训机构尝试推动高价课程定位，但问卷数据显示，仅有 5% 的受访者愿意支付单价高于 5000 元的课程费用，而大多数学员更倾向于 500–2000 元的中低价课程。这一数据反映出市场在支付意愿与产品定位之间存在明显反差。若忽视这一定价现实，可能导致课程高定价但转化率偏低。因此，建议在高端课程推出前应更精准地界定目标人群，并通过分层定价、分模块课程（例如“短时直播课”+“深度线下训练营”）方式来兼顾课程价值与市场接受度。

从研究结果来看，律师对新法解读模块的强烈需求反映出行业对法规动态更新的敏感性。法律法规的频繁变化要求律师迅速掌握新规并应用到实际工作中，例如针对新《公司法》的解读和应用。跨学科知识需求的显著性则说明了法律服务逐渐从传统诉讼扩展到企业合规、国际业务等高端服务领域，这需要律师具备更加全面的知识结构。此外，在律师培训中引入法律科技工具已成为不可忽视的发展趋势，但调研显示，学员普遍对相关内容感兴趣却缺乏深入掌握。原有法律科技类课程设计多聚焦于理念介绍，缺乏对工具实际操作、应用场景与成果评估的系统培训。比如许多律师对于智能合同起草、自动合规审查、AI 法律检索等应用仅停留在“听说”层面，难以落实到实务操作中。这种障碍既来自课程内容缺乏针对性，也与缺乏实操平台有关。因此，建议未来课程中增加“工具实训营”环节，通过法律科技模拟平台、真实案例演练、小组研讨等方式提升操作能力，并提供相应的应用指南和成果评估模板，使学员能真正将技术融入日常执业业务流程。对于课程互动和反馈机制的关注，反映出学员希望通过更多实时指导和讨论增强学习效果，避免单向式学习带来的知识理解和应用偏差。

本研究结果对律师培训课程的优化设计具有重要的实践意义。首先，课程开发者应优先关注新法解读模块的动态更新，通过引入行业专家或案例解析确保课程内容的时效性和实用性。其次，针对跨学科知识需求，可以通过联合多学科专家授课的形式，深化课程的专业性与广度。此外，增加法律科技工具操作训练模块，将显著提升课程的实际应用价值。为满足学员个性化需求，建议提供录播与直播结合的课程模式，并加强资源支持，如课后答疑等服务。最后，通过设计合理的价格策略和提供长期附加价值（如实践合作机会），进一步增强课程的吸引力和持续性。

总结与建议

本研究通过问卷调查与访谈，系统分析了律师对专业能力培训课程的现实需求与结构偏好。研究发现，律师群体对新法律的解读、跨学科知识的掌握、法律科技工具的应用能力以及实践技能的提升表现出高度关注。此外，课程内容的深度、价格策略、授课形式的灵活性以及课程附加支持服务（如答疑、资源更新等）均是影响律师参与培训课程的重要因素。整体来看，当前法律培训市场呈现出从“理论导向”向“实践导向”、从“通识覆盖”向“专业分层”逐步转变的趋势。

针对当前培训课程“重理论轻实操”“内容更新滞后”等共性问题，建议建立一套系统化的课程开发与迭代流程（SOP），包括以下核心环节：

（1）需求调研机制：以季度为单位，通过问卷、用户访谈、执业领域趋势分析等方式，动态收集律师的能力短板与热点议题，形成“课程选题清单”。

（2）课程模块化设计：将课程结构拆解为 4 类核心模块：①新法速读模块；②法律科技实操模块（如合同自动生成、AI 检索）；③跨学科专题模块（如税法、公司合规）；④模拟

实务操作模块（如案例推演、模拟法庭）。每门课程应至少包含 1 个实践模块，并配套“任务驱动型”学习单元。

（3）讲师匹配机制：建立“讲师池”，邀请具法律实务经验与教学能力双重背景的讲师参与课程共创。法律科技课程引入具备 AI 工具实操经验的青年律师、法务工程师等跨界讲师。

（4）交付方式与学习节奏设置：课程统一采用“录播 + 直播辅导 + 作业点评”三段式交付结构，支持移动端学习与进度自控。实践部分需结合线上案例库或模拟平台，确保学员“动手操作、即时反馈”。

（5）反馈与迭代机制：每期课程结束后进行 NPS 调查、学习成果抽样评估与实务应用回访。将反馈数据汇总至课程迭代模板中，供教学运营团队定期修订课程内容。

（6）价格与分层策略：结合调研发现，仅 5% 的受访者愿接受 5000 元以上课程，因此建议采用“核心课程+高级训练营”模式，满足不同层次的价格接受度。课程应设置标准模块套餐（500–2000 元）及进阶专题训练包（2000–4000 元），避免过度高定价影响报名转化。

（7）拓展国际化模块，支持律师全球执业能力建设：为适应法律服务国际化趋势，课程应增设涉外法务、跨境合规、国际争议解决等专题模块。可邀请具有国际执业经验的律师、国际律师事务所律师担任讲师，以提升学员的跨国业务处理能力。

通过上述流程构建，可以确保课程设计紧跟行业变化、内容结构兼顾实务与思维、教学形式灵活高效，并促进培训产品的标准化与迭代。未来还可探索“律所/协会共建课程”机制与“学习成果可视化输出”，进一步增强课程的行业黏性与专业口碑。

参考文献

- 王琛, 国兆亮. (2014). 混合式学习实施效果的影响因素初探——基于质性研究的结果. 北京航空航天大学学报 (社会科学版), 27(5), 114-120.
- 冉莹莹, & 李贵卿. (2017). 基于 PEST 分析法的中国民用无人机行业发展环境分析.
- 李克东, 赵建华. (2004). 混合学习的理念与实践. 中国电化教育, (1), 5-9.
- 余跃武. (2013). 南京青奥会交通需求管理对策研究.
- 晁玉方, & 杜同爱. (2013). 中国应用型大学研究现状及展望——基于中国大陆文献的调查.
- 潘霞, 杜文霞, 边永乐. (2023). 我国职业教育混合式教学研究综述. 职业教育, 12(5), 825-833.
- Bi, W., Wu, J., Gao, Y., & Lin, R. (2019). Study on the 4P in the innovation strategy of Three Squirrels' network marketing. *International Business & Economics Studies*.
- Chernovskyi, O. (2019). The Paradigm of Lawyer's Professional Competence. *European Journal of Legal and Political Studies*, 6(11-21).
- Cicchini, M. D. (2015). Three rules for educating tomorrow's lawyers. *Journal of Legal Education*.
- Field, R., & Duffy, J. (2019). Better integrating the law curriculum: Reflections from curriculum renewal in legal education. *The Law Teacher*, 53(4), 431-442.
- Gorlova, L. (2021). Formation of professional-communicative competence of future lawyers in the process of professional training. *Sources of Pedagogical Skills*.
- Koruts, U., Petkov, V., Nazymko, E. S., Denysova, T. A., & Oliinyk, U. (2020). Formation of lifelong learning competences in the process of professional training of future lawyers. *International Journal of Learning, Teaching and Educational Research*.
- Kostruba, A. (2020). Some Methodical Aspects of Formation of the Professional Competencies of Lawyer in Modern Conditions of Information Globalization. [Unpublished study].
- Lamparello, A. (2020). The integrated law school curriculum. *Legal Education Review*, 30(2), 1-25.



- Ojo, O. A., Ojo, O. A., & Ojo, O. A. (2024). Fostering self-directed learning in blended learning environments: A constructivist approach. *Higher Education Quarterly*, 78(2), 123–140.
- Romaniuk, S. (2019). Tuning methodology: Training of competent lawyers. [*Unpublished study*].
- Turyamureeba, S. (2024). Blended learning in higher education: Models and effectiveness. *ResearchGate*.
- Yu, B. (2023). Analysis of Apple's marketing strategy based on 4P theory. *Advances in Economics, Management and Political Sciences*.

基于熵值法的中国航空公司财务绩效评价——以春秋航空为例

FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE EVALUATION OF CHINESE AIRLINES BASED ON ENTROPY METHOD — SPRING AIRLINES AS AN EXAMPLE

廖婷^{1*}, 池昭梅², 韦诗敏³

Ting Liao^{1*}, Zhaomei Chi², and Shimin Wei³

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

³ 中国吉林财经大学

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³ Jilin University of Finance and Economics, China

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 1547389451@qq.com

摘要

财务绩效评价可以监测企业经营情况、监控经营风险、判断战略实施效果，让企业在战略制定和博弈中抢占优势。为了了解中国航空公司的财务绩效情况，本研究以春秋航空为例子，引进熵值法进行综合评价。从偿债、营运、盈利和发展 4 个层面构建财务绩效评价指标体系。一方面，纵向对比春秋航空 2019 至 2023 年的财务指标；另一方面，选取同行业航空公司 2023 年财务数据进行横向对比。研究表明：2019-2023 年春秋航空 4 个层面的财务绩效水平总体趋势先是下降再上升，下降点集中在 2020 年和 2022 年；在 2023 年 7 家航空公司的对比中，春秋航空综合能力得分排名第 2，综合财务绩效水平表现较强。最后，从 4 个方面对各航空公司提出相关性的建议。

关键词： 财务绩效 熵值法 综合评价研究

Abstract

Financial performance evaluation can monitor the business operation of enterprises, monitor business risks, and judge the implementation effect of strategies, enabling enterprises to gain an advantage in strategy formulation and competition. In order to understand the financial performance of Chinese airlines, this study takes Spring Airlines as an example and introduces the entropy method for comprehensive evaluation. The financial performance evaluation index system is constructed from four aspects: debt repayment, operation, profit and development. On the one hand, make a longitudinal comparison of the financial indicators of Spring Airlines from 2019 to 2023; On the other hand, the financial data of airlines in the same industry in 2023 were selected for horizontal comparison. Research shows that from 2019 to 2023, the overall trend of the financial performance levels of Spring Airlines at four levels first declined and then rose, with the decline points concentrated in 2020 and 2022. In the comparison of seven airlines in 2023, Spring Airlines ranked second in the comprehensive ability score and demonstrated a relatively strong overall financial performance level. Finally, relevant suggestions are put forward for each airline from four aspects.

Keywords: Financial Performance, Entropy Method, Comprehensive Evaluation Study

引言

随着经济的持续快速发展，航空运输业作为现代服务业的重要组成部分，在推动经济增长、促进区域协调发展、提升国际竞争力等方面发挥着越来越重要的作用。春秋航空是中国首个民营资本独资经营的低成本航空公司，自成立以来便以其独特的经营模式和成本优势在市场中脱颖而出。低成本航空公司的经营模式，主要在于合理配置资源、减少运营支出、提高运营效率等，达到机票价格降低的目的，从而吸引更多注重价格的旅客。在这一领域，春秋航空表现突出，巩固了其在中国市场的重要地位，同时逐步将业务延伸到国际市场。春秋航空作为中国首家低成本航空公司，其财务绩效状况不仅直接关系到公司的持续经营和发展，也对整个航空运输业的竞争格局和市场走向产生深远影响。

近年来，全球航空市场持续变动，以及中国航空政策逐步放开，给春秋航空迎来了发展契机，同时也带来了各种挑战与考验。在这样的背景下，对航空公司的财务绩效进行全面、客观的评价，有助于管理层更准确地把握航空公司的经营状况，制定更为科学合理的发展战略。因此，对春秋航空的财务绩效进行评价，不仅有助于了解该公司的经营状况和发展潜力，还能对其他低成本航空公司乃至整个航空运输业提供宝贵的经验和启示。

研究目的

一个企业想要了解本公司的经营状况，可以通过研究公司的财务数据，对公司进行多角度、多方面的业绩评估，获得最直观的结果。本文通过熵值法对春秋航空的财务绩效进行评价分析，目的是了解春秋航空在一定时期内的经营状况，包括偿债能力、营运能力、盈利能力和发展能力，以及同行业之间的财务绩效状况对比分析，从而评估航空公司的运营情况。这不仅帮助春秋航空发现自身的不足，明确与行业内其他企业的差距，针对短板进行改进，还能使类似航空公司能够识别出影响财务绩效发展的因素，进行有效的监督和控制财务绩效，避免陷入财务困境，为中国航空运输业提供帮助。

文献综述

财务绩效评价指标选取研究

财务指标是评价企业财务绩效的核心工具，选择合适的财务指标对于开展准确的财务绩效评价分析具有重要意义。Wu（2024）分别从企业的营运、偿债、盈利及发展四个方面能力出发，选择具有代表性的财务指标对邮轮行业的财务绩效进行评价。蔡立新和高蔓莉（2021）全方面分析国有资本投资公司，立足于公司目标，从投资回报、资本安全、价值增长、布局创新等方面来选取公司的财务绩效评价指标。顾效瑜和朱学义（2021）在选择财务绩效评价指标时，加入研发费用收入比率、单项研发费用收入比率，从而帮助科技人员及相关部门明确责任。张孟傲等人(2023)依据行业特色，选取总资产周转率及流动资产周转率对中国生态保护和环境治理企业的营运能力进行分析。童元珂和魏云捷（2021）从盈利能力、偿债水平、发展潜力和创新能力等六个维度选取 11 项指标运用因子分析法总结了财务绩效、经营多元化和股票流动性之间的相关性。陈亮等人(2022)基于利益相关者角度，从盈利性、流动性、社会性和安全性四个维度对 15 家商业银行 2017 年的财务绩效进行评价。

财务绩效评价方法研究

关于企业财务绩效评价的方法有很多，例如因子分析法、功效系数法、平衡记分卡、熵权法等。在因子分析法方面，汪馨妮等人(2020)选取中国 124 家上市医院公司为研究对象，借助因子分析法对不同类医院公司作出绩效评价。在功效系数法方面，Tang 和 Fang (2018)在构建初始数据矩阵时采用了功效系数法，并对指标权重的影响展开研究。在平衡记分卡方面，张姗姗等人 (2020)认为在商业银行财务绩效评价体系的构建中应用平衡计分卡，可以有效完善现有的绩效评价体系。在熵权法方面，廖信林和杨正源 (2020)选择熵权法和 TOPSIS 法对选取的指标赋权并完成绩效评价得分排序；孟婷等人 (2020)将熵权 TOPSIS 模型应用于四家借壳上市的快递公司，并取得了客观的评价结果，为企业可持续发展提出了相关建议；刘晓玲 (2021)采用改进的熵权 TOPSIS 法研究了上市医药公司的财务绩效情况，帮助企业优化资源配置，提升企业价值。除了以上方法，关于企业财务绩效评价的方法还有很多。孟转妮 (2018)利用了雷达图法分析中国石化的财务绩效。林亚男 (2018)利用模糊层次分析法，从教学绩效、科研绩效、自筹绩效、资产绩效四个维度分析评价，得出其综合绩效评价等级为中等，自筹绩效和资产绩效表现优于教学绩效和科研绩效表现的结论。谢圣玉和韩旭超 (2019)运用功效系数法和指数平滑法对 8 家物流企业开展纵、横向对比分析。董书忱 (2020)选取钢铁企业，使用 EVA 法开展绩效评价工作。杨秀琼 (2020)评价银行业财务绩效时，运用了模糊 DEA 模型和模糊频数统计方法。

财务绩效提升对策研究

财务绩效的好坏对于企业的未来发展至关重要，对于如何提高财务绩效，不同学者从多方面提出了自己的建议。Nandy (2020)采用销售周转率等四个财务指标对印度本土上市医药公司的财务绩效进行了研究，发现研发投入可以提高公司竞争力，对公司的财务绩效具有正向的影响。徐雯 (2020)认为采用绿色创新战略能够改进企业内部产品的生产流程，获取国家提供的税收优惠政策，进而提升工业企业的财务绩效。张凯丽和孙玉忠 (2020)认为要注重人才引进与培养，加强企业结构资本管理能够提高企业财务绩效。毕丽芸 (2022)认为企业财务绩效的提高需要做到合理制定预算管理机制与绩效评价机制，不断优化各环节流程与各部门分工。陈付山 (2023)提出企业可以通过拓宽销售渠道、优化负债管理、加强创新能力来提高财务绩效。刘秋然 (2020)指出通信行业要加强管理者的责任意识以及风险掌控意识，合理使用与安排资金，加强内部费用控制，增加企业自身的公关能力以避免经济纠纷的出现影响财务绩效。王丽珠 (2022)提出应当实现精细化管理、完善产业生态，在保证公司主营业务正常运行的前提下，跟随行业发展趋势，丰富盈利途径，提高公司的价值创造能力。范一粟 (2022)提出零售业要更加注重薄弱环节，改善资本结构、增强公司治理、提升内控质量水平。李立鑫和金花玉 (2023)认为改善 H 公司的长期财务绩效，首先利用 EVA 提供更好的业绩评价标准，其次培养员工长期绩效评价意识消除短视行为。

文献评述

通过梳理相关领域的文献资料，可以看出财务绩效评价指标的选择具有多样性和针对性。多样性是指评价指标的选取，例如偿债能力指标、营运能力指标、盈利能力指标、发展能力指标等，每种类型下又包含多个具体指标。针对性则是指根据企业的特定发展阶段、战略目标或行业特性选取最能反映其财务健康状况的关键指标，从而确保评价的精准度和针对性。但在实际操作中，不同研究者在选取财务指标时仍不可避免地带有一定的主观色彩，这会影响到

评价结果的客观性和可比性。因此，如何构建一套既科学又具备广泛普适性的财务绩效评价指标体系，是当前及未来财务绩效评价研究领域中需要解决的问题。

在财务绩效评价方法的研究方面，呈现出明显的多元化。比如，因子分析法通过降维技术，从众多原始指标中提取少数几个公共因子来解释大部分信息，提高了评价的效率和准确性；功效系数法则根据指标的满意值和不允许值确定评价分数，直观反映各指标的优劣程度；平衡记分卡则将财务指标与非财务指标相结合全面衡量企业绩效；熵权法则利用信息熵理论确定各指标的权重，体现了数据的客观性和不确定性。这些方法各有各的优点，适用于不同情境下的财务绩效评价。

总体来说，不同评价方法在适用性和准确性方面存在差异，不同企业在规模、行业、市场环境等方面也存在差异。所以，对企业进行财务绩效评价研究时，构建科学的评价指标体系，根据企业特点和评价需求选择合适的评价方法，才能为企业制定更加科学合理的财务策略，提升财务绩效。

研究方法

描述统计法

描述统计是一种统计学方法，用来收集、分析、整理和展示数据。本文通过图表的形式将春秋航空 2019-2023 年 5 年间的财务情况以及与同行业航空公司 2023 年财务绩效的对比情况直观地表现出来。

综合评价法

统计综合评价分析方法简称为综合评价方法，以研究目标为依据构建一个统计指标体系，对现象发展的多个方面进行量化描述，然后将各指标所提供的信息进行整合得出一个综合评价值，对研究对象做出整体判断，以此来进行横向或纵向的对比。在本文中，采用了熵值法对指标进行客观赋权。该方法是通过计算指标的信息熵，以指标对系统整体影响的相对变化程度来作为权重分配的依据。如果指标的相对变化程度越大，那么指标所对应的权重就越大，反映其在系统整体中的重要性。

对比分析法

对比分析法是一种常用的数据分析手段，通过比较两个或多个数据的差异来揭示相关事物发展的变化趋势和内在规律。在本文对比中，纵向对比是对春秋航空 2019-2023 年 5 年的财务绩效进行比较；横向对比是选取了 2023 年同行业 7 家航空公司作为样本进行比较分析。

研究结果

构建指标体系

依据系统性、科学性、可操作性、可靠性原则，参考有关文献资料可得目前财务绩效评价指标体系中一级指标框架基本一致，主要是从偿债、营运、盈利和发展四个角度对各项财务指标进行分析。所以本研究从这四个角度构建指标体系，并在一级指标下设置 13 个二级指标对春秋航空进行财务绩效评价。

表 1：春秋航空财务绩效评价指标体系

一级指标	二级指标	指标属性
偿债能力	流动比率	适度指标
	速动比率	适度指标
	资产负债率	适度指标
	产权比率	适度指标
营运能力	总资产周转率	正向指标
	存货周转率	正向指标
	应收账款周转率	正向指标
盈利能力	净资产收益率	正向指标
	毛利率	正向指标
	净利率	正向指标
发展能力	总资产增长率	正向指标
	营业收入增长率	正向指标
	净资产增长率	正向指标

综合评价步骤

1. 构造原始数据矩阵

假设有 m 个评价样本， n 个指标体系，形成评价系统的初始数据矩阵： $X=(X_{ij})_{m \times n}$ ，其中 x_{ij} 表示第 i 个样本第 j 项评价指标的数值。

2. 数据标准化

财务评价指标属性有正向指标、逆向指标、适度指标。在本研究选取的 13 个指标中，包含正向指标和适度指标。根据熵值法的计算规则，正向指标数值越大越优，逆向指标数值越小越佳，而适度指标则需控制在合理的区间内。然而，由于部分适度指标受多重因素影响，本研究将速动比率和流动比率设定为正向指标，而将资产负债率和产权比率设定为逆向指标。

本研究选取的指标中，由于单位差异，各指标的数值之间不能直接拿来进行比较，需要对数据进行无量纲化处理。

正向指标处理公式：

$$x'_{ij} = \frac{x_{ij} - \min\{x_{ij}, \dots, x_{ij}\}}{\max\{x_{ij}, \dots, x_{ij}\} - \min\{x_{ij}, \dots, x_{ij}\}} \quad (1)$$

逆向指标处理公式：

$$x'_{ij} = \frac{\max\{x_{ij}, \dots, x_{ij}\} - x_{ij}}{\max\{x_{ij}, \dots, x_{ij}\} - \min\{x_{ij}, \dots, x_{ij}\}} \quad (2)$$

根据公式对原始数据做了初步的处理，实现了同度量化、同向化，获得了新的数据。但是因为处理数据时有些指标经线性变化后变为 0，为满足计算的需要将数据作了改进，即在原公式基础上加了一个比 0 稍大的数字，本研究中所加数字是 0.0001。

3. 数据的归一化

计算第 j 项指标下第 i 个评价对象指标值的比重 p_{ij} :

$$p_{ij} = \frac{x_{ij}}{\sum_{i=1}^m x_{ij}} \quad (3)$$

建立比重矩阵 $p=(p_{ij})_{m \times n}$

4. 计算指标信息熵值

计算第 j 项指标的信息熵值:

$$e_j = -\frac{1}{\ln(m)} \sum_{i=1}^m p_{ij} \ln(p_{ij}) \quad (4)$$

5. 计算信息效用

计算第 j 项指标的信息效用值:

$$d_j = 1 - e_j \quad (5)$$

6. 计算评价指标权重

第 j 项指标的权重为:

$$w_j = \frac{d_j}{\sum_{j=1}^n d_j} \quad (6)$$

7. 计算样本的评价值:

$$U = \sum_{j=1}^n w_j x'_{ij} \quad (7)$$

上式中 u 指的是综合评价值, n 是指标数量, w_j 是第 j 个指标的权重。最终比较所有 u 值, 即得出评价结论, u 越大说明样本效果越好。

横向比较结果

基于前面的财务绩效指标体系以及综合评价步骤, 利用 EXCEL 软件计算出春秋航空 2019 年-2023 年各项财务指标的评价值。评价样本为春秋航空 2019-2023 年 5 年的财务数据, 数据均来源于东方财富网、巨潮资讯网, 有 13 个二级指标, 即 $m=5, n=13$, 根据公式 (1) 至公式 (2) 对数据进行标准化处理, 然后按照公式 (3) 至公式 (6) 依次得出春秋航空各项财务绩效指标的熵值、信息效用值以及相应的指标权重。

表 2：熵值法下春秋航空各项财务绩效指标对应的权重

一级指标	二级指标	熵值 e_j	信息效用值 d_j	二级指标权重 w_j	一级指标权重
偿债能力	流动比率	0.6914	0.3086	0.0987	0.3623
	速动比率	0.6585	0.3415	0.1092	
	资产负债率	0.7353	0.2647	0.0847	
	产权比率	0.7821	0.2179	0.0697	
营运能力	总资产周转率	0.7845	0.2155	0.0689	0.2437
	存货周转率	0.6243	0.3757	0.1202	
	应收账款周转率	0.8294	0.1706	0.0546	
盈利能力	净资产收益率	0.8387	0.1613	0.0516	0.1487
	毛利率	0.8472	0.1528	0.0489	
	净利率	0.8492	0.1508	0.0483	
发展能力	总资产增长率	0.8387	0.1613	0.0516	0.2453
	营业收入增长率	0.6887	0.3113	0.0996	
	净资产增长率	0.7058	0.2942	0.0941	

由表 2 可知春秋航空的偿债能力权重系数最高，为 36.23%，表示春秋航空财务绩效表现受偿债能力的影响程度大。其次是发展能力和营运能力，权重系数分别为 24.53%、24.37%，盈利能力的权重系数最低，为 14.87%。

最后通过公式（7）计算春秋航空 2019 至 2023 年在 4 个一级指标和综合得分的评价结果，然后根据结果进行排名，具体结果如表 3 所示。

表 3：春秋航空2019-2023年财务绩效综合评价结果及排名

年度	偿债能力	营运能力	盈利能力	发展能力	综合得分	排名
2019	0.36236	0.23001	0.14359	0.14432	0.88028	1
2020	0.15802	0.04159	0.08622	0.02735	0.31317	4
2021	0.05378	0.07918	0.10034	0.09826	0.33155	3
2022	0.00004	0.02555	0.00001	0.06945	0.09505	5
2023	0.15287	0.18561	0.14871	0.19370	0.68089	2

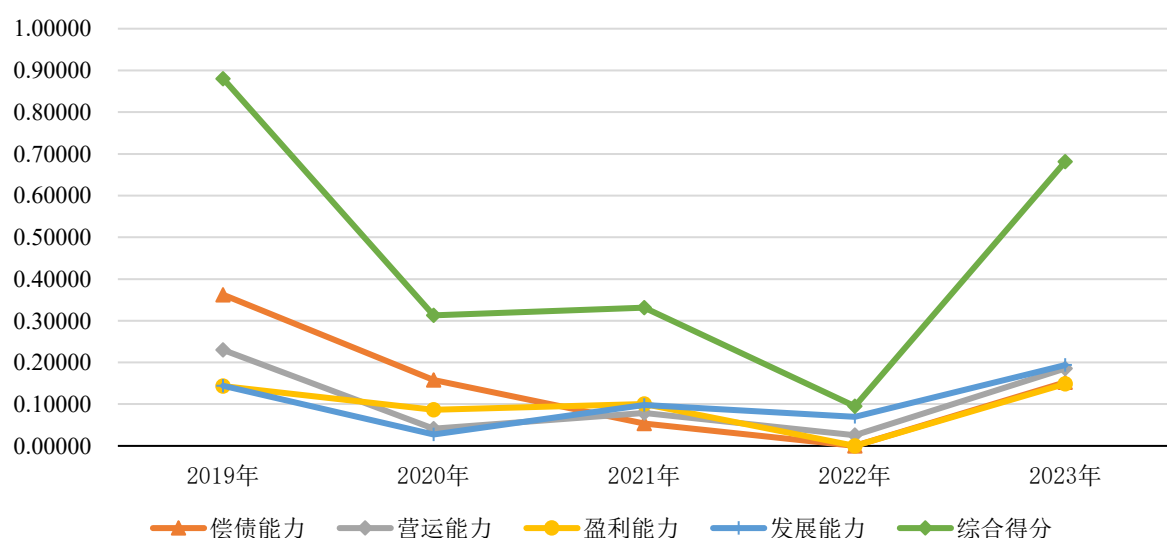


图 1：春秋航空2019-2023财务绩效评价得分折线图

从表 3 和图 1 可以看出，在 5 年中，春秋航空的偿债能力得分、营运能力得分、盈利能力得分、发展能力得分以及综合得分都呈现一定程度的波动。

春秋航空 2019 年的综合得分最高，2022 年的综合得分最低，2023 年综合得分上涨但仍旧低于 2019 年，表明 2023 年的财务绩效情况变好但比不上 2019 年。春秋航空 2019-2022 年偿债能力得分是呈下降趋势，2022 年的偿债能力得分是 2019-2023 年五年中的最低点，偿债能力最差。在 2019 年春秋航空营运能力得分最高，但在 2020 年骤降，表明春秋航空资产的流动速度变慢，2021 年虽开始慢慢缓和，但在 2022 年营运能力得分又下降，2023 年得分上升，但仍然低于 2019 年。从盈利能力得分来看，春秋航空在 2019 年至 2023 年期间也经历了较大的波动，在 2023 年春秋航空的盈利能力得分回升至 0.14871，接近 2019 年的水平，表明公司在 2023 年的盈利能力有所恢复。春秋航空的发展能力综合得分在过去五年中呈现出显著的波动趋势，从 2019 年开始急剧下滑至 2020 年，达到近五年来最低点。尽管 2022 年得分略有下降，但到了 2023 年春秋航空的发展能力得分显著提升，创近五年新高，总体呈现上升的趋势。

纵向比较结果

为了更好地了解春秋航空的财务绩效情况，接下来对春秋航空进行同行业的比较分析。在东方财富网的航空行业板块上选取了中国上市的 7 家航空公司作为同行业对比分析样本。选取的中国航空公司名称以及相应的各项财务绩效指标数值如表 4 所示：

表 4：2023 年 7 家中国航空公司财务指标值汇总表

指标名称	中国国航	中国东航	南方航空	海航控股	吉祥航空	华夏航空	春秋航空	行业均值
流动比率	0.293	0.243	0.214	0.825	0.227	0.709	1.014	0.504
速动比率	0.260	0.227	0.202	0.779	0.212	0.675	0.999	0.479
资产负债率（%）	89.480	85.380	83.180	98.820	80.930	83.020	64.400	83.601
产权比率	8.502	5.838	4.947	83.980	4.245	4.888	1.809	16.316
总资产周转率（次）	0.448	0.400	0.515	0.431	0.445	0.289	0.409	0.420
存货周转率（次）	42.950	68.240	99.990	37.100	75.200	30.120	82.360	62.280
应收账款周转率（次）	58.400	75.630	53.510	31.260	41.600	60.740	125.600	63.820
净资产收益率（%）	-0.500	-32.400	-10.810	14.750	8.340	-27.030	15.320	-4.619
毛利率（%）	5.020	1.130	7.720	10.480	14.350	-7.020	13.490	6.453
净利率（%）	-1.110	-7.570	-1.930	0.390	3.780	-18.730	12.580	-1.799
总资产增长率（%）	13.660	-2.240	-0.890	-2.950	-0.630	3.900	1.880	1.819
营业收入增长率（%）	166.740	19.780	83.700	156.480	144.760	94.890	114.340	111.527
净资产增长率（%）	57.690	-1.100	-10.410	98.390	-11.940	-23.810	15.020	17.691

来源：东方财富网、巨潮资讯网

同样的，利用 EXCEL 软件，依据前文提出的熵值法计算公式（1）至公式（7），对春秋航空及其他样本公司数据进行标准化处理，然后进行计算，最终得出这 7 家中国航空公司 2023 年 4 项一级财务绩效指标对应的相关二级指标的熵值、信息效用值以及权重。具体计算结果详见表 5。

表 5：2023 年财务绩效指标熵值、信息效用值及权重计算结果

一级指标	二级指标	熵值 e_j	信息效用值 d_j	二级指标权重 w_j	一级指标权重
偿债能力	流动比率	0.66447	0.33553	0.11817	0.48675
	速动比率	0.64709	0.35291	0.12429	
	资产负债率	0.90386	0.09614	0.03386	
	产权比率	0.40253	0.59747	0.21042	
营运能力	总资产周转率	0.90633	0.09367	0.03299	0.16439
	存货周转率	0.82030	0.17970	0.06329	
	应收账款周转率	0.80660	0.19340	0.06811	
盈利能力	净资产收益率	0.85086	0.14914	0.05252	0.12526
	毛利率	0.89698	0.10302	0.03628	
	净利率	0.89650	0.10350	0.03645	
发展能力	总资产增长率	0.71527	0.28473	0.10028	0.22360
	营业收入增长率	0.89842	0.10158	0.03578	
	净资产增长率	0.75143	0.24857	0.08754	

根据表 5 可看出，在四个层面中，偿债能力权重系数最高，为 48.675%，说明了偿债能力对航空行业企业的财务绩效影响较大，其次是发展能力，权重为 22.360%。与前面春秋航空的财务绩效纵向分析结果一致，航空行业企业也应着重关注偿债能力。

最终根据公式（7）获得 2023 年 7 家中国航空公司在偿债、营运、盈利、发展能力以及综合方面的得分，并进行排名，具体情况见表 6。

表 6：2023 年 7 家中国航空公司财务绩效一级指标得分排名及综合得分排名

企业	偿债能力得分	排名	营运能力得分	排名	盈利能力得分	排名	发展能力得分	排名	综合得分	排名
中国国航	0.0626	4	0.0544	5	0.0761	4	0.1945	1	0.3876	3
中国东航	0.0392	5	0.0828	3	0.0268	6	0.0206	7	0.1694	7
南方航空	0.0266	6	0.1124	2	0.0684	5	0.0376	6	0.2449	6
海航控股	0.4246	1	0.0271	6	0.1039	3	0.1208	2	0.6764	1
吉祥航空	0.0260	7	0.0711	4	0.1073	2	0.0530	5	0.2574	5
华夏航空	0.1731	3	0.0213	7	0.0059	7	0.0597	4	0.2600	4
春秋航空	0.2425	2	0.1330	1	0.1238	1	0.0800	3	0.5793	2

从表 6 可以得出，2023 年春秋航空的综合能力得分位列 7 家同行业上市航空公司中的第二名，财务绩效水平表现较为突出，整体水平较高。

春秋航空 2023 年偿债能力在同行业中排名第二，结合表 4 来看，流动比率虽然低于理想标准 2，但明显高于样本公司平均值，而且速动比率接近 1，表明其短期偿债能力较强，能够迅速变现资产以偿还债务，春秋航空在同行业中的短期偿债能力较强。七家航空公司的平均资产负债率为 83.60%，反映了航空行业整体上较高的负债水平。航空公司需要大量的资金来购买飞机、支付燃油费用、维护费用等，而这些投入往往需要较长时间的回收，因此资产负债率较高是行业特点之一。春秋航空资产负债率最低，处于合适范围，长期债务相对较少，财务风险低。疫情影响后，春秋航空偿债能力迅速恢复，但仍需保持并增强。

同时，2023 年春秋航空的营运能力位于七家航空公司之首，主要得益于春秋航空 2023 年的应收账款周转率远高于其他公司。尽管春秋航空的总资产周转率处于中等水平，存货周转

率居第二，但综合表现最佳。南方航空在总资产周转率和存货周转率上领先，而春秋航空销售能力中等，但整体营运能力最强。

2023 年春秋航空盈利能力也是 7 家航空公司中的第一，净资产收益率、毛利率和净利率均高于行业平均水平，其中净利率最高达 12.58%。海航控股、吉祥航空盈利为正值，中国国航、中国东航、南方航空、华夏航空四家为负值。整体看，2023 年航空业盈利能力较弱，而春秋航空表现突出。

此外，2023 年春秋航空发展能力位于 7 家航空公司的第三，总资产增长率、营业收入增长率和净资产增长率与行业均值相近，保持同步增长态势。中国国航和海航控股在各项增长率上领先，春秋航空则成功抓住市场复苏机遇，实现业务稳步增长。

讨论

本文以春秋航空为研究对象，通过构建和应用熵值法财务绩效评价模型，分析春秋航空公司 2019-2023 年度的财务绩效情况，还与该行业内其他六家上市的中国航空公司 2023 的财务数据进行了比较，得出来以下结论：

第一，财务绩效水平总体先下降再上升。从 2019-2023 年的春秋航空财务情况来看，春秋航空的偿债、营运、盈利和发展能力总体趋势先是下降再上升，各方面的能力下降主要是集中在 2020 年和 2022 年。这两年新冠疫情对民航行业的影响深远且持续，导致航空客运需求大幅下降。春秋航空作为民航企业，其主营业务受到严重冲击。到了 2023 年，中国经济逐渐恢复，人们的出行意愿和需求增加，国际及地区航线也稳步恢复，促使春秋航空公司主营业务大幅改善，各方面能力逐渐恢复。

第二，综合财务绩效水平领先同行业。在进行同行业对比中，2023 年春秋航空的综合能力得分在这 7 家同行业航空公司中排名第 2，位于同行业企业的上游水平，综合财务绩效水平表现较强。全球经济逐渐回升，各航空公司进行运营调整，春秋航空抓住了发展时机，在 2023 年迅速调整经营，取得了其偿债能力、营运能力、盈利能力和发展能力均居于同行业 7 家航空公司前 3 名的好成绩。

总结

经过前文对春秋航空进行纵向和横向的财务绩效评价比较分析，可以知道春秋航空尽管在前几年受到外界因素影响，经营状况发生了一定的波动，但在经济环境逐渐变好的情况下，春秋航空及时抓住机遇，迅速调整经营策略，不仅实现了盈利，还领先其他航空公司。同行业航空公司可以以春秋航空为标杆，从偿债、营运、盈利、发展四大维度进行改进，实现财务绩效的全面提升，进而在激烈的市场竞争中保持稳健发展。

建议

在偿债能力方面，综合得分低于春秋航空的有华夏航空、中国国航、中国东航、南方航空、吉祥航空，并且速度比率和流动比率低于行业均值的有 4 家航空公司，这些航空公司要增强短期偿债能力，确保在面临短期偿债压力时能够迅速应对，可通过加速应收账款回收和提升短期投资效率增加速动资产规模来提升速动比率，以及通过出售老旧飞机和优化航材库存释放资金用于偿还债务，降低流动负债。还要合理调整债务结构，减少长期债务比例，从而实现

资本结构合理化,降低财务风险。同时,在债务管理方面,建立严格的债务管理制度,确保债务到期时能够及时偿还,避免债务违约带来的财务风险。

在营运能力方面,应收账款周转率低于行业均值的有中国国航、南方航空、海航控股、吉祥航空、华夏航空,这些航空公司应加强催收工作,缩短收款周期,减少坏账损失,同时加强与客户的沟通与合作,提高应收账款回收效率。中国国航、海航控股、华夏航空还要加强存货管理,优化存货结构,采用先进的库存管理系统,实现库存的实时监控和精准预测,减少库存积压,提高自身的存货周转率。此外,中国东航、华夏航空以及春秋航空应努力提升总资产周转率,对于低效或闲置资产,应及时进行处置或再利用,提高资产使用效率。

在盈利能力方面,2023年春秋航空盈利高于其他6家航空公司,这些航空公司想要实现更多的盈利,可以在保持主业稳定增长的基础上,拓展辅助收入来源,如机票附加费、行李费、机上购物等,提高整体盈利水平。同时,加强合作,开发更多增值服务产品,提高客户满意度和收入水平。根据市场需求和竞争态势,优化航线布局,增加高收益航线的航班频次,提高客座率和客座收益。还要进一步加强与国际航空公司的合作关系,扩大国际航线布局,提升在国际市场中的占有率,增强国际竞争力。在保持服务质量的前提下,加强成本控制,降低运营成本,提高毛利率和净利率,提升自身的盈利能力。

在发展能力方面,无论是春秋航空还是其他航空公司,都应该持续关注市场变化,紧跟行业动态,灵活调整经营方针,才能快速适应潜在的市场波动,并有效应对可能出现的挑战。例如,可以加大对港澳台、东南亚等地区的航线拓展力度,满足日益增长的国际旅游和商务需求。还可以利用大数据、人工智能等技术优化航线规划、提高航班准点率、提升客户服务体验等,提高运营效率和服务质量,增强市场竞争力,保持并提升自身发展能力。

参考文献

- 王丽珠. (2022). 通信行业的财务绩效分析——以 TY 控股为例. *河北企业*, (3), 125-127.
- 毕丽芸. (2022). 企业全面预算管理与绩效评价研究. *财会学习*, (19), 45-47.
- 刘秋然. (2020). 基于因子分析的通信行业企业经营绩效评价. *广西质量监督导报*, (1), 189-190.
- 刘晓玲. (2021). 混改背景下云南白药财务绩效评价——基于熵权法改进的 TOPSIS 分析方法. *商场现代化*, (8), 141-143.
- 李立鑫, & 金花玉. (2023). 基于 EVA 的 H 公司财务绩效评价研究. *产业创新研究*, (3), 167-169.
- 杨秀琼. (2020). 基于模糊 DEA 的上市商业银行财务绩效评价研究. *财会通讯*, 850(14), 100-103.
- 汪馨妮, 谢睿, & 朱家明. (2020). 基于因子分析对医药上市公司财务绩效的综合评价. *中国农业会计*, (7), 18-20.
- 张凯丽, & 孙玉忠. (2020). 高新技术企业智力资本对财务绩效影响研究. *商场现代化*, (5), 162-163.
- 张姗姗, 牛瑞萍, & 钟健. (2020). 基于平衡计分卡的商业银行绩效评价体系设计研究. *现代营销 (下旬刊)*, (6), 36-38.
- 张盍微, 张亚晴, & 穆佳维. (2023). 我国生态保护和环境治理行业企业财务绩效评价研究. *商业会计*, (20), 64-67.
- 陈付山. (2023). 江苏省医药制造业上市公司财务绩效评价. *会计师*, (4), 53-55.
- 陈亮, 刘欣慧, & 李春友. (2022). 商业银行财务绩效偏序集评价研究. *运筹与管理*, 31(1), 196-201.
- 范一粟. (2022). 基于因子分析和聚类分析的零售业上市企业财务绩效评价. *中国市场*, (8), 139-141.
- 林亚男. (2018). 基于模糊层次分析法的高校财务管理绩效评价研究. *宁夏大学学报 (人文社会科学版)*, 40(6), 117-124.



- 孟转妮. (2018). 基于雷达图法的上市公司财务绩效评价研究——以中国石油为例. *商业会计*, (7), 42-44.
- 孟婷, 朱家明, & 殷晓梅. (2020). 基于熵权-TOPSIS 对快递行业借壳上市公司财务绩效的评价. *九江学院学报 (自然科学版)*, 35(2), 51-57.
- 顾效瑜, & 朱学义. (2021). 基于高校财务绩效视角的科技绩效评价研究. *会计之友*, (23), 112-118.
- 徐雯. (2020). 市场压力、绿色创新战略与企业财务绩效. *财会通讯*, (4), 51-55.
- 董书忱. (2020). 基于 EVA 的某钢铁企业绩效评价. *会计师*, (6), 92-106.
- 童元珂, & 魏云捷. (2021). 创业板上市公司财务绩效、经营多元化与股票流动性的相关性研究. *管理评论*, 33(4), 283-294.
- 谢圣玉, & 韩旭超. (2019). 物流企业动态绩效评价方法研究. *科技创新报*, 16(32), 173-179.
- 蔡立新, & 高蔓莉. (2021). 国有资本投资公司财务绩效评价. *财会月刊*, (1), 44-51.
- 廖信林, & 杨正源. (2020). 基于熵权 TOPSIS 模型对稀土永磁上市公司财务绩效的评价. *山西能源学院学报*, 33(4), 63-66.
- Nandy, M. (2020). Is There Any Impact of R&D on Financial Performance? Evidence from Indian Pharmaceutical Companies. *FIIIB Business Review*, 9(4), 319-334.
- Tang, H., & Fang, F. (2018). A novel improvement on rank reversal in TOPSIS based on the efficacy coefficient method. *International Journal of Internet Manufacturing and Services*, 5(1), 67-84.
- Wu, Y. (2024). Study on the financial performance of the cruise industry based on entropy TOPSIS method. *International Journal of Global Economics and Management*, 3(2), 304-316.

基于 SICAS 模型的国货美妆品牌社会化媒体营销策略研究——以珀莱雅为例

SOCIAL MEDIA MARKETING STRATEGIES OF DOMESTIC BEAUTY BRANDS BASED ON THE SICAS MODEL: A CASE STUDY OF PERFECT DIARY

赵杰^{1*}, 彭兆祺², 杨宣华³

Jie Zhao^{1*}, Zhaoqi Peng², and Xuanhua Yang³

^{1,2,3} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2,3} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 59054416@qq.com

摘要

随着社会发展和消费市场的升级,美妆领域已经成为当下主流消费领域之一,在零售业中扮演着领军的角色。面对日益激烈的行业竞争和互联网时代的营销变革,国货美妆品牌营销面临着转型和升级的需求,探索适应互联网时代的品牌营销新模式已成为当前最迫切任务。SICAS 清晰地总结了 Web 2.0 时代用户消费行为模式,且全面、突出地呈现出了用户特征和营销模式的更新之处。与之前的营销理论相比, SICAS 更符合当今的时代需求,因而适用于作为当前品牌营销研究的理论基础。本文以 SICAS 模型为理论框架,选取珀莱雅作为研究对象,通过综合案例分析法、内容分析法等多种研究方法,深入探讨了珀莱雅在社交媒体营销方面的布局策略。在社交媒体背景下,了解消费者对于国货美妆品牌产品在互相感知、产生兴趣、连接沟通、购买行为、体验分享五个环节中的消费者行为,并进行数据分析。最后,对于国货美妆品牌的社交媒体营销总结得出了以下建议:整合多渠道信息触达,构建个性化双向互动体系,尝试与合作多元化借势营销,重塑线上线下新零售模式,以及维护口碑分享的可持续性。此外,还进一步细化了 SICAS 模型在美妆品牌营销传播中的应用路径,为国货美妆品牌的营销传播策略提供了补充,丰富了行业营销理论。

关键词: 社会化媒体营销 美妆品牌 SICAS 模型 珀莱雅

Abstract

With the development of the socio-economic landscape and the upgrading of the consumer market, the beauty industry has emerged as one of the mainstream consumption sectors, playing a leading role in the retail industry. Faced with intensifying industry competition and the marketing transformation brought about by the Internet era, marketing strategies for Chinese beauty brands require transformation and upgrading. Exploring new brand marketing models that adapt to the Internet era has become the most pressing task at hand. SICAS, as the latest research achievement in

the study of consumer behavior models in the current mobile internet era, provides a clear summary of user consumption behavior patterns in the Web 2.0 era, highlighting the updates in user characteristics and marketing models. Compared to previous marketing theories, SICAS is more in line with the demands of the present era, making it an applicable theoretical foundation for current brand marketing research. This paper adopts the SICAS model as the theoretical framework and selects the PROYA brand as the research subject. Through comprehensive case analysis, content analysis, and questionnaire surveys, this study delves into PROYA's strategic layout in social media marketing. Within the context of social media, consumer behavior regarding Chinese cosmetics products is investigated through surveys, covering the five stages of consumer behavior: awareness, interest, connection and communication, purchase behavior, and experience sharing. Data analysis is conducted accordingly. Finally, the study provides the following recommendations for social media marketing of Chinese beauty brands: integrating information touchpoints, establishing a personalized two-way interactive system, exploring diversified cooperative marketing approaches, reshaping online and offline new retail models, and maintaining sustainable reputation sharing. Furthermore, the application pathway of the SICAS model in the marketing communication of beauty brands is further refined, providing supplementary insights and references for marketing communication strategies of Chinese beauty brands and enriching the industry's marketing theories to some extent.

Keywords: Social Media Marketing, Beauty Brands, SICAS Model, PROYA

引言

1. 研究背景及研究意义

(1) 研究背景

近年来,美妆消费迅速兴起,正成为当前新的消费热点。大量的人口红利与市场巨大的潜力使得中国有望成为全球最大的消费市场之一。中国不断增长的中产阶层和不断提高的生活水平都为美妆市场的快速增长助力。社交媒体作为一种数字营销的重要手段,正推动了营销方式的升级,从历史的角度来看,传播方式的不断改进往往伴随着媒介的变化,如从沿街叫卖到商铺标牌、从海报到广播电视等。在社交媒体的浪潮下,市场营销传播途径的选择空间更广泛。其次,媒介接触习惯的演变开始对人们的兴趣偏好产生反作用。在移动网络时代,传播方式的碎片化、社交化、泛娱乐化等趋势已经愈加明显,从而影响了人们的审美趣味、生活方式以及消费习惯。在当今消费者喜好快速转变的背景之下,如何在注意力分散的情况下充分发挥社会化媒体的互动性和即时性,吸引消费者的关注和时间,已经成为营销升级所必须追求的方向。

(2) 研究意义

美妆行业在零售领域居领跑地位,具备不容忽视的研究价值。然而,目前的研究大部分基于过时的品牌案例,难以对新兴的年轻美妆品牌进行深入分析,这也就导致整个行业对这类新兴品牌缺乏透彻的研究。另外,前期的案例研究中存有部分品牌经营不善等缺陷,

其研究结论已日趋失去符合时代需求的应用价值，难以为当前美妆行业内部新品牌的发展提供有效参考。针对国内美妆品牌的发展提出普适性、建设性的建议，为其品牌营销提供可行性的思路，进而促进企业二次增长曲线的提升。

2. 研究内容及研究方法

（1）研究内容

以国货美妆品牌珀莱雅的社会化媒体营销实践为研究对象，重点对珀莱雅在各大社会化媒体平台上的官方账号的内容展开分析，具体有微博、抖音、小红书、bilibili 等。作为目前居于国货美妆市场首位的美妆品牌，珀莱雅在社会化媒体营销及品牌传播方面都有着不俗的表现。

（2）研究方法

案例分析法：以珀莱雅品牌为研究对象，探究其社会化媒体营销策略。主要通过开展个案研究，剖析珀莱雅品牌在社会化媒体营销营销方面的成功之处。

内容分析法：研究过程将对珀莱雅在各大社会化媒体平台上的官方账号的内容展开分析，包括微博、微信等。对上述品牌账号的内容及其流量情况做详细地统计分析，以此挖掘背后的营销策略逻辑。

3. 研究综述

（1）文献研究

在美妆品牌营销传播的理论研究方面，相关理论基础主要来源于营销学、传播学以及心理学等学科的相关知识。20 世纪 60 年代，密歇根大学教授小威廉·D.佩勒尔特和 E.杰罗姆·麦卡锡（2002）曾提出“4P 理论”，即针对产品、价格、渠道、促销四个方面进行组合营销，该理论至今仍然具有一定的应用价值。到了 90 年代，经济环境与市场生态都发生了深刻变化，买方市场逐步占据主导，消费者的主动性和个性化需求开始体现。唐·E.舒尔茨和菲利普·J.凯奇（2019）在市场竞争和顾客地位不断提升的语境下，提出了“4R 营销理论”，该理论从关联、反应、关系以及报酬四个方面对企业与客户之间的互动进行了深入研究，以主张实现互动的双赢效果。唐·E.舒尔茨（2013）的 SIVA 理论一解决方案和途径，指出互联网时代的营销要以消费者意图为起点，了解消费者的痛点，抛弃粗放型的流量运营方式。

关于美妆品牌营销的研究，Shen 和 Bissell（2013）两位学者对美妆品牌如何利用社交，从而提高品牌知名度和增强品牌忠诚度进行了调查。他们认为媒体消费模式的变化已经导致品牌将重点从产品转移到人，从信息传递转变为信息交换。学者白雪（2016）详细探讨了欧莱雅品牌文化在中国市场的呈现及其应对策略，并对其对于中国年轻女性的影响做了深入的剖析。刘烁（2014）对于该品牌在广告、公共关系及销售等方面所采用的策略进行了深入的综述。彭甜（2012）明确指出国内男性化妆品广告存在同质化、沿袭女性广告、投放策略不科学等问题。

另外，围绕特定的传播形式或传播渠道进行研究的也不在少数。梅楠（2017）清晰阐述了“网红经济”的产业链构成，并同时深度探究了其中“网红模式”可能存在的问题。刘赫（2019）提出，从 KOL 专业度、知名度、产品涉入度、互动性、同质性以及内容的质量和时效性等维度出发，去考察美妆意见领袖在产品营销过程中的价值体现。聂平（2018）的收集

了部分具有代表性的美妆品牌，通过对其产品的色彩和质感信息做整理统计，分析色彩营销在美妆品牌传播中的应用价值。

（2）文献述评

美妆行业作为高度依赖消费者感知与情感联结的领域，其营销传播策略的构建始终围绕理论创新与实践探索展开。本文通过梳理相关文献，从理论基础与应用研究两方面评述美妆品牌营销传播的研究进展。

美妆品牌营销的理论基础根植于营销学经典理论的迭代。从麦卡锡的“4P 理论”；到劳特朋的“4C 理论”将重心转向消费者需求，推动品牌从单向输出转为双向互动；再到舒尔茨的“4R 理论”进一步深化了品牌与消费者的动态联系。“SIVA 理论”聚焦互联网时代的精准营销，强调以消费者痛点为起点，通过提供解决方案增强品牌价值。这一理论脉络清晰地反映了营销逻辑从“产品主导”向“消费者主权”的转型，为美妆品牌应对市场变化提供了多元视角。

在实践层面，学者们围绕美妆品牌的传播策略展开多维度研究。首先，社交媒体与消费者互动成为核心议题。社交媒体的兴起促使品牌从“信息传递”转向“关系构建”，通过内容共创提升忠诚度。KOL 的专业度、互动性等维度直接影响营销效果，凸显意见领袖在美妆传播中的枢纽作用。其次，本土化与细分市场策略备受关注。国际品牌通过文化适配策略渗透中国年轻女性市场。此外，从网红经济与色彩营销切入，探讨新兴传播形式的价值与挑战，体现了研究视角的多样化。

现有研究虽成果丰硕，但仍存在不足。其一，理论整合性不足，多数研究孤立应用单一理论；其二，研究对象集中于头部品牌与女性市场，对中小品牌及男性、银发等细分群体的研究较少。综上，美妆品牌营销传播研究在理论与实践的互动中不断深化，但面对快速变迁的市场环境，仍需在理论延展性及技术前瞻性上持续拓展。

内容

理论基础

1. 社会化媒体概念

由于互联网技术形态的变化，对于社会化媒体的定义，学界和业界目前都未达成共识，但其核心要素与特征是持续存在的（Obar & Wildman, 2015）。社交媒体服务所独有的四个共同特征是：基于 Web 2.0 的互联网应用；用户生成内容；用户创建的个人资料；由个人资料之间的连接形成的社会网络。社会化媒体的体系结构可分为三个层次：首先是底层技术层次，支持并原理性地构建社会化媒体技术；其次是中间的应用层次与产品层次，通过应用特定的技术构建相关的应用软件，实现社会化媒体应用；最后是高层次的平台层次，由某一特定产品的所有用户和运营者所构成，实现了社会化媒体活动的整体环境。在 CIC 发布的《2019 年中国社会化媒体生态概览白皮书》中，社会化媒体的涵盖范围包括复合媒体、核心社会化媒体、衍生社会化媒体三大类（Kantar Group, 2019）。

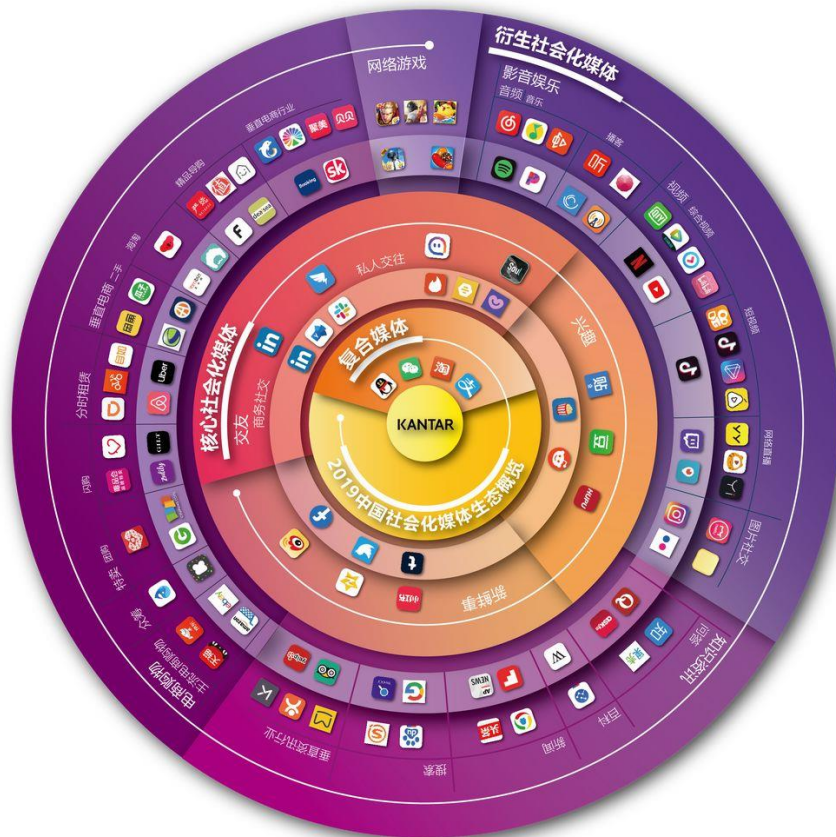


图 1: 社会化媒体涵盖范围

2. 社会化媒体营销理论

社会化媒体营销它指利用各类社会化媒体平台提升企业、品牌、产品、个人或组织的知名度、认可度，以达到直接或间接营销目的的活动。就市场经济而言，社会化媒体营销形式相比于其他形式更受欢迎。综合来看，社会化媒体营销的特点有以下四个特点：（1）参与性。（2）双向沟通性。（3）消费者导向性。（4）传播性。针对社会化媒体领域的持续探究能够对企业营销策略和思路方面产生深远的影响。相比传统媒体的广告宣传手段，社会化媒体的发展和应用将会加强用户在销售过程中的引导力度。

基于 SICAS 的珀莱雅品牌社会化媒体营销现状分析

1. 品牌发展历程与现状

珀莱雅品牌创立于 2003 年，2006 年成立有限公司。珀莱雅通过布局二三线市场的日化专营店起步，快速成长。2012 年成立美丽谷电子商务公司，开始布局线上渠道，但彼时重心仍为线下。随着线下饱和和线上兴起。2018 年提出“三驾马车”战略，重点发展线上渠道。2020 年进一步提出“6*N”战略，产品端推出大单品、渠道端发力抖音电商、品牌端向平台化升级。2023 年，珀莱雅单品牌年收入突破 50 亿元大关，几乎是现有国货美妆中年收入规模最大的品牌。

2. 基于 SICAS 模型的珀莱雅社会化媒体营销策略分析

(1) 消费者感知：从依赖广告到用心倾听

在过去，传统的品牌营销主要依赖于大众媒体广告的单向传播方式。然而，随着移动互联时代的兴起，传统媒体的信息传播垄断状态被打破，品牌营销拥有了更多快速接触消费者的渠道可以选择。新媒体的即时性及平等性属性对营销环境具有重要影响，为品牌营销注入新的生机和活力的同时，也为品牌与消费者之间的相互交流及感知提供了更加优越的平台。因此，为了吸引消费者的及时关注，品牌需主动感知消费者需求并在营销环节中传达响应。在传播学模式演变的背景下，传播形式正在从单向直线型转变为循环互动型，信息反馈环节对于整个传播过程来说显得尤为重要（Williams & Merten, 2011）。为此，SICAS 模型引入回馈率作为企业感知能力的衡量指标。品牌需要更加努力地去了解消费者的需求，并从依赖广告向用心倾听转变，以挖掘市场信号、提高品牌传播的影响力，以吸引消费者的关注。

本文收集整理市场主流美妆品牌在社会化媒体上的投放情况，并对其与珀莱雅品牌进行对比分析，从比较直观的角度展示珀莱雅品牌在社会化媒体营销方面的相关偏向。这里只展示可以收集到的品牌官方账号下的信息数据，并以目前较为主流的微信、微博、小红书、抖音、bilibili 五大平台为代表展开分析。针对同一平台上可能有多个官方账号的情况，为了确保对比研究的高效、有序、可操作，本文统一选取搜索结果中粉丝体量最大的官方账号进行样本搜集和分析。统计维度大致包括开通时间，发布内容总数，粉丝数量，点赞、收藏、阅读和评论数量等，不同平台的统计项目根据具体数据公开情况做个别调整。数据来源品牌账号首页简介以及新榜数据、波波数据、西瓜数据等第三方大数据平台统计结果，最终得到的美妆品牌各平台账号及其相关数据如下表。

表 1: 美妆品牌社会化媒体投放情况统计表

	微信					微博				小红书				抖音				bilibili			
	开通时间	预估活跃粉丝数	头条平均阅读	平均在看数	平均点赞数	开通时间	内容数量	粉丝数量	转评赞	开通时间	粉丝数	笔记数	赞藏总数	开通时间	内容数量	粉丝数量	点赞总量	开通时间	视频数量	粉丝数量	获赞数
珀莱雅	2014年1月	22.7w	3903	15	25	2010年8月	12490	125.3w	1816.4w	2019年6月	17.5w	768	82.21w	2020年8月	425	594.8w	364.7w	2020年6月	75	9633	40.4w



	微信					微博				小红书				抖音				bilibili			
	开通时间	预估活跃粉丝数	头条平均阅读	平均在看数	平均点赞数	开通时间	内容数量	粉丝数量	转评赞	开通时间	粉丝数	笔记数	赞藏总数	开通时间	内容数量	粉丝数量	点赞总量	开通时间	视频数量	粉丝数量	获赞数
珀莱雅	2016年9月	100w+	35481	30	221	2016年10月	3984	57.3w	2652.8w	2018年7月	208.67w	1523	769.16w	2018年7月	1618	609.7w	3663.6w	2018年8月	181	6.8w	39.1w
巴黎欧莱雅	2012年12月	46.6w	6.2w	53	268	2010年4月	24654	268w	11000w	2017年9月	37.78w	879	121.62w	2018年9月	781	485.8w	979.2w	2020年6月	36	4.8w	14.7w
OLAY	2013年2月	75.9w	2.3w	48	189	2009年8月	19933	248.2w	5849w	2018年5月	36.64w	645	75.54w	2018年9月	265	276.9w	691.9w	2019年4月	34	6575	8w
相宜本草	2013年11月	14w	2687	2	4	2010年7月	12665	75.3w	611w	2018年9月	3.24w	224	7.78w	2019年3月	199	25.8w	35.8w	—	—	—	—
迪奥	2013年7月	100w+	6594	8	35	2011年5月	10015	126.5w	43800w	2019年6月	47.39w	3789	341.54w	2018年4月	1328	170.1w	857.8w	—	—	—	—
悦诗风吟	2014年6月	62.6w	11563	5	9	2011年9月	15696	471.7w	2790.8w	2018年3月	45.78w	831	58.16w	2018年9月	500	80.1w	376.6w	2016年10月	50	3257	324

通过观察统计数据，对比分析品牌间的具体差异，可以得出珀莱雅官方账号社会化媒体营销的几个特征：

(1) 相较于其他平台，珀莱雅在抖音的社会化媒体营销具有明显优势。抖音电商部门于 2020 年 6 月成立后，而珀莱雅于当年 8 月便已入驻抖音，是最早布局抖音渠道的国货美妆品牌之一，珀莱雅的粉丝数量远超其他国货品牌。

(2) 内容更新频繁，互动性强，用户粘性高，在各大平台综合发力，基本 都能维持较高的粉丝量和点赞、收藏、评论量，受众回馈率高。

(3) 平台类型涉猎广泛，通过多样化的信息曝光，全方位接触目标消费人 群。图中的平台 bilibili 作为国内以 00 后为代表的年轻世代聚集的视频平台，目标人群与珀莱雅的年轻化营销策略相符，综合商业价值非常可观。

总体而言，珀莱雅各平台账号整体运营虽弱于国际一线大牌，但在国货中处于领先地位。较高的粉丝数量和人群互动帮助珀莱雅加强了消费者对其品牌形象的认知。可以看出建立全渠道多维度信息触达是珀莱雅社会化媒体营销的基础策略之一，在扩大品牌影响力方面发挥重要作用。

强绑定“早 C 晚 A”，开启爆品之路：2021 年，珀莱雅升级红宝石精华、双抗精华两款单品。虽然定位强功效型产品，但珀莱雅并没有像 The Ordinary、HFP 那样以成分直接命名，而是依托当时风靡社交平台的“早 C 晚 A”，对二者进行绑定式营销。珀莱雅通过强绑定“早 C 晚 A”这一概念，一举实现了突围。珀莱雅自 2021 年下半年开始，其热度走势基本与“早 C 晚 A”的热度走势基本相符合。珀莱雅在“早 C 晚 A”小红书笔记评论词云中联想度仅次于科颜氏，后者是欧莱雅旗下长期主打功效成分的护肤品牌，拥有多项专利，价格也相对更高。其小红书“珀莱雅早 c 晚 a”的话题浏览总量超过 99.28% 的同类话题，成功让大批消费者开始感知珀莱雅品牌及珀莱雅主推的“早 C 晚 A”大单品。



图 2：“早 C 晚 A”搜索指数

(2) 兴趣与互动：从洞察到响应

抖音：布局长尾达人，深化头部合作。珀莱雅在年战略升级后开始寻求头部 KOL 合作，强化提升消费者对品牌形象的认知。在抖音，公司与头部 KOL 的合作始于 2018 年底，而后公司与李佳琦合作不断深化。从达人按粉丝数划分的结构看，珀莱雅粉丝数大于 500 万的头部达人占比近 3%。中长尾账号视频包括护肤、好物、剧情等多种类型。

话题#珀莱雅#下共有 2.51 万人参与，累计 8949 个视频、7.53 亿次播放。全站搜索珀莱雅，排行前三的视频点赞量都超 20 万。其中热度排名第二的是达人李娃娃发布的一则原创剧情视频，30.2 万点赞，1.7 万转发。该视频以“性别不是边界”为主题，倡导性别平等的理念，贴合受众心理，体现了极强的内容创作能力和消费者洞察。

bilibili：代入 Z+世代语境。B 站因其最垂直的内容、最高质量的粉丝、相对开放的电商生态以及适宜深度种草，而在众多平台中显得突出。珀莱雅于 2020 年 6 月入驻 B 站，截至 2024 年 5 月 29 日，珀莱雅官方账号的获赞总数达 40.4 万，超越了“网红品牌”完美日记。珀莱雅的 b 站营销同样没有照搬其它平台的内容，而是另外打造了一套内容创意体系。珀莱雅曾举办二次元营销主题活动#99 分玩家#，以视频短片的形式，精准触及二次元 95 后圈层人群。此外，珀莱雅于 2022 年妇女节在 B 站联合用户女足王霜发布的主题短片《谢谢参与》也收获了 72.5 万的播放量。

在 B 站美护爱好者中，精致白领人群占比 41%，其中资深白领占比 24%。一大批 B 站年轻人在选购美妆个护时，已经不再以彩妆为主，而是以抗衰类的功效护肤品为主，且看重产品本身是否有用。因此在 B 站 KOL 的投放上，珀莱雅将重点放在了产品测评，注重原创内容产出，灵活运营网络流行语和互动贴近年轻受众。

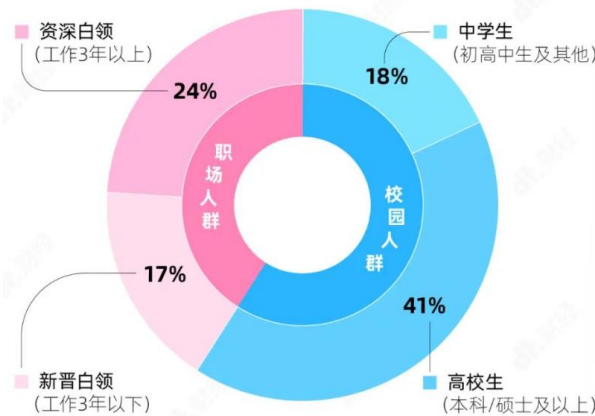


图 3: B 站护肤爱好者人群比例

播客：挖掘声音独特价值。近两年，随着各个平台流量红利进入末期，中文播客又一次进入商业品牌的视野。相较于其他渠道，播客营销的两大优势是：

(1) 投放性价比较高。微信阅读量均价是 1.5 元/次，B 站观看量均价为 0.6 -1 元/次，相比之下，播客收听量均价是 0.05-0.1 元/次。

(2) 受众对播客中的广告接受度较高。调研显示，接近九成的中国播客听众对播客商业化持正面态度。三分之一的受访者甚至对播客主播或者嘉宾具有粉丝心理，这也进一步加深了听众对某一播客节目及主播的黏性。

播客营销的最大区别在于长周期的内容力和影响力，也就是作用在品牌上的长尾效应，通过长时间的沉浸来塑造与用户的连接，潜移默化地完成品牌的塑造。珀莱雅曾多次

联合播客，以真诚的声音表达当做品牌理念的扩音器，如联合文学主题播客跳岛 FM 打造了一期母亲节特辑，引发了消费者更多关于母亲、关于家庭责任的讨论和思考。

（3）联接与沟通：从连接到联结

珀莱雅品牌营销以消费者思维为基础，采用全方位、多形式、深层次的立体式传播策略。品牌注重挖掘与其他方面的契合点，建立联系并结合形成独特的品牌风格。这种综合的营销方法避免了简单的网络链接和强制导流，提高了转化率，并避免给品牌带来负面影响。

珀莱雅选择的都是年轻流量明星，粉丝群体相对比较低龄，通过选择年轻有流量的代言人触达年轻群体，获得年轻化标签。联手《航海王》、《山海经》等 IP 资源进行跨界整合营销。在抖音平台发起了一些年轻人会关注的原创话题，如#年轻不慌#、#趁年轻，为爱去冒险#等，直达年轻群体，借此使得品牌在抖音吸引到对抗初老有需求的年轻客户群体。

（4）购买：从单一到融合

在 SICAS 模型中，用户的消费行为不仅仅局限于电子商务网站之中。在各类第三方应用，尤其是社交网络，都可能触发消费，成为消费者的购买起点。珀莱雅早期深耕线下，2017 年开始逐步发力线上渠道。以珀莱雅在抖音布局的电商为例。在成交贡献上，珀莱雅以直播为主，最初主要是达播，后续慢慢收缩了达播，追加了对品牌自播的投入，已实现以品牌自播为主。在品牌自播方面，采取“错峰全天候开播”的策略，如珀莱雅时光秘密和珀莱雅品牌直播账号集中在早上 6 点开播。通过账号接力赛的方式，从早上 6 点到晚上都有账号开播。

珀莱雅公司利用社交媒体平台一键集成销售的策略，极大地简化了消费路径，减少了顾客从兴趣激发到搜索再到购买的过程，从而有效缩小了流量的损失。通过多触点全网覆盖，利用传播矩阵尽可能地截获流量，然后进入流量闭环，最大限度实现流量转化，真正从流量到销量。

（5）分享：从 KOL 到素人 KOC

营销学中，口碑通常用作生产者以外的个人对企业、品牌、产品或商家作出的明示或暗示性评价。而口碑营销则是一种企业有意识、有计划、有策略地利用人际网络进行宣传的营销行为，以期通过积极正向口碑的传播来影响消费者态度和消费行为。口碑营销被称为“零号媒介”，具有低成本但强大影响力的特点，在市场营销中广泛应用。

近几年，口碑营销在促进消费者的购买行为上显得越来越具有控制力。消费者在众多选择面前感到困惑，从过去的买不到变成了不知道买什么好。因此，“安利”和“种草”成为了流行的生活方式。当今的媒体技术的飞速发展正在不断重构着整个传播生态，对于口碑传播而言，开放和社会化的媒介平台为其提供了更广阔的发展前景。用户生成内容（UGC）在口碑营销领域占据重要地位，口碑传播中反映的消费者情感倾向对品牌形象塑造具有重要影响。

因此，珀莱雅除了向 KOL 大量投放营销内容之外，还重视对素人 UGC 进行积极的开发。UGC 的分享仅充实了品牌账号的市场营销内容，同时还有助于提升消费者对品牌的形象印象和品牌信任度。此外，这些活动既能够有效地实现促销目标，又能够激发 UGC 的创作精力以及内容创造力，大幅度提升了有关品牌和商品的内容在各大社交媒体平台上的数量和质量。

珀莱雅品牌社会化媒体营销现存问题

1. 缺乏潜在消费者触达

目前珀莱雅未在其他主流平台上进行广泛、有效的营销推广。在抖音、小红书等平台上，珀莱雅仍然采取机械式转发广告推广信息，未能深度结合网络平台上热点新闻。在平台上，珀莱雅品牌广告营销内容质量较差，主要围绕产品介绍和折扣信息，内容多重重复单一，缺乏特色，无创新性。营销内容缺乏和热点话题的结合，缺乏创意，使得营销内容杂乱，难以提升品牌热度。当消费者主动搜索该珀莱雅时，只能看到机械式转发，消费者无法感知品牌的文化和形象。

2. 营销传播方式单一

在珀莱雅品牌的营销上，常规的方式多依靠扩大广告投放以提高品牌曝光量，但由于媒体的垄断和单向传播限制，这种传播方式难于真正实现品牌影响力的扩大，同时还存在效率低、成本高以及效力短等问题。在社会化媒体平台上，传统国货美妆品牌只是注册官方账号，并以机械式方式发布相关消息，导致其无法通过网络营销取得令人满意的营销效果，并因此而使得企业收益不断下降。因此，珀莱雅品牌在品牌营销思维上存在显著滞后，采取了过于单一的营销措施，忽略了社会化媒体平台的重要性，因而让社会化媒体平台的宣传推广效果十分有限，难以吸引到潜在客户的关注，并无法取得预期的营销效果。

3. 缺乏与年轻消费者的有效沟通

珀莱雅的营销策略中，提出了年轻化的口号，进行了战术层面的年轻化（如请“小鲜肉”代言）但未从战略上真正改变，因此不能获得年轻消费者的认可。在营销侧，珀莱雅在借势营销时通常只依靠文案概念海报，很难引起年轻消费者的关注和共鸣。现在年轻消费者是美妆产品的购买主力，缺乏与年轻消费者的有效沟通，不利于品牌营销。珀莱雅应该认真了解消费者的想法、需求，才能更好的生产出消费者想要的产品。

4. 低效的购买渠道

一方面，珀莱雅品牌企业在线上销售中普遍存在服务不专业的问题，珀莱雅在很多社会化媒体平台上未配置客服人员，很多消费者想要了解产品时，没有人员应答，使得消费者对该品牌产生抵触。即便配置的客服人员，但客服人员对于产品并营销策略不了解，一问三不知，无法给消费者提供专业服务，从而降低了消费者对于产品的购买意向。另一方面，在线下门店管理中，珀莱雅门店装饰缺乏视觉吸引。在消费者进行门店消费时，服务人员大多只能提供产品介绍的服务。服务单一导致消费者体验感差。此外，门店的服务人员缺乏统一培训，服务质量参差不齐。

5. 口碑传播效果弱

珀莱雅品牌大多依靠传统口碑。在传统口碑中，口碑传播双方的强联结关系使得其对于顾客态度、购买行为具有极大的说服效果。然而，与传统口碑相比，网络口碑的能见度和传播效果远远超过传统口碑。但珀莱雅并未引导消费者在社会化媒体上的口碑传播。

珀莱雅品牌社会化媒体营销策略建议

1. 整合多渠道信息触达

建议采用珀莱雅公司的全渠道多维度信息触达战略，大力整合数字化营销资源，并且积极运用互联网媒介优势，以期能够更全面地推广本土化美妆品牌（Van Dijck & Poell, 2013）。通过延伸更多的信息触网，美妆品牌能够在主流平台上进行广泛的营销推广，如微博、微信、小红书、抖音、快手、B 站等，让平台为品牌提高感知量以及感知率赋能，从而在美妆市场中获得更好的发展机遇。

珀莱雅应该保持一定的敏锐性，及时感知并灵活应对数字营销的迭代，顺应消费升级与数字化变革。除了在相对成熟的平台上，不断进行营销内容方面的创意产出，还要注重发掘、利用、甚至是培育新兴平台的商业价值，为品牌营销开拓增长空间，在新的场域抢占先机（Gunelius, 2010）。珀莱雅团队正是凭借敏锐的商业嗅觉，第一时间察觉小红书平台的营销价值潜力，靠“早 C 晚 A”话题迅速提升品牌认知。同时，充分利用平台提供的巨大数据优势，对消费者的偏好与行为进行深入分析，并迅速响应市场需求，快速推出新产品，并针对不同人群推广营销策略以及服务体系，持续提高品牌的认知度与美誉度。在此过程中，品牌与平台形成了相辅相成的良性循环，双方在互相推动下迅速发展壮大，并最终实现传播效力以及共同利益的最大化。

2. 构建个性化双向互动体系

如何改变营销单一的传播方式，更好地利用多元化传播途径，提升品牌曝光率，增强品牌影响力，是摆在珀莱雅方面前的一个重要问题。在互联网营销时代中，珀莱雅品牌必须关注与洞察消费者的需求以及兴趣，通过恰当的方式、话题与内容与消费者互动，建立起消费者以及品牌之间的良好关系，得到消费者持续稳固的好感。品牌应以建立双向互动体系为核心，通过采用消费者真正喜闻乐见的方式，潜移默化地传递品牌的核心价值，增强与消费者的情感联系，共同推动品牌的发展壮大（唐兴通, 2012）。

在构建双向互动体系的过程中，必须关注个性化因素的重要性。个性化主要体现在两个方面：一是尊重用户个性，无论是产品设计上选择丰富品类或是针对性定位，还是一对一服务、私域流量运营，都是为了满足用户个性；二是尊重平台个性，利用平台自身特点以及特性，构建出符合平台文化与氛围的个性化互动方式。通过这样的个性化策略，在双向互动营销的过程中，可以有效提高用户互动率、转化率与忠诚度。

3. 尝试合作多元化借势营销

珀莱雅借势营销并不是单纯地“跟风”，而是筛选并选择合适的合作伙伴，包括其他品牌、IP、行业内主流意见领袖等，以实现预期的营销效果。借势营销策略将品牌话题与热点事件进行对接，带动品牌传播与影响力的扩大（彭兰, 2015）。从代言人、IP，再到抖音原创话题以及综艺宣传，珀莱雅有目的地通过营销侧的曝光，获取更多精准性年轻消费群体。此外，诸如杜蕾斯这样联结热门事件、话题，借助话题热度开展营销推广的方式，也能够给美妆品牌提供一些借鉴启示。美妆产品的品类特性对美妆品牌的营销策略选择有着重要影响。无论采用活泼或是严肃的路线，珀莱雅都应积极探索更加多元化的借势营销策略，以便通过合作实现效益的最大化，并进一步丰富品牌的形象。

4. 重塑线上线下零售新模式

随着信息技术快速发展,互联网普及率不断提高,电商、移动互联网的兴起,传统的商业逻辑和商业模式正面临着全新的挑战(Peter & Olson, 2015)。在新时代下,随着市场需求和消费者行为的快速变化,珀莱雅需要适应新零售模式的到来,打通线上线下的销售渠道,拓展跨平台流量转化,推进线上线下消费“无缝对接”。

当前的网络消费行为已经不再局限于电商平台,已经渗透到了人们的日常网络生活的各个方面。珀莱雅品牌需要进一步加速全网平台的布局,实现平台之间的对接与流量闭环,以更好地实现内容营销以及产品销售的有效结合,提高品牌影响力以及销售转化率。同时,为了简化转场流程,减少潜在消费者的流失,珀莱雅还需要在社会化媒体平台与销售之间建立直接链接,实现一键直达购买页面的功能,进一步提高用户购买决策的便捷性与购买转化率。

5. 维护口碑分享的可持续性

消费升级现象不仅为普通消费者带来了更多的自主选择机会,同时也伴随着选择困难症这一恼人问题的出现,引起了消费者对于购物选择的疲软情感表现。由此,灵活运用口碑传播策略来引导消费决策的趋势逐渐显现。

对珀莱雅而言,其首要任务在于学会更为巧妙的手段,以唤起UGC口碑分享的积极性。同时,在各大网络平台上寻找并培养一批高度忠诚度、活跃度强的粉丝,并依据其所实现的尺度来增强品牌所拥有的知名度及美誉度。其次,对于存在珀莱雅品控争议和虚假营销等问题而言,有必要进行反思和深入思考。以期提升其产品内在品质,并借此激发品牌自身发展的内生动力。珀莱雅应当增加研发投入,通过产品生产过程优化等手段,以确保产品成分的安全性和比例的科学性,从而提升品牌的竞争力。

结论与建议

经济发展和技术革新对传统品牌营销产生了巨大冲击和变革,互联网时代催生了新的营销模式。国货美妆品牌在追赶国际品牌道路上的成功发展离不开有效的品牌营销,其中包括了珀莱雅等国货美妆品牌的成功案例。本文以SICAS模型为理论框架,选取珀莱雅品牌作为研究对象,深入探讨了珀莱雅在社会化媒体营销方面的布局策略。在社会化媒体背景下,了解消费者对于国货美妆产品在互相感知、产生兴趣、连接沟通、购买行为、体验分享五个环节中的消费者行为,并进行数据分析。

最后,对于国货美妆品牌的社会化媒体营销总结得出了以下建议:整合多渠道信息触达,构建个性化双向互动体系,尝试与合作多元化借势营销,重塑线上线下新零售模式,以及维护口碑分享的可持续性。然而,在研究过程中,本文存在一些不足之处。首先,数据获取和分析方面存在主要局限性。由于数据来源的限制,本研究所采用的数据相对有限。深度商业数据的获取因门槛较高而难以完全获取。因此本研究只能尽可能利用公开信息进行分析,但数据准确性和代表性方面难免存在偏差。其次,本研究在对珀莱雅品牌营销实践的归纳方面可能存在疏漏,仍有进一步完善的空间。

参考文献

- 小威廉·D.佩勒尔特, & E.杰罗姆·麦卡锡. (2002). *市场营销学基础: 全球管理视角*. 机械工业出版社.
- 白雪. (2016). *法国化妆品文化在中国的表现及其对中国女性的影响* [硕士论文]. 广东外语外贸大学.
- 刘烁. (2014). *法国欧莱雅的中国营销及跨文化分析* [硕士论文]. 华中师范大学.
- 刘赫. (2019). *美妆意见领袖对消费者购买意愿的影响研究* [硕士论文]. 华南理工大学.
<https://doi.org/10.27151/d.cnki.ghnlu.2019.001020>
- 聂平. (2018). *基于色彩营销理论的化妆品彩妆产品色彩与质感应用研究* [硕士论文]. 上海交通大学.
- 唐·E.舒尔茨, & 菲利普·J.凯奇. (2019). *全球整合营销传播*. 机械工业出版社.
- 唐·E.舒尔茨, 董婧, 刘志一, & 王安妮. (2013). 整合营销传播与未来——美国西北大学唐·E·舒尔茨教授北大演讲实录. *广告大观: 理论版*, (6), 4-9.
- 唐兴通. (2012). *社会化媒体营销大趋势: 策略与方法*. 清华大学出版社.
- 梅楠. (2017). 基于社交网络的“网红经济”营销模式分析. *现代传播 (中国传媒大学学报)*, 39(3), 164-165.
- 彭兰. (2015). 从依赖“传媒”到依赖“人媒”——社会化媒体时代的营销变革. *杭州师范大学学报: 社会科学版*, 37(5), 105-110.
- 彭甜. (2012). *基于营销传播角度探析国内男性化妆品广告* [硕士论文]. 中南民族大学.
- Gunelius, S. (2010). *30-minute social media marketing: Step-by-step techniques to spread the word about your business: Social media marketing in 30 minutes a day*. McGraw Hill Professional.
- Kantar Group. (2019). *2019 年中国社会化媒体生态概览白皮书*. 搜狐网.
https://www.sohu.com/a/331821412_2040782020/10/22
- Obar, J. A., & Wildman, S. (2015). Social media definition and the governance challenge: An introduction to the special issue. *Telecommunications policy*, 39(9), 745-750.
- Peter, J. P., & Olson J. C. (2015). *消费者行为与营销战略*. 东北财经大学出版社.
- Shen, B., & Bissell, K. (2013). Social media, social me: A content analysis of beauty companies' use of Facebook in marketing and branding. *Journal of Promotion Management*, 19(5), 629-651.
- Van Dijck, J., & Poell, T. (2013). Understanding social media logic. *Media and Communication*, 1(1), 2-14.
- Williams, A. L., & Merten, M. J. (2011). iFamily: Internet and social media technology in the family context. *Family and Consumer Sciences Research Journal*, 40(2), 150-170.

基于消费者行为理论的祈福文化珠宝设计影响机制研究

THE INFLUENCE MECHANISM OF BLESSING CULTURE JEWELRY DESIGN ON CONSUMER BEHAVIOR BASED ON CONSUMER BEHAVIOR THEORY

徐晓丹^{1*}, 钟远波², 赵志安³, 邹之瑞⁴

Xiaodan Xu^{1*}, Yuanbo Zhong², Zhian Zhao³, and Zhirui Zou⁴

^{1,2,3,4} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2,3,4} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 937537644@qq.com

摘要

中国祈福文化源远流长，在现代社会依然影响着消费者的购买决策。珠宝作为承载祈福寓意的重要媒介其设计和市场表现受到多重因素的影响。本研究立足于消费者购买行为视角，综合运用文献研究、半结构化访谈等研究方法，系统构建中国消费者购买祈福文化珠宝的影响机制模型。研究结果可为珠宝设计师和市场营销者提供有价值的参考，以提升祈福文化珠宝的市场竞争力。

关键词: 祈福文化 珠宝首饰设计 消费者行为

Abstract

China's blessing culture has a long history and continues to influence consumer purchasing decisions in modern society. As an important medium for conveying blessing meanings, jewelry design and market performance are affected by multiple factors. This study, grounded in the perspective of consumer purchasing behavior, employs a combination of literature research and semi-structured interviews to systematically construct a mechanism model of influencing factors for Chinese consumers' purchase of blessing culture jewelry. The research findings can provide valuable insights for jewelry designers and marketers to enhance the market competitiveness of blessing culture jewelry.

Keywords: Blessing Culture, Jewelry Design, Consumer Behavior

引言

祈福文化在中国有着悠久的历史在珠宝首饰设计中得到了广泛应用。从古代的玉佩、护身符到现代的生肖饰品、转运珠等，祈福文化珠宝承载着美好祝愿，吸引着不同年龄和社会阶

层的消费者。随着社会经济发展和消费升级，消费者在购买祈福文化珠宝时的行为特征和决策机制愈发复杂。因此，研究这一领域对于珠宝行业的设计创新和市场推广具有重要意义。

研究背景

珠宝首饰作为文化的载体，承载着人们的审美追求，反映了消费者的文化认同和情感寄托。中国的祈福文化历史悠久，其元素和符号被赋予了丰富的寓意，如福、禄、寿、财等，广泛应用于各类设计之中，代表人们对美好生活的向往和祝愿。近年来，随着中国经济的快速发展和居民生活水平的提高，消费者对珠宝首饰的需求呈现出多元化、个性化的趋势，对具有文化寓意产品的需求日益增长。祈福文化珠宝首饰凭借其独特的文化寓意和设计感，满足了消费者的情感需求，逐渐在市场中占据重要地位。

中国政府强调文化自信的建设，鼓励传统文化的传承与创新，为珠宝首饰行业提供了新的增长点和发展机遇。通过推动地方特色文化元素的产业化发展，如将祈福文化的元素融入首饰设计，不仅增强了消费者的文化认同感，也为相关产业带来了新的增长动力。此外，国家对于推动品牌国际化也给予了大力支持，中国珠宝品牌正利用中国传统祈福文化的独特魅力开拓海外市场，提升品牌形象和市场影响力。

当前珠宝首饰设计在运用祈福文化方面存在诸多问题，如设计同质化现象严重，对祈福文化的挖掘不够深入，未能充分展现其丰富内涵，导致产品无法与消费者产生深层次的情感共鸣。同时，针对消费者对祈福文化相关珠宝首饰的审美需求和消费行为的研究还不够深入，珠宝企业在市场定位和产品设计时缺乏精准依据，难以制定出有效的设计与营销策略。因此，深入研究基于消费者行为模型的祈福文化珠宝首饰设计是顺应市场需求的必然选择，也是推动传统文化与现代设计深度融合的重要探索。

研究意义

在当今经济全球化和文化多元化的时代背景下，文化产业在世界经济体系中的地位愈发凸显，成为推动经济增长和社会发展的力量。祈福文化珠宝首饰作为文化产业的重要分支，融合了珠宝的艺术价值与祈福文化的精神内涵，具有极为广阔的市场发展潜力。通过本研究，可以为珠宝设计师和品牌经营者提供科学的设计评价体系，帮助他们更好地把握市场需求，提高产品的市场竞争力，促进文化产业的繁荣发展。

从理论意义来看，本研究就中国消费者购买祈福文化珠宝的影响机制进行系统的分析，创新性地构建了一套模型体系，拓展了设计师对于传统文化元素应用的视野，丰富了珠宝首饰设计的理论基础，为该领域的研究开辟了新的方向。同时，推动传统文化的创新应用，揭示消费者行为与设计的内在联系，为理解消费者在珠宝首饰设计中的心理和行为过程提供了坚实的理论依据。

从实践意义来看，本研究构建的评价体系能够帮助品牌经营者全面分析市场竞争对手，明确自身品牌的优劣势，从而制定差异化竞争策略，提升竞争优势。为文化传播者提供丰富素材和创新思路，助力其深入挖掘祈福文化珠宝首饰背后的文化价值，并以更具吸引力的方式传播祈福文化，扩大文化传播范围，提升祈福文化珠宝首饰的文化影响力。此外，为珠宝设计师和品牌经营者提供科学的设计评价体系和营销策略，推动中国祈福文化珠宝首饰的创新与传承，促进产业创新与发展，实现文化价值与经济价值的双赢。

研究范围

本研究聚焦于中国祈福文化，探讨祈福文化珠宝首饰设计对消费者购买行为的影响。研究范围涵盖祈福文化图案的种类和象征意义、在珠宝设计中的表现形式以及消费者对祈福文化珠宝首饰的认知、兴趣、情感反应、记忆保持和购买行为等全过程。通过系统的理论梳理和实证研究，构建科学的影响机制体系，为珠宝设计和市场推广提供理论支持和实践指导。

研究目的

本研究探讨祈福文化珠宝首饰设计对消费者购买行为的影响，分析其在现代市场中的地位和潜力。主要研究目的如下：

1. 深入理解祈福文化，传播传统文化。系统探讨祈福文化元素在珠宝设计中的应用，分析其历史渊源、象征意义和结合应用，深入理解祈福文化的内涵及其在珠宝首饰设计中的应用，探索如何在现代化和全球化的背景下，保护和传承具有中国特色的祈福文化。
2. 分析消费者行为，构建影响机制模型。以消费者行为模型为理论基石，剖析消费者在接触、认知、偏好形成、记忆保持到最终购买祈福文化珠宝首饰的全过程，构建一套科学、系统且具有高度实用性的中国祈福文化珠宝首饰设计评价体系，涵盖文化元素的运用、设计的创新性、审美价值、情感共鸣程度、市场适应性等多个维度。
3. 满足现代消费者审美需求，促进设计创新。深入探讨如何在现代珠宝设计中创新性地运用传统祈福文化图案元素，针对不同年龄阶段的消费者，研究他们对不同图案元素的喜好差异和接受程度，提出创新的设计策略，将祈福文化与现代珠宝首饰设计相结合，满足现代消费者的审美需求。
4. 提升市场竞争力，推动产业发展。通过深入分析消费者行为和构建科学的体系，帮助珠宝设计师和品牌经营者更精准地理解市场需求，把握消费者心理和行为特点，制定更具针对性和有效性的设计和营销策略，促进整个祈福文化珠宝首饰产业的创新发展，提升产业的整体竞争力。

文献综述

消费者行为理论相关研究综述

20 世纪初，消费心理学作为一门新兴学科，逐渐受到学者的关注，并发展出多种消费者行为模型（Kotler & Keller, 2012）。AIDMA 受众反应理论起源于 1898 年，由美国广告学家 E.S. 刘易斯首次提出，用以描述消费者从接触广告到做出购买决策的心理过程。除了刘易斯已经提出的四个方面外，“促成记忆 (Memory)” 对广告效果也有着重要作用，消费者的记忆对产生购买行为具有一定的必要性。1956 年，由美国经济学家 Merrill Devoe 提出的 AIDMA 模式，该模型描述了消费者从接触广告到最终购买的全过程，通过吸引注意、激发兴趣、引发欲望、保持记忆到促使购买，提供了一条完整的消费者行为路径。AIDMA 模型五个阶段每个阶段都是消费者决策过程中的重要节点，营销策略需针对性布局，环环相扣，以最大化营销效果。在祈福文化珠宝设计中的应用，可以帮助我们理解设计元素如何通过吸引消费者的注意、激发其兴趣、引发购买欲望、增强记忆并最终促成购买行为。在数字环境中，消费者的注意力更加分散，兴

趣和欲望的激发需要更加个性化和互动性的内容，例如祈福文化珠宝中的金色设计能够快速吸引消费者的注意，而独特的文化符号（如龙凤图案）则能够激发消费者的兴趣和购买欲望。AIDMA 模型在营销行业中被用来解释消费心理过程，帮助营销人员准确了解消费者的心理和行为，制订有效的营销策略，提高成交率。

SOR 理论 (Stimulus-Organism-Response, 刺激-有机体-反应理论) 是 Mehrabian 和 Russell (1974) 提出的框架，主要用于解释外部环境刺激如何影响个体的内部心理状态，并最终引导其行为决策。这种结构化的理论模型为分析消费者行为提供了系统的框架，被广泛应用于市场营销、消费者心理和设计研究等领域。祈福文化珠宝的设计元素（如福字、生肖符号）作为外部刺激，通过影响消费者的情感（如文化认同、情感寄托）和认知（如对祈福文化符号的理解）来改变其心理状态，并最终转化为购买行为。SOR 理论也有助于解释消费者在社交媒体环境下的品牌选择，例如通过用户生成内容提高品牌的社交影响力，希望通过佩戴这些珠宝获得心理上的安慰和祝福，从而产生了情感需求影响了其购买决策（漆亚林&杨婧童，2024）。

综上所述，AIDMA 模型和 SOR 理论为分析祈福文化珠宝设计对消费者行为的影响提供了系统的理论框架。AIDMA 模型从消费者决策过程的角度，揭示了祈福文化珠宝设计如何通过吸引注意、激发兴趣、引发欲望、保持记忆和促成购买来影响消费者的行为。而 SOR 理论则从环境刺激、个体心理状态和行为反应的角度，解释了祈福文化珠宝的设计元素如何通过影响消费者的情感和认知，最终促使其购买行为。这两种理论的结合，为深入研究祈福文化珠宝设计的影响机制提供了坚实的理论基础。在珠宝首饰行业，基于这些理论框架进行营销策略优化，结合消费者心理特点，如通过文化叙事、视觉营销、社交互动等方式不仅有助于提升品牌竞争力，还能够增强消费者的情感体验和文化认同，从而促进消费者的购买决策。

珠宝首饰购买行为评价标准研究

消费者购买珠宝首饰的动机可分为功能需求和情感需求 (Hoyer & MacInnis, 2013)。功能需求包括装饰性、佩戴舒适性和耐用性，珠宝首饰的装饰性可提升个人形象和吸引力，不同场合对珠宝的需求存在差异 (Park et al., 2010)。佩戴舒适性是长期佩戴首饰的关键因素，高品质珠宝需符合人体工学设计，确保材质安全性和耐用性 (马世齐&马琴, 2022)。耐用性也是消费者关注的重点，耐磨损和抗氧化的贵金属及高品质宝石是市场主流选择 (Solomon, 2018)。情感需求包括情感寄托、象征意义和身份展示，珠宝常被用于纪念重要时刻，如订婚、结婚等，承载爱情、友谊等情感价值 (Belk, 1988)。

材质和设计是消费者购买珠宝首饰时的核心关注因素 (Kotler & Keller, 2012)。高质量的材质提升珠宝的美观度和价值，常见的高端材质包括贵金属（如黄金、铂金）和宝石（如钻石、红宝石） (王婷婷, 2020)。宝石的价值取决于颜色、净度、切工和克拉重量，色彩搭配和协调性增强珠宝的视觉效果，整体设计需在形状、颜色、材质和尺寸上达到和谐统一 (肖堯 & 任晗婷, 2021)。珠宝设计需具备创意独特性、美学价值和文化元素，创新设计如不对称和几何结构等趋势受到市场欢迎 (常玉红, 2024)。文化元素的融入使珠宝兼具传统韵味和现代时尚感，提升材质品质和设计水平有助于品牌增强市场竞争力和消费者忠诚度 (Kotler & Keller, 2012)。

品牌和价格是消费者购买珠宝时的重要决策因素 (Zeithaml, 1988)。品牌形象包括知名度、美誉度和忠诚度，高知名度和良好形象的品牌吸引更多消费者 (Keller, 1993)。品牌信任

增强消费者的购买信心，降低购买风险感（Chaudhuri & Holbrook, 2001）。品牌的历史、工艺和独特性影响品牌形象，价格影响消费者的感知价值和购买决策，消费者期望价格与珠宝的质量、设计和品牌价值相符，高端珠宝具有投资价值，黄金和钻石珠宝因保值增值能力受青睐（Zeithaml, 1988）。合理的定价策略提高消费者信心，而价格过高或过低可能引发质量疑虑，品牌需在高端和大众市场间平衡，通过多元化定价策略吸引广泛消费者（Kotler & Keller, 2012）。

珠宝首饰的购买行为受多种因素影响，包括动机需求、材质设计、品牌认知和价格等。深入研究这些因素有助于珠宝商优化产品和营销策略，满足消费者需求，提高市场竞争力和客户忠诚度。

祈福文化元素图案的理论

中国祈福文化图案具有独特的视觉特征、文化象征性和时代适应性。其视觉特征体现在平衡、对称和色彩运用上，例如红色象征喜庆，金色代表财富（陈彦青，2015）。文化象征性通过谐音、隐喻等方式表达吉祥如意，如“龙凤呈祥”象征婚姻美满，“松鹤延年”寓意长寿。时代适应性则体现在从手工雕刻到现代数字技术的演变，使其在现代社会中持续焕发生机。

祈福文化图案的构成和象征意义。祈福文化图案的构成元素多样，包括自然物象、文字和几何图形等。这些图案通过象征、谐音等方式表达对美好生活的向往。例如，动物图案如龙、凤、蝙蝠象征福寿双全；植物图案如牡丹、竹子象征富贵和坚韧。此外，人文符号如八卦、八吉祥等也常用于祈福场合，表达文化传承和精神寄托（周星，2006）。

表 1: 中国祈福文化图案、意义

中国祈福文化意义表征				吉祥图案	意义
分类		列举			
自然事物	动物	飞禽	龙凤、喜鹊、蝙蝠等	龙凤呈祥、喜上眉(梅)梢、五福(蝠)捧寿、福(蝠)在眼前	祈喜、祈寿、祈福
		走兽	十二生肖、象等	三阳(羊)开泰、吉祥(象)如意、娃戏虎	祈福、辟邪
			兽类、麒麟	饕餮纹(兽面纹)、夔龙纹、蟠螭纹、麒麟献瑞	威慑、神秘、力量
		昆虫	蝉、蝎子、蝴蝶、蝈蝈	蝉纹、耄(猫)耄(蝶)富贵、蝈蝈白菜	祈福
		水族	鲤鱼、龟、螃蟹、蛇	鱼纹、龟背纹	祈福、纳吉、辟邪
	植物		葫芦、莲花、荷花、海棠、芙蓉、牡丹	瓜瓞绵绵、榴开百子、连(莲)生贵子、凤穿牡丹	祈福、祈子嗣、清廉、富贵祥瑞
	自然景观		山川	寿石、山纹	祈寿
			日月星辰云	云雷纹、祥云、吉星锦	祈福
		时间	春、夏、秋、冬	梅、兰、竹、菊、松	君子德行



中国祈福文化意义表征				吉祥图案	意义
分类		列举			
	抽象 自然 景观	方位	东、南、西、北	青龙、白虎、朱雀、玄武	神祇崇拜
人为事物	人文	神话与文学	盘古开天、女娲补天、三国演义、封神演义	刘海戏金蟾、八仙、天仙送子	祈福、祈子嗣
		宗教	风水、轮回、阴阳、道	阴阳太极图	宗教信仰
		社会礼制	男女之分、长幼之序	双喜、福禄寿喜	祈喜、祈寿、祈禄、伦理教化
	人工物	受自然启发而创作的图样	指纹、绳、席、水波	绳纹、席纹、旋涡纹	装饰
		器物	琴、棋、书、画、兵器	八吉祥(八种佛教法物：法螺、法轮、宝伞、白盖、莲花、宝瓶、金鱼、盘长)、宝剑、戟	祈福、纳吉、辟邪

研究方法

本文采用质性研究的研究方法，首先通过文献分析法系统梳理祈福文化和消费者行为模型的相关研究成果，明确祈福文化图案在珠宝首饰设计中的具体表现形式，包括图案寓意、类型等，以及消费者行为模型在消费者行为分析中的应用，为后续研究提供理论支持。文献研究的数据来源包括学术期刊、图书、会议论文、电子数据库和行业协会年度白皮书。主要参考的数据库有中国知网（CNKI）、Web of Science、Sci-hub、ResearchGate 和 Google Scholar 等，文献与祈福文化、珠宝首饰设计或消费者模型相关。

其次采用半结构化访谈形式，通过深度访谈和专家咨询，了解消费者如何感知祈福文化珠宝首饰。访谈提纲的设计紧密围绕“消费者购买行为背景下祈福文化珠宝设计影响”展开，分别面向珠宝设计相关的行业专家以及传统文化图案研究者进行访谈。主要访谈了受访者对于祈福文化案例设计元素、祈福文化珠宝首饰的创新设计、消费者行为心理需求、祈福中国文化的象征等相互影响的认识和观点。在进行半结构化访谈时，首先对受访者简要介绍了访谈的主要目的、意义、以及相关保密措施。同时还向受访者解释了本次研究中国祈福文化的范畴定义、消费者行为的定义等。以此保证访谈正式进行时，研究者与受访者对于关键信息不会出现理解上的较大偏差。

访谈于 2024 年 9 月至 12 月期间展开，主要采用面对面访谈的方式或视频会议的方式进行。访谈前，向访谈对象详细介绍研究目的、流程及保密性原则，以获取他们的信任与配合。本次访谈对象为珠宝设计相关的行业专家、传统文化图案研究者各 3 位，能够为研究提供广泛且具代表性的样本数据。访谈充分考虑实际情况，以确保访谈的顺利进行。在访谈过程中，访

谈者始终保持中立、客观的态度，详细阐述自己的观点与经历。同时，灵活运用追问技巧，表述中模糊或需要深入了解的内容进行进一步挖掘，以获取更具深度和价值的信息。每场访谈时长控制在 30-60 分钟之间，期间全程录音，并在访谈结束后及时整理成文字稿，为后续的分析奠定坚实基础。

访谈结束后，对收集到的资料进行了系统整理。首先，仔细检查访谈录音，确保内容完整、清晰，无遗漏或模糊不清之处。对转录后的访谈文本，首先进行了去噪处理，删除与研究主题无关的内容，如闲聊部分，对访谈和咨询记录进行内容分析，识别出常见的主题和模式。使用编码方法对数据进行分类，提炼出关键的设计要素和消费者心理反应。内容分析将帮助构建珠宝设计的理论框架。然后进行编码分析，采用三级编码方式。

研究结果

基于上述文献研究、访谈三级编码结果，我们将范畴-概念要素与核心范畴建立联系并进行逻辑验证，并在此基础上提炼出了祈福文化珠宝设计对消费者购买行为的影响机制模型。祈福文化珠宝首饰设计影响消费者行为的模型。该模型呈现出一个多维度、相互关联的结构，涵盖了四大核心维度，即消费者需求、祈福文化元素、市场影响因素及购买行为，旨在探讨各维度如何影响消费者行为从而初步形成珠宝设计影响机制体系。

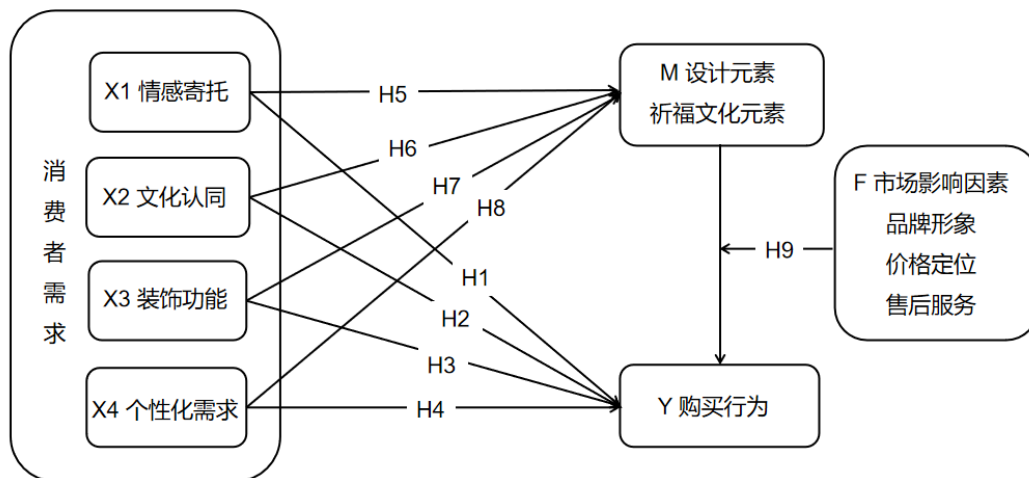


图 1: 模型图

本研究构建的解释框架围绕祈福文化珠宝的核心要素及其对消费者行为的影响展开。该框架结合了消费者需求、祈福文化元素及市场影响因素等核心维度，探讨其在消费者决策过程中如何交互作用，并最终影响购买行为。

消费者需求直接影响其购买行为，消费者的情感寄托需求，使其希望通过佩戴祈福文化珠宝获得心理上的安慰和祝福，消费者行为学提出的消费者感知价值理论，说明了情感寄托、品牌认同对购买行为的影响，消费者购买祈福文化珠宝首饰的主要动机包括，情感寄托，消费者希望通过佩戴珠宝获得心理安慰和祝福，如好运、平安等。文化认同需求则促使他们选择能

够体现自身文化身份的产品。文化认同理论，黄亦斐（2018）的研究指出，文化认同是影响中国消费者购买含有文化元素产品的重要因素，祈福文化元素能够增强消费者的文化认同感，成为个人文化身份的象征。装饰功能，珠宝首饰的外观设计、美学价值及其与服饰的搭配能力直接影响购买意愿，装饰功能需求要求珠宝具备良好的审美价值，能够提升个人形象（赵润芝，2020）。个性化需求，独特设计和定制化产品能够满足消费者的个性表达，让消费者更倾向于具有独特设计或定制化的产品。这些需求综合影响着消费者对产品的兴趣和购买欲望（马春傲，2019）。

市场影响因素从宏观和微观层面影响消费者的购买决策。品牌影响力体现了品牌在市场上的知名度、美誉度和信誉度，知名品牌往往能让消费者产生信任感，更愿意购买其产品（王凯超, 2022）。合理的价格定位能够契合不同消费者的消费能力和心理预期，价格过高可能会使消费者望而却步，价格过低则可能让消费者产品质量产生怀疑。优质的售后服务，如免费维修、保养、退换货等，能够增加消费者的购买信心，消除后顾之忧，从而促进购买行为的发生。

消费者在经历注意、兴趣、欲望、记忆等认知过程后最终形成购买决策。祈福文化珠宝首饰的购买行为受到文化元素、情感需求、品牌认同等因素的共同驱动（宁岩, 2019）。

讨论

本研究通过探讨消费者购买行为对祈福文化珠宝设计的影响机制，揭示了其对消费者行为的多维度影响。祈福文化珠宝设计的创新性成为提升市场竞争力的关键因素，传统元素的简单堆砌已无法满足现代消费者的审美需求，设计师必须将祈福文化与现代设计风格相结合，融入现代极简风格、几何构造、混搭材质等创新元素，赋予传统文化新的生命力。祈福文化珠宝不仅是一种物质载体，更是文化与情感的象征，其设计通过融合传统祈福元素与现代设计理念，成功地引发了消费者的情感共鸣和文化认同。这种情感与文化的双重连接，使得消费者在购买过程中不仅关注产品的物质价值，更注重其背后的文化内涵和情感寄托，通过机制优化，产品可以更好地满足消费者的情感需求和文化认同，从而提升市场竞争力。此外，祈福文化珠宝设计的成功之处在于其能够满足消费者多样化的需求。从情感寄托到文化认同，从装饰功能到个性化表达，祈福文化珠宝通过其独特的设计和文化内涵，满足了消费者在不同层面的需求。这种需求的满足不仅提升了消费者的购买意愿，还增强了品牌忠诚度。

总结

本研究基于消费者行为理论构建了“祈福文化珠宝设计对消费者行为的影响机制模型”，系统揭示了消费者需求、祈福文化元素、市场影响因素与购买行为之间的多维度关联。通过整合 AIDMA 模型与 SOR 理论，研究提出了双路径驱动机制，为结论与实践建议提供了理论支撑。

祈福文化元素对消费者购买行为的影响显著

祈福文化元素在珠宝首饰设计中不仅承载了美学价值，而是由文化认同、情感寄托、装饰功能及个性化需求驱动，更深层次地影响了购买行为。消费者对具有祈福寓意的珠宝首饰表

现出更高的兴趣和品牌忠诚度。此外，宗教信仰、风水观念等因素也增强了消费者对特定文化珠宝的偏爱，特别是在高端市场，祈福文化珠宝逐渐成为财富阶层的身份象征。

在文化认同方面，消费者佩戴具有祈福文化元素的珠宝，是对传统文化的一种认同和传承，他们希望通过这些珠宝展示自己的文化身份和自豪感。在情感寄托方面，珠宝承载着消费者对美好生活的向往和祝福，这种文化归属感尤其在节庆、婚庆和纪念性消费场景中得到了强化。例如，人们购买以“福、禄、寿、喜”等传统吉祥文化符号为主的珠宝首饰，希望新的一年幸福安康，更容易引发消费者的情感共鸣；在结婚时，选择龙凤呈祥图案的珠宝，寓意婚姻美满。这些情感需求促使消费者对祈福文化珠宝产生强烈的购买意愿。在个性化需求方面，个性化设计是当前珠宝市场的重要发展趋势，特别是年轻消费者，他们更倾向于选择带有个人印记的珠宝。例如，消费者希望通过生肖、星座、专属铭刻等方式，将珠宝定制为独一无二的个人纪念品。

市场因素调节消费者决策效率

品牌文化叙事增强消费者忠诚度。具有文化底蕴的品牌通过设计叙事增强消费者信任，提升产品溢价能力。珠宝不仅是饰品，更是文化和故事的承载载体。通过机制优化，品牌可以更好地满足消费者的情感需求和文化认同，从而提升市场竞争力。品牌通过文化展览、非遗工艺展示、名人代言等方式构建文化叙事，能提升消费者的品牌认知度和忠诚度。例如，高端品牌常通过文化展览、非遗工艺展示、名人代言等方式，将珠宝产品与中华优秀传统文化深度绑定，从而增强消费者的归属感和身份认同。品牌文化叙事能够赋予珠宝更深层次的内涵，让消费者在购买珠宝时，不仅仅是购买一件商品，更是购买一种文化体验和情感寄托。例如，品牌通过讲述珠宝所蕴含的祈福文化的历史渊源和传承故事，让消费者更好地理解和感受文化的魅力，从而增强对品牌的认同感和忠诚度。社交媒体的发展为品牌文化叙事提供了更广阔的平台，短视频和直播等形式能够更生动地展示珠宝的设计和文化内涵，与消费者进行实时互动，进一步加深情感连接。结合科技创新数字化定制工具的应用，例如 3D 在线建模、AI 设计辅助等，能够显著提高消费者对品牌的满意度，同时也增强了品牌与消费者之间的互动，提升了品牌粘性。如 3D 打印工艺、智能珠宝等，也能够增加产品的市场竞争力，使珠宝首饰不仅是文化载体，也成为生活方式的体现。

合理的价格定位与增值服务能够降低消费者的感知风险，缩短决策周期。合理的价格定位需与产品价值（材质、工艺、文化内涵）高度契合，若价格过高，消费者可能因性价比不符产生财务风险感知；若价格过低，则可能引发对质量的怀疑。通过市场调研与成本分析，品牌可制定分层次价格策略。

建议

基于以上研究结论，提出以下未来发展建议，以促进祈福文化珠宝首饰行业的创新发展，提升市场竞争力，实现文化价值与商业价值的双赢。

深化文化创新，增强品牌竞争力

设计师和品牌应深入研究祈福文化的历史渊源，探索其深层次象征意义，避免单一化和符号堆砌现象。通过结合现代艺术风格，使传统文化焕发新生，增强市场吸引力。挖掘多元文

化符号，避免设计同质化。当前市场上祈福文化珠宝设计同质化严重，很多品牌对祈福文化元素的运用仅停留在表面。未来设计应深入挖掘中国祈福文化的多元性，结合不同地区的传统图腾、民俗信仰、神话故事等，增加珠宝设计的独特性和文化深度。

推进个性化定制，满足消费者多样需求

针对年轻消费群体的个性化需求，可推出定制化服务，如在线设计工具、专属定制体验等，以增强用户的归属感和品牌忠诚度。智能珠宝的开发能够为消费者带来全新的体验。建立在线定制平台，提供 AI 智能设计工具，让消费者能够自主选择图案、材质、镶嵌方式，甚至上传手绘草图，定制专属珠宝。线上定制服务能够为消费者提供更加便捷和个性化的定制体验。通过 AI 智能设计工具，消费者可以根据自己的喜好和需求，快速设计出心仪的珠宝款式。同时，平台还可以提供虚拟展示功能，让消费者在定制过程中就能看到珠宝的实际效果，提高定制的准确性和满意度。

建立可持续供应链，增强市场竞争力

通过透明化供应链管理，确保原材料来源可追溯，采用环保生产方式，提升企业社会责任形象，增强市场竞争力。建立可持续供应链是珠宝品牌实现可持续发展的关键。通过透明化供应链管理，品牌可以向消费者展示原材料的来源和生产过程，让消费者了解产品的环保性和可持续性。采用环保生产方式，如减少能源消耗、降低废弃物排放等，不仅能够降低企业的生产成本，还能提升企业的社会责任形象，增强市场竞争力。

参考文献

- 常玉红. (2024). 珠宝首饰设计实践教学的应用探讨. *艺术与设计*, 2, 485.
- 陈彦青. (2015). *观念之色：中国传统色彩研究*. 北京大学出版社.
- 黄亦斐. (2018). *中国元素的国际文化认同与消费意愿实证研究* [硕士学位论文]. 浙江工业大学.
- 马春傲. (2019). *中国辟邪祈福文化在首饰中的应用*. 硕士学位论文. 中国地质大学.
- 马世齐., & 马琴. (2022). 人体工程学在珠宝首饰设计中的应用与发展. *上海工艺美术*, (4), 76-78.
- 宁岩. (2019). *网络购买行为影响因素下的钻石饰品营销策略研究* [硕士学位论文]. 中国地质大学(北京).
- 漆亚林., & 杨婧童. (2024). S-O-R 理论视域下情绪、感知对电商直播用户购买行为的中介效应研究. *全中看传媒*, 2024 (10), 17.
- 王凯超. (2022). *消费者—品牌关系对品牌延伸的影响研究* [硕士学位论文]. 浙江财经大学.
- 王婷婷. (2020). 论“意匠美”在首饰设计中的创新运用. *珠宝学院学报*, 164, 32.
- 肖堯., & 任晗婷. (2021). 当代金属编织首饰的设计应用研究. *中国宝玉石*, (4), 14-20.
- 赵润芝. (2020). *感知吉祥价值对玉石产品消费者购买意愿的影响机制研究* [硕士学位论文]. 上海财经大学.
- 周星. (2006). *作为民俗艺术遗产的中国传统吉祥图案*. 艺术人类学研究.
- Belk, R. W. (1988). Possessions and the extended self. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 15(2), 139–168.



- Chaudhuri, A., & Holbrook, M. B. (2001). The chain of effects from brand trust and brand affect to brand performance: Conceptual framework and empirical study. *Journal of Marketing*, 65(2), 81–93.
- Hoyer, W. D., & MacInnis, D. J. (2013). *Consumer behavior (6th ed.)*. South-Western Cengage Learning.
- Keller, K. L. (1993). Conceptualizing, measuring, and managing customer-based brand equity. *Journal of Marketing*, 57(1), 1–22.
- Kotler, P., & Keller, K. L. (2012). *Marketing management*. Pearson Education.
- Mehrabian, A., & Russell, J. A. (1974). *An Approach to Environmental Psychology*. Cambridge, MA: MIT Press.
- Park, J., Lee, H., & Kim, S. (2010). Consumer behavior in jewelry purchasing: A case study of young adults. *Journal of Retail and Consumer Services*, 17(4), 293–299.
- Solomon, M. R. (2018). *Consumer behavior: Buying, having, and being*. Pearson Education.
- Zeithaml, V. A. (1988). Consumer perceptions of price, quality, and value: A means-end model and synthesis of evidence. *Journal of Marketing*, 52(3), 2–22.

咖啡的口碑效价对消费者购买意愿的影响对比分析

A COMPARATIVE ANALYSIS OF THE IMPACT OF COFFEE'S WORD-OF-MOUTH ON CONSUMERS' PURCHASE INTENTION

严覃诗逸

Qinshiyi Yan

泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

Corresponding Author, E-mail: 472277587@qq.com

摘要

口碑能够帮助消费者提前观察到咖啡这类体验性产品行业的产品、服务特征。本研究探讨了口碑效价（正面、负面和中性）及其传播渠道对消费者购买意愿的影响。采用问卷调查方法，通过多元回归分析和聚类分析，深入分析了口碑信息的影响力和传播效果，揭示了消费者对各类口碑的反应差异。研究结果表明，正面口碑显著提升了消费者的购买意愿，而负面口碑则有显著的负面影响。此外，社交媒体作为口碑传播的重要渠道，对消费者购买意愿有较大的正向影响。基于研究结果，提出了针对性的市场策略建议，以帮助咖啡行业和其他相关行业更有效地管理和利用口碑信息。

关键词： 口碑效价 购买意愿 多元回归分析 聚类分析

Abstract

Word-of-mouth helps consumers in observing product and service's characteristics of experiential product industries such as hotels in advance. This study explores the impact of word-of-mouth potency (positive, negative, and neutral) and its communication channels on consumers' purchase intentions. Using the questionnaire survey method, multiple regression analysis and cluster analysis, the influence and dissemination effect of word-of-mouth information were deeply analyzed, and the differences in consumers' responses to various types of word-of-mouth were revealed. The results show that positive word-of-mouth significantly increases consumers' purchase intention, while negative word-of-mouth has a significant negative impact. In addition, social media, as an important channel for word-of-mouth communication, has a greater positive impact on consumers' purchase intention. Based on the research results, targeted marketing strategy recommendations are put forward to help the coffee industry and other related industries manage and use word-of-mouth information more effectively.

Keywords: Word-of-Mouth Potency, Willingness to Purchase, Multiple Regression Analysis, Cluster Analysis

引言

随着全球咖啡消费市场的快速增长和数字化传播渠道的不断扩展，消费者决策行为受到电子口碑 (eWOM) 的显著影响。电子口碑作为消费者之间通过在线平台分享的产品或服务评价，其效价 (valence) 已成为消费者行为研究中的重要议题。正面口碑被认为能够增强消费者的品牌信任和购买意愿，而负面口碑则可能放大风险感知并抑制购买行为。然而，不同效价对消费者购买意愿的具体作用机制在咖啡行业的背景下仍需深入探讨。

咖啡作为一种高参与度消费品，其购买决策往往受到消费者对品质、品牌形象和个性化偏好的多重考量。因此，研究咖啡口碑效价对消费者购买意愿的影响，不仅能够深化对消费决策机制的理论理解，还可为咖啡品牌优化数字营销策略提供实证支持。在电子商务和社交媒体逐渐成为主要传播渠道的背景下，探索电子口碑效价的作用路径和调节因素，具有重要的现实意义。

研究目的

随着社交媒体和在线交流平台的兴起，消费者更容易接触到不同来源的口碑信息，信息无论正面或负面，都在塑造着消费者的品牌感知和购买行为。本研究旨在基于电子口碑理论，系统分析不同效价（正面、负面、中性）对消费者购买意愿的差异化影响，并探讨数字化传播环境中性别、年龄、收入和教育水平等因素的潜在调节作用。本研究聚焦以下核心问题：

（1）正面与负面口碑效价对消费者购买意愿的影响是否存在显著差异？（2）中性口碑在消费者决策行为中扮演何种角色？（3）社交媒体和电子商务平台的传播特性如何塑造口碑效价的作用机制？

通过探讨上述问题，本研究不仅丰富了电子口碑效价在特定消费场景下的理论内涵，也为咖啡行业的市场营销实践提供了新的视角和策略依据。概念模型如图 1 所示。

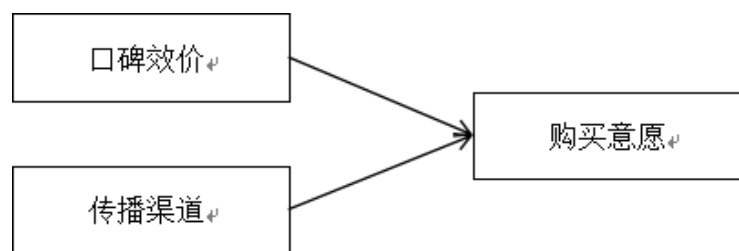


图 1: 概念模型

文献综述

口碑 (Word-of-Mouth, WOM) 是消费者之间关于品牌、产品或服务的非商业性质交流。自 Arndt (1967, p. 291) 首次提出理论定义以来，口碑已成为营销科学和信息系统领域的重要研究对象。效价 (Valence) 是口碑的核心构面之一，通常指消费者对产品或服务的综合态度评价，其正面或负面倾向对消费者购买意图及行为具有重要影响。

近年来,随着互联网技术的快速发展,电子口碑 (eWOM) 研究成为学界关注的热点。本研究梳理近年关于电子口碑效价的研究进展,聚焦其理论基础、实证分析、动态效应及未来研究方向。

1. 电子口碑效价的理论基础

电子口碑效价反映了消费者对产品或服务的态度和评价。口碑的效价通常通过星级评分、文字评论等形式体现,综合了消费者对产品的正面、负面或中性看法 (Westbrook, 1987, p. 264)。例如,在大多数评论网站上,星级评分(如 1-5 星)被用作效价的直接量化指标。而电子口碑能够显著提升消费者的品牌态度和感知质量,从而推动购买意愿 (Haq et al., 2024)。Tardin 和 Pelissari (2021, p. 413) 通过结构方程模型 (CFA 和 PLS-SEM) 验证了电子口碑效价对品牌资产发展的积极作用。此外, Chevalier 和 Mayzlin (2006, p. 354) 的研究强调了验证性偏见,表明消费者倾向于通过正面评论来强化其既有决策。另一方面,大量研究揭示了负面效价的更显著影响。负面评论对个体信任的消极作用显著高于正面评论的积极作用 (Ba & Pavlou, 2002, p. 251)。极端负面口碑更容易引发消费者的认知个性化,总体上增强了负面偏见的存在 (Xia & Bechwati, 2008, p. 9)。

2. 电子口碑效价的实证分析

2.1 消费者行为意图与口碑效价

研究表明,口碑效价通过影响消费者的态度和情感,进而改变其购买意图和决策行为。人际同质性和来源可信度显著增强了电子口碑效价对行为意图和积极口碑意图的影响 (De Keyser et al., 2019, p. 234)。早期研究已描述了口碑对购买意图的重要作用,并指出其在消费决策链中的关键位置 (Arndt, 1967, p. 291)。

2.2 平台效应与口碑效价

社交媒体、电子商务网站及在线论坛等不同平台为口碑传播提供了多样化渠道,不同平台的传播速度与覆盖范围对消费者的反应效用存在显著差异。例如, Delre 和 Luffarelli (2023) 探讨了电子口碑在电影生命周期中的动态效应,发现效价对票房表现的积极影响在电影生命周期中迅速减弱。

2.3 文化与区域差异

跨文化研究揭示,电子口碑研究主要集中在北美和欧洲,研究重点包括出版趋势、方法和主题聚类。这与区域内互联网技术的普及和社交网络的广泛应用高度相关 (Donthu et al, 2021, p. 290)。

2.4 动态视角与电子口碑效价

随着时间维度的引入,学者开始关注电子口碑效价的动态变化对消费者行为的长期影响。Tardin 和 Pelissari (2021, p. 416-417) 的研究指出,电子口碑的持续累积效应可能在某些情境下发生递减,尤其是当正负面评论呈现显著不一致时。

此外,社交媒体平台的信息扩散特性使得电子口碑的传播效用具有非线性特点。例如,负面评论在初期传播中更容易引起关注,但长期来看可能被正面评论所平衡或稀释。

尽管现有文献对电子口碑效价的研究取得了重要进展,仍存在诸多值得探索的方向。一是多维度效价测量,细化电子口碑效价的测量指标,探索情感强度、语言风格及视觉

元素对效价的调节作用；二是多渠道传播对比，随着短视频平台和即时通讯工具的兴起，不同传播渠道对口碑效价的影响差异值得进一步研究；三是算法推荐与口碑效价，探讨基于算法推荐的内容排序对消费者感知效价的潜在影响；四是文化与社会心理因素：进一步扩展研究样本，探索文化价值观、社会心理及区域经济发展水平对电子口碑效价的交互影响。

研究方法

1. 定义变量

1.1 自变量

在本项研究中，口碑效价及其传播渠道视为可能影响消费者购买意愿的自变量。正面口碑指的是消费者对咖啡品牌或产品给出的积极评价和推荐。评价通常基于消费者的满意经验，涉及产品质量、服务满意度或品牌形象等方面的正面反馈。负面口碑涉及消费者对咖啡品牌或产品的负面评价和不推荐。这类口碑通常源自消费者的不满意经验，可能包括产品问题、服务不满或其他消极体验。中性口碑包含那些既非明显正面也非明显负面的消费者评论和反馈。中性口碑对消费者的购买决策可能产生不明确的影响。口碑信息的传播渠道包括社交媒体、在线论坛、博客以及面对面的人际交流等。不同的传播渠道具有不同的传播速度和覆盖范围，这可能会影响口碑信息的传播效果和消费者的反应。

1.2 因变量

在本项研究中，消费者的购买意愿定义为因变量。消费者在接收到各种类型的口碑信息后，对于进行购买的可能性作为评估口碑效果的核心指标。购买意愿直接反映了口碑信息的影响力以及营销策略的有效性。问题采用 5 点李克特量表进行设计，其中 1 表示“非常不可能”，而 5 表示“非常可能”。问题询问消费者在接触到正面、负面或中性口碑后，对购买相关咖啡品牌产品的意愿。例如，在听到他人推荐某品牌咖啡后，您前往该品牌咖啡的可能性有多大？如果您在社交媒体上看到有关某品牌咖啡的负面评论，您还会前往该品牌咖啡住宿消费吗？在回归模型中，购买意愿被视为因变量，以此来分析不同类型的口碑信息对消费者购买决策的具体影响。

1.3 控制变量

研究在分析口碑信息类型对消费者购买意愿的影响时，控制其他可能影响研究结果的变量，如性别、年龄、收入水平、教育水平、居住地等。

由于性别差异可能会影响消费者对口碑信息的感知和反应，因此在分析过程中控制性别变量，以确保研究结果的公正性。不同年龄段的消费者可能会有不同的反应对口碑信息。例如，年轻消费者可能更频繁地通过社交媒体接触口碑信息，而年长消费者可能更多依赖于传统媒体或人际交流。消费者的经济状况可能会影响其购买决策。例如，高收入群体可能不太关注价格，而是更加重视产品品质和品牌形象。教育程度较高的消费者可能会更加批判性地分析和评估他们接收到的信息，这可能会影响他们对口碑信息的接受程度和购买行为。城市居民与乡村居民可能在接触信息的渠道和频率上存在差异，这可能会影响口碑信息的接收效果。

2. 研究假设

结合以上，本文提出以下三个假设：

H1：正向网络口碑对咖啡消费者购买意愿有正向影响。

H2：负向网络口碑对咖啡消费者购买意愿有负向影响。

H3：中性网络口碑对咖啡消费者购买意愿有影响。

3. 数据采集

本研究旨在分析口碑效价对咖啡消费者购买意愿的影响。为确保样本能全面反映消费者的多样性，选择年龄分布、消费习惯、地理位置、技术使用习惯作为样本选择标准。年龄分布覆盖不同生活阶段的消费者，从 18 岁到 65 岁。消费习惯既包括咖啡常住消费者，也包括咖啡非常住消费者，以便分析消费频率对口碑信息反应的影响。地理位置选择城市及乡村地区的消费者，考虑地理因素可能对购买行为的影响。技术使用习惯用于区分高度和低度依赖技术的用户，研究技术接受度对电子口碑反应的差异。本次问卷调查预期发放数量 600 份，以确保广泛覆盖并收集足够数据。实际回收数量为 540 份，反映出良好的参与度和数据的可靠性。回收率为 90%，表现出本次调查的高参与度。

4. 分析方法

4.1 多元回归分析

采用多元回归分析深入探讨口碑信息的不同类型（正面、负面、中性）及其传播渠道对消费者购买意愿的影响。同时，考虑到性别、年龄、收入水平、教育水平和居住地等控制变量，以确保分析结果的准确性。构建了多元回归模型，其中消费者的购买意愿作为因变量（Y），口碑信息的类型和传播渠道作为主要的自变量（X）。

口碑传播渠道是一个分类变量，用于表示消费者接收口碑信息的渠道。1 代表社交媒体，2 代表在线论坛，3 代表博客，4 代表面对面交流。此外，性别、年龄、收入水平、教育水平和居住地被纳入模型作为协变量，以控制因素可能带来的影响。对于分类变量如口碑类型和传播渠道，研究采用了虚拟编码方法进行量化处理。实施回归分析前，对数据进行了多重共线性、异方差性检验，并评估了模型的整体拟合度。为了确定各个自变量对购买意愿的影响是否显著，还进行了 t 检验。根据模型诊断的结果，研究对模型进行了变量转换、添加交互项等调整，以提高模型的解释能力和预测准确性。

4.2 聚类分析

聚类分析作为一种探索性数据分析工具，能够数据对象按照相似性分组成同质类别。应用聚类分析来识别消费者行为的不同模式，特别是在接收口碑信息与购买意愿之间的关系。通过识别消费者的不同群体，可以更详细地理解各群体对口碑信息的反应差异。例如，聚类可能揭示出对负面口碑更敏感的消费者群体，或对特定传播渠道反应更活跃的群体。本研究选用了 K-均值聚类方法，通过最小化数据点与其最近聚类中心之间的距离来进行群体划分。执行聚类分析时，考虑包括口碑信息类型、传播渠道以及年龄、性别、教育水平等控制变量的多个维度。



研究结果

1. 描述性统计

1.1 样本特征

样本特征如表 1 所示。

表 1: 样本的人口统计学特征

年龄段	实际样本数量	占据比例 (%)
18-25 岁	150	27.8
26-35 岁	140	25.9
36-50 岁	130	24.1
51-65 岁	120	22.2
消费习惯		
咖啡常住消费者	290	53.7
咖啡非常住消费者	250	46.3
地理位置		
城市居民	350	64.8
乡村居民	190	35.2
技术使用习惯		
高度依赖技术的用户	280	51.9
低度依赖技术的用户	260	48.1
合计	540	100

从表 1 数据可以看出，18-25 岁的用户占据的比例为 27.8%。这一群体通常较年轻，可能对新兴和时尚的咖啡品牌更为敏感，这影响他们的消费选择和对口碑信息的接收。26-35 岁的用户占据的比例为 25.9%。该年龄段的消费者通常处于职业生涯的上升期，可能更关注品牌的职业形象和品质。36-50 岁的用户占据的比例为 24.1%。此年龄段的人群处于家庭和职业稳定阶段，对品质和服务的要求较高。51-65 岁的用户占据的比例为 22.2%，反映出较高年龄的消费者可能更注重舒适和传统，他们对口碑信息的反应可能与年轻群体有所不同。

咖啡常住消费者占据的比例为 53.7%，意味着他们可能对日常的咖啡消费习惯和品牌忠诚度更为关注。咖啡非常住消费者占据的比例为 46.3%，反映出这类消费者群体可能更易受到特殊活动或促销的影响。城市居民占据的比例为 64.8%，主要基于城市消费者可能更容易接触到多样的咖啡品牌和营销活动，口碑信息传播速度快。而乡村居民占据的比例为 35.2%。乡村居民的消费行为更多受到传统咖啡的限制，对口碑信息的反应更依赖于个人关系和社区影响。高度依赖技术的用户占据的比例为 51.9%，可能频繁地使用社交媒体和互联网，因此他们的购买意愿更容易受到在线评价和社交媒体营销的影响。低度依赖技术的用户占据的比例为 48.1%，可能更依赖传统的口碑信息或直接性的品牌体验。

1.2 变量分布

描述性统计分析在本研究中扮演着展示关键变量分布的角色，变量包括口碑信息的类型、传播渠道，以及消费者的购买意愿。数据揭示正面口碑、负面口碑和中性口碑在样本中的分布状况。例如，如果正面口碑占据了较大的比例，这可能表明消费者倾向于分享他们的积极消费体验。在口碑信息的传播渠道方面，分析社交媒体、在线论坛、博客和直接人际交

流等渠道的使用情况。购买意愿作为研究的依赖变量，购买意愿的分布关键地指示消费者在接收到不同类型的口碑信息后的反应程度。描述性统计呈现消费者在受到各类口碑影响后的购买意愿等级，这按照从“非常不可能”到“非常可能”的利克特五点量表进行展示。

2. 多元回归结果

本研究通过多元回归分析方法，探讨了口碑效价（正面、负面、中性）、传播渠道，以及性别、年龄、教育水平、居住地和经济状况等控制变量对消费者购买意愿的影响。整体模型拟合度良好，F 统计的显著性检验确认了模型的统计显著性，表明所选变量有效地解释了购买意愿的变化，如表 2。

表 2: 多元回归分析结果

变量	回归系数 (β)	标准误差	t 值	P 值	说明
正面口碑	0.65	0.07	9.29	<0.001	显著正相关，提升购买意愿
负面口碑	-0.55	0.08	-6.88	<0.001	显著负相关，降低购买意愿
中性口碑	0.03	0.05	0.6	0.548	不显著
口碑传播渠道	0.4	0.1	4	<0.001	显著正相关
性别	0.15	0.06	2.5	0.012	显著正相关
年龄	0.01	0.01	1	0.317	不显著
教育水平	0.25	0.07	3.57	0.0004	显著正相关
居住地	0.2	0.08	2.5	0.013	显著正相关
收入水平	0.3	0.05	6	<0.001	显著正相关

注：*P<0.05，**P<0.01，***P<0.001，下同。

正面口碑的回归系数为正，且统计上显著，表明正面口碑能显著提升消费者的购买意愿，符合市场上普遍的认知，即积极的产品或服务评价能够增强消费者的购买意愿，H1 得到验证。负面口碑的回归系数为负，且统计上显著，说明消费者在接受到负面口碑后，其购买意愿会显著下降，H2 得到验证。这强调了管理消费者期望和负面体验的重要性，以避免潜在消费者群体流失。中性口碑对购买意愿的影响则在统计上不显著，H3 没有得到验证。说明中性信息可能不足以显著影响消费者的购买意愿。

此外，与传统的面对面交流相比，通过社交媒体和在线平台传播的口碑信息对消费者购买意愿有更大的正向影响。这说明，在数字化市场环境中，咖啡管理者、营销人员利用数字营销渠道的重要性。性别和年龄的调节作用显著，说明不同性别和年龄群体对口碑信息的反应存在差异。教育水平和经济状况也对购买意愿产生显著影响，其中更高的教育水平和经济状况与更高的购买意愿相关联。

3. 聚类结果

在本项研究中，运用了聚类分析来辨识咖啡消费者在接收口碑信息与表现出的购买意愿之间的不同行为模式。通过应用 K-均值聚类方法，根据咖啡消费者对各类口碑信息的反应以及年龄、性别、技术使用习惯等关键变量，样本分成了 4 个区分明显的群组，表 3。

表 3: 聚类特征分布情况

聚类编号	群体特征	年龄范围	主要行为特点	口碑效价类型	购买意愿
1	积极响应者	年轻	社交媒体活跃用户，对正面口碑反应强烈。	正面	高
2	谨慎考虑者	广泛	对口碑信息持中立态度，需要更多信息来做出购买决定。	中性	中
3	价格敏感型	不限	对负面口碑反应敏感，购买决策受价格影响较大。	负面	低
4	忠诚保守型	较大	不常使用社交媒体，对熟悉品牌保持忠诚。	中性/ 无反应	中到高

深入分析表明，4 个聚类在购买意愿上存在差异，原因有二：一是对口碑信息感知度存在差异，二是对口碑信息信任度存在差异。例如，积极响应者群体对社交媒体上的正面口碑更敏感，而价格敏感型消费者则对负面信息更为关注。

讨论

本研究验证了口碑效价对咖啡消费者购买意愿的显著影响，进一步扩展了消费者行为理论在数字化环境下的适用性。正面口碑通过增强消费者对产品的信任与偏好，显著提升了购买意愿。这与 Westbrook (1987, p. 266) 提出的口碑传播能够减少不确定性、促进消费者决策的理论一致。相反，负面口碑对购买意愿的抑制效应更为强烈，表明消费者对负面信息具有更高的敏感性。这种现象与 Ba 和 Pavlou (2002, p. 253) 的研究结论相符，即负面评论在风险规避情境中具有更大的权重。

此外，中性口碑对消费者购买意愿的影响并不显著，说明缺乏明确情感倾向的信息不足以激发消费者的决策行为。与此同时，通过社交媒体和电子商务平台传播的口碑信息对消费者行为的影响尤为显著，这反映出数字传播在当代口碑效应中的重要性 (Delre & Luffarelli, 2023)。研究还发现，性别、年龄、收入和教育水平等消费者特征对购买意愿的差异化影响进一步强调了精准化营销的重要性 (Delre & Luffarelli, 2023)。

这些发现不仅验证了电子口碑效价的核心作用，还揭示了其动态性与多维度影响机制。研究结果为品牌管理和数字营销策略提供了实证支持，同时也为未来探讨口碑效价与文化、技术交互效应的研究方向奠定了基础。

总结

本研究以口碑效价及其传播渠道对消费者购买意愿为研究对象，采用问卷调查法，回归分析出正向和负向的口碑对咖啡消费者购买意愿有显著影响，聚类分析出因为年龄、收入水平、触媒习惯对原因对咖啡产品口碑做出的反应。受限于信息数据获取和处理，本研究在分析结果上可能存在一定偏差和局限，计划在后续研究里持续完善数据收集和分析方法，以期获得更为准确、全面的分析结果，为帮助咖啡行业和其他相关行业更有效地管理和利用口碑信息略尽绵力。

建议

一是，通过社交媒体和其他数字平台，积极推广消费者的正面反馈。鼓励满意顾客分享他们的体验，尤其是那些能够吸引视觉注意力的内容，如图像和视频。实施激励措施，比如提供小礼物或折扣，以奖赏那些推荐和评价品牌的顾客。

二是，建立一个快速反应系统来处理消费者的投诉和负面评价，确保问题能够公开且透明地得到解决，以此减轻负面口碑的影响。定期监测品牌声誉，并使用专业工具来追踪和分析消费者在各大平台上的讨论和评价。

三是，为不同的消费者群体制定定制化的营销策略。例如，为“积极响应者”消费群体设计社交媒体互动活动，为“价格敏感型”消费群体提供优惠信息。深入分析不同群体的购买行为和偏好，以便更精确地定位广告和促销活动。结合线上推广和线下活动，如在社交媒体宣传的同时，在实体店举办活动，确保信息能够广泛传播。与知名博主或意见领袖合作，利用他们的影响力来提升品牌的知名度和信誉。

四是，根据消费者的性别、年龄、教育水平和居住地等因素来调整营销策略。例如，为受过高等教育的消费者提供详细的产品信息和科学研究，而向年轻消费者推广时尚和创新的产品。根据消费者的地理位置，为城市居民设计快节奏的营销活动，而在乡村地区则强调社区参与和口碑传播的重要性。

参考文献

- Arndt, J. (1967). Role of product-related conversations in the diffusion of a new product. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 4(3), 291–295. <https://doi.org/10.2307/3149462>
- Ba, S., & Pavlou, P. A. (2002). Evidence of the effect of trust building technology in electronic markets: Price premiums and buyer behavior. *MIS Quarterly*, 26(3), 243–268. <https://doi.org/10.2307/4132332>
- Chevalier, J. A., & Mayzlin, D. (2006). The effect of word of mouth on sales: Online book reviews. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 43(3), 345–354. <https://doi.org/10.1509/jmkr.43.3.345>
- De Keyser, F., Dens, N., & De Pelsmacker, P. (2019). The impact of relational characteristics on consumer responses to word of mouth on social networking sites. *International Journal of Electronic Commerce*, 23(2), 212–243. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10864415.2018.1564551>
- Delre, S. A., & Luffarelli, J. (2023). Consumer reviews and product life cycle: On the temporal dynamics of electronic word of mouth on movie box office. *Journal of Business Research*, 156, 113329. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2022.113329>
- Donthu, N., Kumar, S., Mukherjee, D., Pandey, N., & Lim, W. M. (2021). How to conduct a bibliometric analysis: An overview and guidelines. *Journal of Business Research*, 133, 285–296. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2021.04.070>



- Haq, M. D., Tseng, T.-H., Cheng, H.-L., & Chiu, C.-M. (2024). An empirical analysis of eWOM valence effects: Integrating stimulus-organism-response, trust transfer theory, and theory of planned behavior perspectives. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 81, 104026. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jretconser.2024.104026>
- Tardin, M., & Pelissari, A. S. (2021). The influence of eWOM valence on brand equity dimensions and on purchase intention. *International Journal for Innovation Education and Research*, 9(8), 407–423. <https://doi.org/10.31686/ijer.vol9.iss8.3309>
- Westbrook, R. A. (1987). Product/consumption-based affective responses and postpurchase processes. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 24(3), 258–270. <https://doi.org/10.2307/3151636>
- Xia, L., & Bechwati, N. N. (2008). Word of mouse: The role of cognitive personalization in online consumer reviews. *Journal of Interactive Advertising*, 9(1), 3–13. <https://doi.org/10.1080/15252019.2008.10722143>

品牌体验与感知价值对消费者购买意愿的影响研究——以新茶饮行业为例

**THE INFLUENCE OF BRAND EXPERIENCE AND PERCEIVED VALUE ON
CONSUMERS' PURCHASE INTENTION - THE CASE OF THE NEW-STYLE
TEA DRINKS INDUSTRY**

陈世懿^{1*}, 吴胜艳²

Shiyi Chen^{1*} and Shengyan Wu²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

² 贵州医科大学

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

² Guizhou Medical University, China

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 957826975@qq.com

摘要

经济增长和生活水平的提高促进了新茶饮行业的快速发展，品牌体验营销成为吸引消费者的关键。本研究基于 SOR 模型，通过在线问卷的方式调查了 226 名消费者，探讨品牌体验对购买意愿的影响，并用 SPSS 分析数据验证假设。研究确认体验营销与顾客忠诚度正相关，感知价值起中介作用，为新茶饮品牌提供营销策略和提升忠诚度的建议。

关键词： 品牌体验 感知价值 品牌忠诚 新茶饮 购买意愿

Abstract

Economic growth and improved living standards have contributed to the rapid development of the new-style tea drinks beverage industry, and brand experience marketing has become the key to attracting consumers. Based on the SOR model, this study surveyed 226 consumers by means of an online questionnaire to explore the influence of brand experience on purchase intention and analysed the data with SPSS to test the hypotheses. The study confirms that experience marketing is positively related to customer loyalty, with perceived value playing a mediating role, and provides marketing strategies and suggestions for new-style tea drinks brands to enhance loyalty.

Keywords: Brand Experience, Perceived Value, Brand Loyalty, New-Style Tea, Purchase Intention

引言

研究背景

中国是世界上最大的茶叶生产和消费国，随着人们生活品质的提升和追求的改变，茶饮市场出现了升级和划分。近年来，中国饮料类市场增长趋势明显，根据中国商务部及中国商业联合会的数据显示，2023 年中国饮料及冷饮服务业营业额为 540.6 亿元人民币，标志着中国饮料市场具备较大的发展空间。在人民生活质量不断提升、对健康的消费观念越来越注重的背景下，新茶饮在因其对茶文化的继承的独特性、在口感与设计上的潮流性，得到了广大消费者的青睐，逐渐成为当今中国饮品市场上流行的现制饮品之一。新茶饮于 20 世纪末传入中国大陆，近十年来得到了迅猛发展。现如今，新茶饮在品牌建设的各个方面进行了融合和创新，以传统茶叶为原料，在食材上选用新鲜水果和手工调制奶盖，在包装上贴合当代消费者审美潮流，在品牌文化上独树一帜，可以说，新茶饮的出现在很大程度上改变了年轻消费者对茶的陈旧认知，展现了中国茶饮全新的、现代化的呈现方式。

新茶饮从经营产品上看，是有上千年历史的茶生意的新形态延展；从经营形态上看，是餐饮业中现场制售饮品店的一个细分行业；从经营模式上看，有多个品牌的直营和加盟连锁做得精彩纷呈。新茶饮迎来产品、品牌、规模、效率、品质、性价比的综合竞争。当前，新茶饮经营者凭借优质的产品、创新的营销方式、精细化运营等受到了广大年轻消费群体的追捧，拥有巨大的市场规模和鲜明的茶饮产品，形成“新供给带动新消费、新消费促进新供给”的活力循环。

研究目的

从体验营销理论和品牌忠诚度模型上看，新茶饮行业自诞生以来已过去十余年，而以品牌体验营销为背景，针对新茶饮品牌忠诚度培养的有关研究还相对较少。新茶饮作为热门的新兴领域，已逐渐受到学术界和营销实践者的关注。本研究报告从新茶饮出发，在现有研究的基础上进行拓展，为品牌体验与品牌忠诚之间的关系提供了新的见解。

在实践方面，塑造良好的品牌体验不仅可以提升企业竞争力的，同时有利于整体品牌实力的提升，增加其无形资产的影响力。新茶饮品牌可在本研究报告的基础上进行深度研究调查，探索体验营销影响品牌忠诚度的渠道，从而有针对性地改善其营销策略、提高营销效率、丰富体验营销的手段。

文献综述

1. 品牌体验

品牌体验作为企业吸引消费者的关键策略，最早由 Schmitt 在 1999 年提出。早期研究侧重产品属性，但随着产品同质化和需求个性化，消费者越来越关注品牌体验。学者们从多维度研究品牌体验，Brakus et al. (2009) 强调品牌的独特刺激，如设计要素和个性，是消费者主观反应的主要来源。中国学者进一步研究，如侯建荣等 (2016) 探讨音乐情感与品牌个性一致性，齐永智 (2019) 强调个性化反应，滕乐法等 (2020) 构建沉浸模型。尽管如此，品牌体验

的概念、维度和测量量表仍需深化研究，其对品牌关系和消费者行为的影响机制在不同行业中尚未统一。

2. 感知价值

Zeithaml (1988) 提出感知价值是消费者基于成本与价值比较对品牌的评价，反映整体满意度和利益认知。Sweeney 和 Soutar (2001) 识别出情感、社会、质量、价格四个构成维度。Armstrong 和 Kotler (2003) 区分价值与感知价值，Wood 和 Scheer (1996) 指出成本和收益的客观因素。刘新民等 (2017) 强调员工在传递品牌价值中的作用。

本研究结论是，消费者感知价值是成本与收益差额，受个体体验和消费因素影响，具有动态特性。

3. 品牌忠诚

品牌忠诚对降低营销成本、获得竞争优势和市场份额至关重要。自 Copeland 于 1923 年提出后，学者们广泛讨论了品牌忠诚，认为其表现包括重复购买、支持新产品、情感依恋，以及通过认知、情感、意图和行为四个阶段评估。Srivastava 和 Kaul (2016) 提出，品牌忠诚体现在服务购买、品牌推荐和基于情感的重复访问中。陈佳宁 (2020) 将品牌忠诚视为基于自由意愿的多次选择特定品牌的行为，并分为品牌认同、品牌崇拜和品牌宗教化三个层次。

综上所述，品牌忠诚是消费者态度和行为的结合，表现为积极情感和重复购买，评估时通常考虑行动和情感两个维度。

4. SOR 模型

刺激—机体—反应模型 (SOR 模型) 作为现代心理学的基础理论之一，最早由 Mehrabian 和 Russell (1974) 提出，是对 Woodworth 的 S-R 理论的扩展和优化。SOR 模型阐释了外界刺激如何影响个体的机体反应和行为，广泛应用于消费者行为和动机的研究。近年来，随着学科交叉与融合的推进，SOR 模型已在心理学以外的多个领域得到广泛应用，并在不同情境中得到进一步的细化和完善。

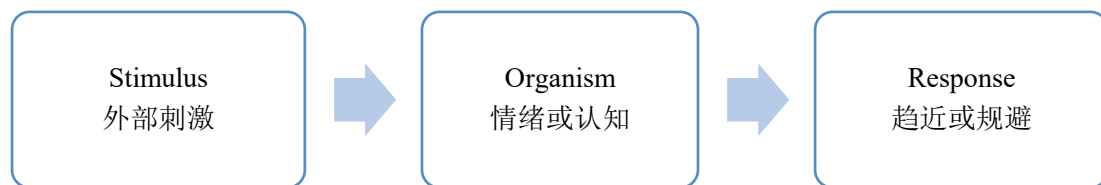


图 1: SOR 模型

研究模型构建

经过对相关文献的梳理和案例分析，本研究报告提炼出影响品牌忠诚度的关键因素，并依据 SOR 模型框架，将品牌体验对品牌忠诚度的影响划分为“品牌体验-内部机体作用-反应”三个阶段。通过综合模型和各变量的描述，本研究报告构建的理论模型如下图所示。

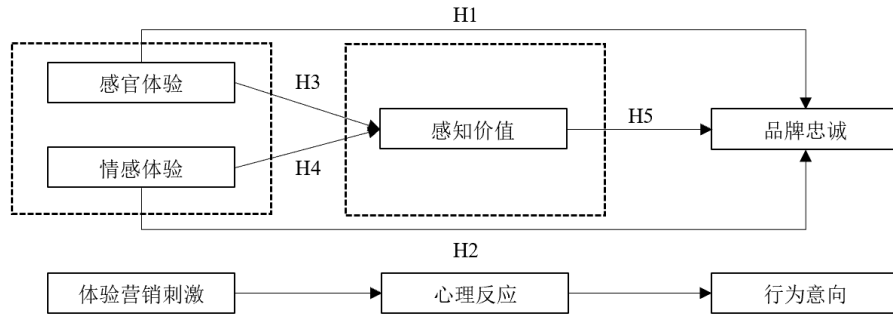


图 2: 理论模型框架图

文献回顾与研究假设

1. 品牌体验对品牌忠诚的影响

学术界广泛研究了品牌体验对忠诚度的影响。本报告采用 Schmitt (1999) 的五维品牌体验模型：感官、情感、思考、行为和关联体验，并据此提出五大体验营销战略。这些维度由多种刺激引发，包括视觉、听觉、情感反应、思考过程、行为影响和整体环境体验。模型在多行业得到验证，但边雅静等 (2012) 发现餐饮业需调整维度以反映消费者心理差异。因此，本研究在文献梳理后，结合模型和情境，提出假设。

H1: 感官体验对消费者的品牌忠诚具有显著正效应

H2: 情感体验对消费者的品牌忠诚具有显著正效应

其中，H1、H2 是在控制了中介变量感知价值的影响后，感官体验与情感体验对品牌忠诚的直接效应。

2. 品牌体验对感知价值的影响

感知价值是消费者基于获得的效用与支付成本的评估，体现个人对商品或服务价值的理解 (白长虹 & 廖伟, 2001)。Zeithaml (1988) 认为产品质量感知是购买决策的基础。郭国庆等 (2012) 构建了感官与情感体验影响品牌感知价值的模型。杨晓菊 (2013) 强调品牌体验在塑造感知价值中的关键作用。本研究据此提出假设。

H3: 感官体验对消费者的感知价值具有显著正效应

H4: 情感体验对消费者的感知价值具有显著正效应

其中，H3、H4 为感官体验与情感体验对中介变量感知价值的效应。

3. 感知价值对品牌忠诚的影响

品牌忠诚度与顾客对商品品质感知和感知价值密切相关，企业应重视其作用。Chaudhuri 和 Holbrook (2001) 发现顾客信任和喜爱品牌后形成忠诚。从实证研究的角度来看，如左文进 (2016) 及薛永基等 (2017) 的茶叶和自然游憩品牌研究，均显示感知价值正面促进品牌忠诚度。本研究据此提出假设。

H5: 感知价值对消费者的品牌忠诚具有显著正效应

其中，H5 是在控制了感官体验与情感体验的影响后，中介变量感知价值对品牌忠诚的效应。

因此，本研究报告借鉴了先前研究中已通过验证的量表，并结合新茶饮行业的特点以及消费者的购买情境，共设计了 12 个具体的测量题目。各变量的具体测项详见下表：

表 1：问卷设计测项与参考量表来源

变量名称	编号	测项	参考量表
感官体验	A1	此类型的新茶饮口感好	Brakus et al. (2009), 边雅静等 (2012)
	A2	此类型新茶饮的外观设计有一定的审美价值	
	A3	此类型新茶饮的购物环境使我很消费欲望	
情感体验	B1	饮用此类型新茶饮使我身心放松	Schmitt (1999), Brakus et al. (2009)
	B2	此类型新茶饮的某些营销活动具有创意，使我觉得有趣	
	B3	饮用此类型新茶饮能够带给我乐趣	
感知价值	C1	我认为此类型新茶饮质量可靠、口感不错、品质如一	Sweeney 和 Soutar (2001)
	C2	我认为此类型新茶饮提供的价值与其价格相符	
品牌忠诚	D1	我会向我身边的朋友或家人推荐此类型新茶饮	Zeithaml (1988), Brakus et al. (2009)
	D2	下次喝新茶饮我仍会考虑选择这个类型	
	D3	我饮用此类型新茶饮次数较多	
	D4	我会持续关注此类型新茶饮的品牌动态	

研究方法

本研究报告的正式调研问卷是通过腾讯问卷平台创建的。在正式调研之前，先进行了线上的小规模预调查，共收集了 10 份问卷，并对这些预调查结果进行了仔细的整理和必要的修正。在此基础上，于 2024 年 11 月展开了更广泛的线上问卷调查。本次问卷调查的目标群体是那些曾经购买或品尝过现制新茶饮的消费者。在正式问卷中，以“在此之前您是否听说过或体验过‘新茶饮’？”为过滤题，选择“否”项则直接视为无效问卷，不参与后续的样本分析。

确定样本容量是抽样调查中一个非常重要问题。本研究报告在确定样本容量时，参考了 Gorsuch (1983) 的观点，他认为问卷的题目数量决定了所需的样本容量，以避免数值偏差，题目数量与样本容量的比例应保持在 1:5 以上，而 1:10 的比例则更为理想。鉴于本研究的问卷共包含 12 个题目，因此样本量至少需要 120 份才能保证研究结果的普遍适用性。考虑到还有一部分消费者可能对新茶饮不太了解，为了避免样本偏差，本研究计划至少回收 200 份问卷，以确保收集到的数据能够更加全面地反映目标群体的意见和行为。

数据分析

为了更全面了解四个变量的情况，需对量表进行描述性统计分析，分析结果如下表所示：

表 2：描述性统计分析

变量	最小值	最大值	平均值	标准差	偏度	峰值
感官体验	1	5	4.00	1.01	-0.76	-0.03
情感体验	1	5	3.95	1.09	-0.80	-0.13
感知价值	1	5	4.08	1.01	-0.86	0.10
品牌忠诚	1	5	3.93	1.11	-0.69	-0.40

对量表的信度进行分析，主要利用克隆巴赫 Alpha 系数判断量表整体可靠性，分析结果如下表所示：

表 3： 问卷量表信度检验结果

变量	项目数	克隆巴赫 Alpha 系数
感官体验	3	0.89
情感体验	3	0.90
感知价值	2	0.92
品牌忠诚	4	0.93
问卷量表总体	12	0.97

效度是指量表测量项反应衡量对象的程度，常用来测量结果反映所要考察内容的有效程度。本研究报告采用巴特利特测验和 KMO 值对问卷进行效度检验。分析结果如下表所示：

表 4： 问卷量表效度检验结果

变量	KMO 值	巴特利特球形度检验结果	显著性
感官体验	0.73	221.76	<0.001
情感体验	0.75	233.22	<0.001
感知价值	0.50	163.44	<0.001
品牌忠诚	0.85	407.01	<0.001

本研究通过相关性分析探讨了不同变量间的关联性，如下表展示，品牌体验的各个维度与感知价值和品牌忠诚均显示出显著的相关性，所有相关系数在 $p < 0.01$ 水平上达到显著性，这表明品牌体验的各个维度与感知价值和品牌忠诚之间存在正向的关联。

表 5： 变量间相关系数

变量	感官体验	情感体验	感知价值	品牌忠诚
感官体验	1			
情感体验	.752**	1		
感知价值	.743**	.757**	1	
品牌忠诚	.702**	.742**	.789**	1

研究结果

通过对正式问卷回收的有效数据进行实证分析。通过上述数据分析结果，结果表明，本研究设计的问卷在信度和效度方面表现良好，确保了数据的可靠性。其中，感官体验和情感体验对品牌忠诚都有显著的正向影响，当消费者在新茶饮中获得良好体验时，能够增强对该品牌的忠诚度。感知价值作为体验营销刺激与行为意向之间的中介变量，显示出显著的中介效应。因此，当消费者使用某个产品或品牌时，与品牌建立的情感联系会促使他们持续选择该品牌。同时消费者在这一过程中的自我展示也激发了其他潜在顾客的参与兴趣与行动，进而在参与过程中促进品牌忠诚。基于前文文献回顾，本研究依据 SOR 模型构建了包含感官体验、情感体

验、感知价值和品牌忠诚四个要素的假设模型。经过本章对研究假设的实证检验，验证了本研究报告所构建理论模型的有效性。其中感官体验和情感体验除了通过感知价值对品牌忠诚有影响外，还各自对品牌忠诚有直接效应。研究假设及检验结果汇总情况如下表所示：

表 6：品牌体验对消费者购买意愿的研究假设检验结果汇总表

编号	假设内容	效应路径	假设验证情况
H1	感官体验对消费者的品牌忠诚具有显著正效应	自变量对因变量的直接效应	支持
H2	情感体验对消费者的品牌忠诚具有显著正效应	自变量对因变量的直接效应	支持
H3	感官体验对消费者的感知价值具有显著正效应	自变量对中间变量的效应	支持
H4	情感体验对消费者的感知价值具有显著正效应	自变量对中间变量的效应	支持
H5	感知价值对消费者的品牌忠诚具有显著正效应	存在部分中介效应	部分中介

注：上表 H5 中的“部分中介”指的是直接效应和中介效应都存在，即感官体验与情感体验一部分直接对品牌忠诚产生影响，另一部分通过中介变量感知价值对牌忠诚产生影响。

讨论

本研究聚焦于中国新茶饮市场的迅猛增长，基于行业特点，分析品牌体验如何塑造品牌忠诚度。研究采用了文献回顾与问卷调研的方法，明确了论文中的研究变量和模型。实证分析分为四个主要环节：首先是描述性统计分析，包括对受访者的的人口统计特征和购买行为的分析，涉及性别、年龄、职业等信息，以及他们的新茶饮消费习惯，从而描绘出受访者的基本状况和消费特性；其次是信度和效度分析，旨在确保量表的稳定性；第三是相关性分析，初步探讨了研究中各变量间的相关性；最后对研究假设进行了验证。分析结果显示所有假设均得到支持。

总结

本研究通过调查揭示新茶饮消费者主要是年轻、高学历女性，偏好效能和社交价值的产品，对价格敏感。感官和情感体验对忠诚度有显著正面影响，通过提升感官享受和情感亲密程度促进忠诚。品牌体验还通过感知价值间接影响忠诚度，体验营销增强消费者对品牌价值的认知，提升忠诚度。

为赢得消费者，新茶饮品牌需提升感官和情感体验质量，并通过独特体验和增值服务提高感知价值，建立品牌认同和忠诚度，从而在竞争中胜出。

建议

1. 实务建议

1. 在竞争激烈的市场环境中，新茶饮品牌需通过差异化实现竞争。消费者，尤其是年轻群体，不仅追求口感，也看重产品外观和分享价值。品牌应设计既实用又美观的包装，提升使用体验和感官享受。此外，与文创合作推出联名产品，提供新颖体验，增加营销深度，赢得消费者认同。门店设计也应结合城市文化和消费者特点，打造多样化主题门店，激发感官兴趣。

2. 情感体验对培养品牌忠诚至关重要。新茶饮品牌应整合线上线下平台以增强此体验。线下, 创造舒适的“第三空间”和提升服务水平以增加愉悦感。线上, 通过个性化推荐和定制服务提高专属感和满意度。品牌需快速响应消费者反馈, 提升服务质量和体验, 增强感知价值, 加深情感联系。同时, 确保个性化服务中消费者隐私的保护, 以建立信任。

3. 文化涵盖人类的精神活动及其产品。新茶饮企业需明确品牌价值和定位, 通过多样化营销策略在数字化时代利用新媒体传播品牌文化, 满足消费者需求, 增强品牌认同和感知价值。此外, 通过营销活动强化消费者体验, 感受门店氛围和企业文化, 接受品牌生活方式, 丰富生活并加深品牌联系, 提升情感体验。

4. 在新茶饮市场, 产品创新是品牌成功的关键。品牌需紧跟市场趋势, 更新产品, 并突出特色以形成深刻印象。品牌应分析消费者数据, 构建研发体系, 满足个性化需求, 打造竞争优势。同时, 强化供应链管理, 确保原料品质和安全, 增加健康原料研发, 提供健康产品。针对年轻消费者, 品牌应拓宽群体, 加大创新力度, 鼓励参与产品开发, 收集反馈, 推出特色饮品, 满足多元化市场需求。

2. 研究局限与展望

品牌体验是品牌经济和体验营销的交叉领域, 对品牌形象和消费者行为有直接影响。尽管理论体系正在发展, 但仍有许多问题待解决。本研究采用科学方法探索品牌体验, 提供了新的见解, 但受限于研究条件和能力, 存在样本代表性和分析方法的局限性, 提示后续研究需更细致全面。

希望本研究能为品牌体验领域贡献力量, 激发更多研究, 并在未来学习中克服不足, 推动理论发展, 为品牌管理和市场营销提供支持。

参考文献

- 左文进. (2016). 顾客感知价值对品牌忠诚的影响研究——以茶叶企业为例. *福建茶叶*, (4), 52-53.
- 白长虹, & 廖伟. (2001). 基于顾客感知价值的顾客满意研究. *南开学报 (哲学社会科学版)*, (6), 14-20.
- 边雅静, 毛炳寰, & 张振兴. (2012). 品牌体验对品牌忠诚的影响机制分析——基于餐饮品牌的实证研究. *数理统计与管理*, (4), 670-679.
- 刘新民, 李芳, & 王松. (2017). 自我效能感、说服抵制对消费者社会化商务模式接受意愿的影响机理研究. *管理评论*, (6), 202-213.
- 齐永智. (2019). 品牌体验研究进展——内涵、维度与影响机制. *中国流通经济*, (11), 65-74.
- 杨晓菊. (2013). *基于顾客感知价值的一汽大众汽车品牌体验研究* [博士论文]. 大连海事大学.
- 陈佳宁. (2020). 从知晓到忠诚: 试谈品牌建设. *中国市场*, (21), 133-146.
- 侯建荣, 刘益, & 郑嘉昊. (2016). 音乐情感特征与品牌个性的一致性对品牌体验的影响研究. *中国管理科学*, 24(S1), 852-859.
- 郭国庆, 牛海鹏, 刘婷婷, & 姚亚男. (2012). 品牌体验对品牌忠诚驱动效应的实证研究——以不同产品卷入度品牌为例. *经济与管理评论*, 28(2), 58-66.



- 滕乐法, 吴媛媛, & 李峰. (2020). 越沉浸越好吗?——品牌体验中消费者沉浸程度的双重影响研究. *管理世界*, 36(6), 153-167.
- 薛永基, 胡煜晗, & 白雪珊. (2017). 自然游憩品牌游客认知、感知价值与品牌忠诚. *商业研究*, (7), 1-8.
- Armstrong, G., & Kotler, P. (2003). *Marketing: An introduction*. Pearson Educación.
- Brakus, J. J., Schmitt, B. H., & Zarantonello, L. (2009). Brand experience: What is it? How is it measured? Does it affect loyalty? *Journal of Marketing*, 73(3), 52–62.
- Chaudhuri, A., & Holbrook, M. B. (2001). The chain of effects from brand trust and brand affect to brand performance: The role of brand loyalty. *Journal of Marketing*, 65(2), 81-93.
- Gorsuch, R. L. (1983). *Factor Analysis* (2nd ed.). Psychology Press.
- Mehrabian, A., & Russell, J. A. (1974). *An approach to environmental psychology*. The MIT Press.
- Schmitt, B. H. (1999). *Experiential marketing: How to get customers to sense, feel, think, act, and relate to your company and brands*. The Free Press.
- Srivastava, M., & Kaul, D. (2016). Exploring the link between customer experience–loyalty–consumer spend. *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 31, 277-286.
- Sweeney, J. C., & Soutar, G. N. (2001). Consumer perceived value: The development of a multiple item scale. *Journal of Retailing*, 77(2), 203–220.
- Wood, C. M., & Scheer, L. K. (1996). Incorporating perceived risk into models of consumer deal assessment and purchase intent. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 23, 399-404.
- Zeithaml, V. A. (1988). Consumer perceptions of price, quality, and value: A means-end model and synthesis of evidence. *Journal of Marketing*, 52(3), 2–22.

企业 ESG 信息披露对并购溢价的影响研究

STUDY ON THE INFLUENCE OF ESG INFORMATION DISCLOSURE ON M&A PREMIUM

罗浩贤^{1*}, 池昭梅²

Haoxian Luo^{1*} and Zhaomei Chi²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 860897265@qq.com

摘要

近年来, 环境、社会和治理 (ESG) 概念在全球范围内迅速崛起。投资者和利益相关者越来越关注企业在这三方面的表现。ESG 信息披露在减少信息不对称、提升企业价值和增强投资者信心方面具有重要作用, 从而对并购溢价产生显著影响。然而, 针对不同 ESG 维度的信息披露对并购溢价的具体影响机制和差异性, 仍需进一步的实证研究。本研究探讨了企业 ESG 信息披露对并购溢价的影响, 重点分析了财务困境在这一关系中的调节作用。通过实证分析, 研究发现企业的 ESG 信息披露水平越高, 通常会导致更高的并购溢价。企业商誉在此过程中扮演着角色, 良好的 ESG 表现能够增强企业的商誉声誉, 从而在并购交易中提高其溢价水平。进一步来说, 企业的财务困境会对这一正向关系产生负面调节作用。当企业面临财务困境时, 即使其 ESG 信息披露水平较高, 财务问题可能削弱并购方的信任, 降低其愿意支付的溢价。因此, 企业财务健康状况在并购交易中具有重要作用, 不仅影响 ESG 披露效果, 还会显著影响最终的交易价值。

本研究为企业管理层和投资者提供了重要的启示: 为了在并购交易中实现更高的溢价, 企业应同时注重提高 ESG 信息披露质量, 并采取措施改善财务状况。此外, 政策制定者也可借鉴这一结论, 进一步推动 ESG 相关政策的发展, 以引导企业在保持财务健康的同时, 提升其可持续发展能力。未来研究可以在更广泛的样本、行业和地区中进一步验证这些结论, 并引入宏观经济和政策环境的考量, 以扩展对 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价关系的理解。

关键词: 信息披露 并购溢价 财务困境 企业商誉

Abstract

In recent years, the concept of environment, Society and governance (ESG) has risen rapidly across the globe. Investors and stakeholders are increasingly paying attention to how companies perform in these three areas. ESG information disclosure plays an important role in reducing information asymmetry, enhancing enterprise value and enhancing investor confidence, which has a significant impact on M&A premium. However, further empirical research is needed on the specific impact mechanism and differences of information disclosure of different ESG dimensions on M&A premium. This study explores the impact of ESG disclosure on M&A premium, focusing on the moderating role of financial distress in this relationship. Through empirical analysis, the research finds that the higher the level of ESG information disclosure, the higher the M&A premium. Corporate goodwill plays a role in this process, and good ESG performance can enhance corporate goodwill.

reputation and thus increase its premium level in M&A transactions. Furthermore, the financial distress of enterprises will have a negative moderating effect on this positive relationship. When a company faces financial distress, even if it has a high level of ESG disclosure, financial problems can weaken the trust of the acquirer and reduce the premium it is willing to pay. Therefore, the financial health of enterprises plays an important role in M&A transactions, which not only affects the ESG disclosure effect, but also significantly affects the final transaction value.

This study provides important implications for corporate management and investors: In order to achieve a higher premium in M&A transactions, companies should simultaneously focus on improving the quality of ESG disclosure and take measures to improve their financial position. In addition, policymakers can use this conclusion to further promote the development of ESG-related policies to guide companies to improve their sustainability while maintaining financial health. Future studies can further validate these conclusions in a broader sample, industry and region, and introduce macroeconomic and policy environment considerations to expand the understanding of the relationship between ESG information disclosure and M&A premium.

Keywords: Information Disclosure, M&A Premium, Financial Distress, Business Goodwill

引言

近年来,环境、社会和治理(ESG)概念在全球范围内迅速崛起。投资者和利益相关者越来越关注企业在这三方面的表现。ESG 不仅成为衡量企业社会责任和可持续发展能力的重要标准,还逐渐被纳入投资决策和风险评估体系中。随着可持续投资理念的普及,企业 ESG 信息披露的质量和透明度成为吸引资本、提升企业形象的重要因素。

在全球经济一体化和市场竞争日益激烈的背景下,并购已成为企业快速扩张、获取资源和实现战略目标的重要手段。然而,并购交易的复杂性和不确定性也带来了风险,特别是在信息不对称和企业价值评估方面。研究表明,收购方在并购交易中通常会支付溢价,以获得目标公司,这部分溢价往往受到多种因素的影响,包括财务状况、市场前景以及非财务因素。

在企业并购活动中,企业的财务状况、市场前景以及管理质量等传统财务指标始终是评估并购价值的重要标准。然而,近年来,研究表明,非财务信息尤其是 ESG 披露同样是并购溢价的定价中发挥着越来越重要的作用(El Ghouli et al., 2011)。企业在环境、社会及治理方面的表现,能够反映其长期的风险管理能力、社会责任履行情况以及治理结构的雕塑性,这些因素直接或间接影响到企业的市场、品牌价值以及未来的经营稳定性,从而对并购溢价产生影响。财务陷入困境的企业通常在并购交易中难以获得较高的溢价,甚至可能挽回财务困境导致收购失败或并购溢价显着低于市场预期(Billett et al., 2006)。本研究旨在系统探讨企业在环境、社会和治理(ESG) 方面的信息披露对并购溢价的影响,揭示其作用机制和影响因素,为企业在并购交易中如何进行有效的 ESG 信息披露提供科学依据和实践指导。

为了实现上述研究目的,本研究将重点探讨以下几个核心问题:

- (1) ESG 信息披露对并购溢价产生显著影响?
- (2) ESG 各个维度的信息披露对并购溢价的影响有何差异?
- (3) ESG 信息披露通过哪些机制和路径影响并购溢价?
- (4) 财务困境对 ESG 信息披露影响并购溢价的调节作用是什么?
- (5) 企业在并购交易中如何进行有效的 ESG 信息披露?
- (6) 企业商誉对 ESG 信息披露影响并购溢价的中介作用是什么?

研究目的

本研究旨在系统探讨企业在环境、社会和治理 (ESG) 方面的信息披露对并购溢价的影响, 揭示其作用机制和影响因素, 为企业在并购交易中如何进行有效的 ESG 信息披露提供科学依据和实践指导。因为企业的 ESG 表现良好往往与在社会责任、治理结构等方面的优势紧密相关, 这种优势有助于提高其品牌形象和市场导向。因此, 披露出高质量的 ESG 信息能够使企业在并购市场中受到更高的估值, 首先提高并购溢价。企业通过加强环境、社会责任及治理方面的管理, 能够有效降低潜在的法律风险、社会冲突及环境责任等。因此, ESG 信息披露可以降低收购方对目标企业未来风险的预期, 从而提供更高的吸吮溢价 (何梦兰、陈矜, 2018)。具体而言, 本研究旨在探讨企业 ESG 信息披露对并购溢价的影响, 并分析财务困境是否在其中起到调节作用。通过机制分析, 揭示 ESG 信息披露对并购交易中企业的溢价如何影响, 并分析财务困境是否在其中起到调节作用。该研究不仅丰富了并购溢价、ESG 信息披露及财务关系作为陷入困境之间的理论联系, 也为企业管理者和投资者在并购决策中提供了有益的参考。

为了实现上述研究目的, 本研究将重点探讨以下几个核心问题:

- (1) ESG 信息披露是否对并购溢价产生显著影响?
- (2) 财务困境对 ESG 信息披露影响并购溢价的调节作用是什么?
- (3) 企业在并购交易中如何进行有效的 ESG 信息披露?
- (4) 企业商誉对 ESG 信息披露影响并购溢价的中介作用是什么?

文献综述

ESG 信息披露指的是企业在环境 (Environmental)、社会 (Social) 和公司治理 (Governance) 三个方面的信息公开和透明度。在环境信息中主要涉及资源消耗方面如能源使用、水资源管理、原材料使用等 (Chen, L. et al., 2018); 环境影响方面如温室气体排放、废水处理、废物管理、污染控制等 (Global Reporting Initiative, 2020); 环保措施方面如可再生能源使用、环保技术应用、环境风险管理等 (Clark, G. L., et al., 2015)。ESG 信息披露的动因可以分为内部和外部因素, 涵盖了企业在环境、社会和公司治理方面进行透明化披露的多种原因。在内部动因中通过系统化的 ESG 披露, 企业可以更好地识别和管理潜在的风险和机会, 提高内部管理效率和决策质量 (Eccles, R. G., Ioannou, I., & Serafeim, G, 2014)。

并购溢价是指收购公司为获得目标公司控制权而支付的超过目标公司市场价值的额外金额, 并购溢价主要由控制权溢价、协同效应、市场预期和信息不对称、战略价值构成。在并购重组中, 激进型战略的公司管理层更容易忽视潜在的风险, 在并购瓶颈时往往缺少详细的规划, 导致在并购项目中支付了更高的溢价, 并且激进型战略的公司并购完成后公司业绩比分析型和防御型更差, 因此公司战略对并购溢价有着显著的影响 (钟海、况学文, 2019)。也有学者从烙印——环境匹配视角出发研究高管的从军经历对企业并购决策的特殊影响, 研究显示由于其从军经历所形成的高执行力和高度自信, 有从军经历的高管在并购中更倾向于支付高溢价并且行业竞争程度在两者之间起到正向调节作用, 行业竞争程度越高, 高管的从军经历对并购溢价的正向影响越强 (曾宪聚等, 2020)。随着研究的深入进行, 更多影响并购溢价的因素会被不断完善、补充。

商誉作为企业的重要无形资产, 长期以来在会计、管理和经济领域备受关注。它不仅反映了企业的品牌价值、声誉和客户忠诚度, 还包含了企业在市场竞争中独特的无形优势。从并购方的视角出发, 对赌协议在并购中提升协同效应的同时也影响了并购溢价, 对赌协议通过高

额的并购溢价能够间接的影响商誉减值，在对赌期内因为业绩承诺还未达成的原因，对赌协议能够在一定程度上抑制商誉减值的计提，当对赌期结束之后，对赌协议则会加剧了商誉减值的计提，因此对赌协议的签订对于并购双方来说都是一把双刃剑 (黄虹，2020)。

财务困境是指企业在偿还债务、支付利息或维持正常运营所需的资金方面遇到困难的状态，这种困难可能导致公司无法履行其财务义务，包括支付债务、履行合同义务等。影响财务困境的因素是多方面的，涵盖内部和外部多个方面。内部因素方面财务结构、盈利能力、流动性以及管理效率都会直接影响财务困境，因为高杠杆率和不合理的债务结构会增加企业的财务压力 (Acharya, V. V., & Viswanathan, S., 2011)；持续的亏损或低利润率会导致现金流短缺，增加财务困境的风险；缺乏足够的流动资产来应对短期债务，导致企业陷入财务困境；以及管理层的决策失误、内控不足和经营效率低下都会加剧财务困境 (Altman et al., 2020)。外部因素方面包括经济环境、行业状况、政策法规、供应链和市场风险。比如经济衰退、市场波动和利率变化都会对企业的财务状况产生重大影响；行业的整体健康状况、竞争激烈程度和市场需求变化也会影响企业的财务稳定性；政府的政策变化、税收政策和法律法规的变动可能对企业的财务状况造成影响；供应链中断、原材料价格波动和市场需求变化也会影响企业的财务状况 (Liu, H., & Schaefer, S., 2019)。

近年来，环境、社会和治理(ESG) 信息披露、并购溢价及财务困境的研究引起了学术界的广泛关注。当前关于 ESG 信息披露、并购溢价和财务困境的研究取得了显著进展，但仍存在一些不足之处。未来的研究可以进一步完善 ESG 信息披露标准，改进并购动机和溢价的长期影响分析，以及提升财务困境预测模型的准确性和适用性。此外，更多跨领域的综合研究将有助于更全面地理解这些因素对企业管理和市场行为的综合影响。

因此本研究可能存在的创新点包含以下几个方面：

(1) 研究视角的创新。现有研究可能分别探讨了 ESG 信息披露和财务困境对企业并购的影响，但将两者结合起来，研究财务困境在 ESG 信息披露对并购溢价影响中的调节作用是一个新颖的视角。

(2) 实务意义的创新。基于研究结果，为企业管理者 and 政策制定者提供具体的政策建议，如如何优化 ESG 信息披露以提升并购价值，以及在财务困境中如何合理调整并购策略，从投资者的角度出发，探讨 ESG 信息披露和财务困境对投资决策的影响，帮助投资者在并购活动中更好地评估企业价值。

研究方法

本文通过选取国泰安、万德、瑞思等数据库的数据进行分析，主要集中在 2018 至 2023 年全部 A 股上市企业并购事件作为总样本，具体数据来源如下：并购事件样本、公司相关财务数据、公司治理、管理者个人特征来源于国泰安数据库与万德数据库；标的企业净资产账面价值和公司业绩通过并购公告进行手工整理获得，对于缺失的数据，则利用瑞思数据库进行补充，最终得到总样本 568 家企业。

表 1: 变量定义

变量类型	变量名称	变量符号	变量说明
自变量	信息披露	<i>InESG</i>	社会责任评分的自然对数，为上市公司环境、社会、公司治理绩效综合评分
因变量	并购溢价	<i>Premium</i>	(交易总价—交易标的方净资产)/交易标的方净资产
调节变量	财务困境	DR	总负债 / 总资产
中介变量	企业商誉	ΔGw_a	期末商誉余额—期初商誉余额
控制变量	营业收入增长率	<i>Growth</i>	本年营业收入增加额/上年营业收入额
	股权集中度	<i>Largest10</i>	前十大股东持股比例
	财务杠杆	<i>Lever</i>	期末总负债/总资产
	股权性质	<i>State</i>	国有企业取 1；非国有企业取 0
	公司规模	<i>Size</i>	总资产自然对数
	公司年限	<i>Age</i>	上市时限自然对数
	报表年度	<i>Year</i>	并购发生年度
	行业	<i>Ind</i>	并购企业所在行业

研究结果

本文的研究变量包括企业 ESG 信息披露、企业财务困境、并购溢价以及企业商誉，研究模型是以企业 ESG 信息披露为自变量，并购溢价为因变量，企业财务困境为调节变量。在查找相关文献和理论模型的支持下，探讨这三个变量之间的关系，从而确定此模型。

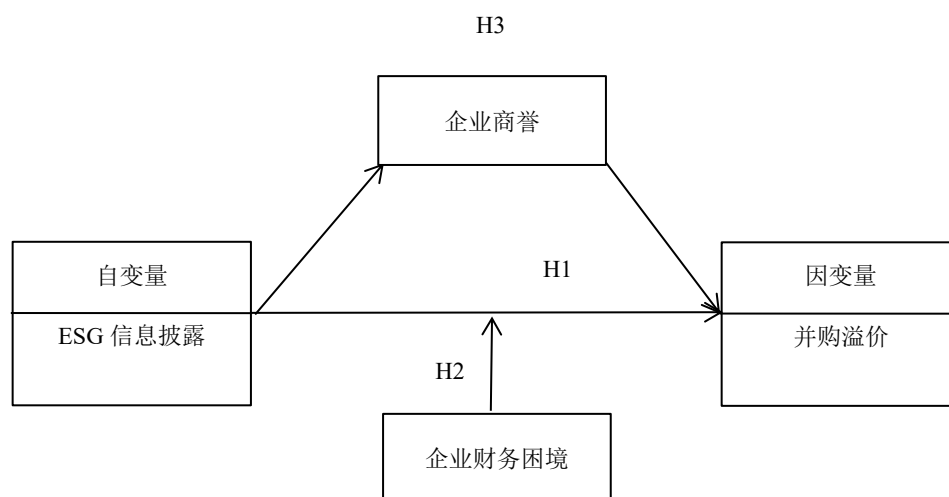




表 2: 描述性统计表

variable	样本量	平均值	中位数	标准差	最小值	最大值
InESG	568	18.08	18.66	2.268	11.62	21.62
Gw_a	568	18.08	18.66	2.268	11.62	21.62
Premium	568	8.547	4.291	14.68	0	102.3
DR	568	0.0460	0.0460	0.0440	-0.147	0.164
Growth	568	0.219	0.126	0.479	-0.534	2.817
Largest10	568	63.11	65.37	15.34	24.84	100
Lever	568	0.331	0.296	0.197	0.0270	0.859
State	568	0.146	0	0.354	0	1
Size	568	21.00	20.86	0.937	19.29	23.89
Age	568	2008	2005	1.122	2004	2017
Year	568	2016	2015	1.342	2014	2018
Ind	568	20.04	16	12.19	1	57

本文通过使用全部变量前后 1%的 winsor 极端值处理，描述性统计分析如表 2 所示。我们可以看出本文研究模型中信息披露 (InESG) 平均值为 18.08，中位数为 18.66，数据符合正态分布，最大值 21.62，最小值 11.62，说明 A 股上市公司并购完成之后普遍进行了较好的信息披露，并且相差不大。我们可以看出本文研究模型中并购完成之后的确认商誉 (Gw_a) 平均值为 18.08，中位数为 18.66，数据符合正态分布，最大值 21.62，最小值 11.62，说明 A 股上市公司并购完成之后普遍确认了巨额商誉，并且相差不大。并购溢价 (premium) 平均值为 8.547，中位数为 4.291，并购过程中的溢价最大值为 102.3，最小值为 0，结果表明中国 A 股上市公司并购重组中的溢价存在较大差异，最大值与中值相差较大，一些公司的并购溢价较为严重，而一些公司不存在并购溢价。本文根据中国上市公司行业分类指引将 2018 年-2023 年发生并购重组的行业分成 59 个类别，表明发生并购重组的行业大多集中在制造业一类。因此上述研究模型中各变量的数据具有合理的数据范围，能够为下一步分析提供依据和基础。在样本进行回归之前，本文对各变量进行了数据相关性分析，通过 Pearson 相关性检验，ESG 信息披露对企业并购溢价的相关性结果如下表 3 所示：



表 3: 相关性分析表

维度	InESG	Premium	Gw_a	Largest10	Lever	State
InESG	1					
Premium	0.087**	1				
	0.0382					
Gw_a	0.0320*	0.0400*	1			
	0.453	0.339				
Largest10	-0.070*	0.074*	0.0490	1		
	0.0961	0.0797	0.239			
Lever	0.00900	-0.0580	-0.00700	-0.218***	1	
	0.827	0.167	0.859	0		
State	-0.0540	-0.109**	-0.0230	-0.226**	0.282***	1
	0.198	0.00960	0.586	0	0	
Size	-0.0180	-0.0100	-0.0310	-0.360**	0.520***	0.394***
	0.672	0.806	0.462	0	0	0
Age	-0.0360	0.00700	-0.0160	0.079*	-0.0240	-0.0480
	0.388	0.868	0.711	0.0594	0.565	0.250
Year	-0.145**	0.0220	-0.0180	0.247***	-0.0220	-0.0390
	0.000500	0.605	0.665	0	0.602	0.359
Ind	0.0170	0.084**	-0.0170	0.0310	-0.0560	0.00500
	0.693	0.0450	0.682	0.454	0.185	0.909
	Size	Age	Year	Ind		
Size	1					
Age	-0.0240	1				
	0.565					
Year	0.120***		1			
	0.00420					
Ind	0.0180	0.0210		1		
	0.670	0.621				

从表 3 相关性分析的数据中可以看到，信息披露 ESG 与并购溢价的相关性系数为 0.087**，显示了显著的正向相关性，表明一个企业具有良好的 ESG 信息披露对并购过程中获取较高的价格具有一定的正向作用，在一定程度上检验了 H1。另外企业 ESG 信息披露与企业商誉的相关性系数为 0.0320*，说明企业较好的信息披露会向外部传递较好的信号，有利于在 A 股市场提高商誉价值，在一定程度上检验了 H2 假设可能成立。生并购的年份与确认商誉的相



关性系数为-0.145***，因为商誉价格的确认都需要在并购结束之后即完成的，越往后确认加高价格的可能性越小。

从各控制变量与研究模型中的解释变量，被解释变量的相关性系数来看，本文选取的控制变量大部分呈现显著的相关性，控制变量选取较为恰当。从整个相关性分析来看，虽然具有显著的相关性，但相关系数不高，具有统计学意义上的独立性，在进行线性回归分析之前检验各控制变量与自变量之间的多重共线性，防止出现多重共线性问题，结果如下表 4 所示。

表 4: 信息披露与并购溢价多重共线性表

Variable	VIF	1/VIF
Size	1.65	0.605596
Lever	1.40	0.711765
Largest10	1.23	0.815699
State	1.21	0.823933
Year	1.12	0.896740
InESG	1.03	0.968521
Age	1.02	0.981060
Ind	1.01	0.990875
Growth	1.01	0.994591
Mean VIF	1.19	

从表 4 可以看出，在共线性检验方面，所有控制变量、自变量 VIF 值以及 Mean VIF 值都小于 10 且都大于 0，说明各变量之间不存在多重共线性问题，可以进行多元线性回归分析。

在相关性分析的基础上，本模型研究运用 stata15.0 对各变量进行进一步的线性回归分析，其中研究主模型回归分析结果如下表 5 所示：

表 5: 信息披露与并购溢价回归分析表

COEFFICIENT	Premium
InESG	0.00256** (0.0061)
Growth	0.242 (0.20)
Largest10	0.00265 (0.0070)
Lever	0.523 (0.65)
State	-0.484 (0.32)
Size	-0.369**



COEFFICIENT	Premium
	(0.14)
Age	-0.0296
	(0.082)
Year	-0.199
	(0.26)
Ind	-0.490
	(1.06)
Constant	85.48
	(165)
Observations	568
R-squared	0.18

注：T-Statistics in Parentheses *** $p < 0.01$, ** $p < 0.05$, * $p < 0.1$

从以上回归分析表 5 可以看到，信息披露对并购溢价的回归 P 值为 0.00256**，回归系数为 0.0061，回归表明在上市公司中，信息披露的程度对确认并购价格的高低有显著的正向影响作用，被并购企业信息披露程度越高，外界了解越清晰，后续并购过程中确认的价格越高，被并购企业能够获取额外的利益，结果验证了本文提出的假设 H1。

表 6: 企业财务困境调节效应分析表

系数 a								
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计	
		B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF
1	(常量)	3.850	.142		27.158	.000		
	InESG	.018	.050	.019	.350	.00256	1.000	1.000
2	(常量)	3.843	.141		27.253	.000		
	InESG×DR	.041	.018	-.209	2.197	.029	.310	3.225
a. 因变量: premium								

在讨论财务困境的调节效应中，对自变量信息披露进行标准化之后，通过将信息披露与企业财务困境设立交互项，讨论加入自变量、交互项对并购溢价的影响关系，显著性值为 0.029 < 0.05，并且 Beta 值为 -0.209 是负值，可以说明企业财务困境在信息披露与并购溢价之间存在显著的负向调节作用。



表 7: 中介效应模型检验

中介效应模型检验-简化格式			
	并购溢价	企业商誉	并购溢价
常数	0.576 (1.819)	1.206** (3.195)	0.032* (0.121)
影响因素	1.001** (20.436)	0.822** (14.090)	0.586** (8.442)
企业商誉			0.504** (7.258)
样本量	100	100	100
R2	0.821	0.700	0.886
调整 R2	0.812	0.685	0.879
F 值	F (5,94) = 86.361, p = 0.000	F (5,94) = 43.963, p = 0.000	F (6,93) = 120.313, p = 0.000

注: * $p < 0.05$ ** $p < 0.01$ 括号里面为 t 值

表 8: 中介作用效应量结果汇总

中介作用效应量结果汇总						
项	检验结论	c 总效应	a*b 中介效应	c' 直接效应	效应占比计算公式	效应占比
信息披露 => 企业商誉 => 并购溢价	部分中介	1.001	0.415	0.586	$a*b / c$	41.460%

表 9: 企业商誉在 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间中介作用检验结果汇总

中介作用检验结果汇总										
项	c	a	b	a*b	a*b	a*b	a*b	a*b	c'	检验结论
	总效应			中介效	(Boot SE)	(z 值)	(p 值)	(95%	直接效应	
				应值				BootCI)		
信息披露=>	1.001**	0.822**	0.504**	0.415	0.095	4.375	0.000	0.242 ~	0.586**	部分中
企业商誉=>								0.623		介
并购溢价										

注: * $p < 0.05$ ** $p < 0.01$

中介作用研究时涉及相关指标 6 个指标, 分别说明如下:

c 表示 X 对 Y 时的回归系数 (模型中没有中介变量 M 时), 即总效应;

a 表示 X 对 M 时的回归系数, b 表示 M 对 Y 时的回归系数, $a*b$ 为 a 与 b 的乘积即中介效应;

95% BootCI 表示 Bootstrap 抽样计算得到的 95%置信区间, 如果区间不包括 0 则说明显著;

c' 表示 X 对 Y 时的回归系数 (模型中有中介变量 M 时)，即直接效应；
如果 a 和 b 显著，且 c' 不显著，则为完全中介；
如果 a 和 b 显著，且 c' 显著，且 $a*b$ 与 c' 同号，则为部分中介作用；
如果 a 和 b 显著，且 c' 显著，且 $a*b$ 与 c' 异号，则为遮掩作用；
如果 a 和 b 至少一个不显著，且 $a*b$ 的 95% BootCI 包括数字 0 (不显著)，则中介作用不显著；
如果 a 和 b 至少一个不显著，且 $a*b$ 的 95% BootCI 不包括数字 0 (显著)，且 c' 不显著，则为完全中介；
如果 a 和 b 至少一个不显著，且 $a*b$ 的 95% BootCI 不包括数字 0 (显著)，且 c' 显著，且 $a*b$ 与 c' 同号，则为部分中介作用；
如果 a 和 b 至少一个不显著，且 $a*b$ 的 95% BootCI 不包括数字 0 (显著)，且 c' 显著，且 $a*b$ 与 c' 异号，则为遮掩作用。
因此根据以上分析，本研究中系数 $a=0.822^{**}$ 和 $b=0.504^{**}$ 都显著，且 $c'=0.586^{**}$ 显著，且 $a*b=0.415$ 与 $c'=0.586$ 同号，则企业商誉在 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间存在部分中介作用，因此验证假设 H3 成立。

讨论

本研究在信号理论、代理理论以及信息不对称理论的基础上，丰富了 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价研究的现有模型，通过研究分析，验证了前文所提出的影响因素研究假设，我们可以得出以下结论：

表 10: 假设结果表

序号	假设内容	成立与否
H1	企业 ESG 信息披露水平越高，并购溢价越高	成立
H2	企业财务困境在 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间起调节作用	成立
H3	企业商誉在 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间起中介作用	成立

本研究在信号理论、代理理论以及信息不对称理论的基础上，丰富了 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价研究的现有模型，通过研究分析，验证了前文所提出的影响因素研究假设，我们可以得出以下结论。企业的 ESG 信息披露水平越高，并购溢价越高的原因可以归结为信息透明度提升、品牌和声誉溢价、风险规避、长期财务绩效预期以及市场趋势和政策导向等多重因素的共同作用，高水平的 ESG 信息披露可以降低收购方的潜在风险，增强企业的市场吸引力，进而提高并购中的定价水平；企业财务困境在 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间起到负向调节作用的原因可以归结为多个因素。财务困境削弱了 ESG 信息披露所带来的信任和可持续性效应，增加了并购的风险与整合难度，降低了企业的议价能力，并促使并购方对未来表现更为谨慎。结果是，即使企业具有较高的 ESG 信息披露水平，财务困境仍然会导致并购方降低支付的溢价，从而使 ESG 对溢价的正面影响被削弱甚至逆转。

总结

企业 ESG(环境、社会、治理) 信息披露对并购溢价的影响研究, 近年来引起了学术界和实务界的广泛关注。本研究在信号理论、代理理论以及信息不对称理论的基础上, 丰富了 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价研究的现有模型, 通过研究分析, 验证了前文所提出的影响因素研究假设。研究发现, 企业商誉在此过程中扮演着角色, 良好的 ESG 表现能够增强企业的商誉声誉, 从而在并购交易中提高其溢价水平。进一步来说, 财务陷入困境被视为调节指标, 可能会影响 ESG 信息披露对并购溢价的作用。ESG 信息披露不仅能够提升企业的透明度, 还能为并购交易中的各方提供更全面的决策支持。企业 ESG 表现良好且信息披露透明的情况下, 往往能够吸引更高的并购溢价, 高质量的 ESG 信息披露有助于提升投资者信心, 市场对并购交易的预期可能更为积极, 从而推动收购溢价的上升。这种正向反馈机制在资本市场中得到体现, 尤其是在公众对企业社会责任日益关注的背景下。

在研究企业 ESG 信息披露对并购溢价的影响, 特别是基于财务困境的调节效应时, 尽管已有许多重要的发现, 但仍存在一些研究不足。比如首先是样本局限性, 现有研究往往集中于特定地区(如欧美市场) 或特定行业(如金融、制造业), 而其他国家或行业的数据较少。另外外部环境因素的忽视对研究结果也可能存在不同影响。不同国家和地区的政策和监管对 ESG 信息披露有重要影响, 特别是在一些具有严格 ESG 要求的市场, 企业披露信息的深度和广度可能受到强制性法规的约束。

因此未来的研究可以更多地进行跨国比较分析, 研究不同国家和地区的 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间的差异。其次针对动态财务困境与 ESG 互动机制, 未来可以研究财务困境不同阶段(如初期困境、恶化期、重组期) 对 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价的影响。在政策与宏观环境方面, 未来可以进一步探讨不同政策环境下, ESG 信息披露对并购溢价的不同影响。

建议

针对企业 ESG 信息披露水平越高, 并购溢价越高这一现象, 企业首先可以采取一些具体的对策和建议, 以最大化其 ESG 信息披露带来的正面影响, 并提升并购交易中的溢价。提升 ESG 信息披露的质量和深度: 首先标准化 ESG 报告: 企业应依据全球公认的 ESG 报告标准进行信息披露, 企业应不仅披露基本的 ESG 指标, 还应提供具体的行动计划、长期目标和关键绩效指标 (KPI), 以展示其在环境保护、社会责任和治理结构方面的长期承诺和实际成果, 确保最新的数据和信息始终反映企业当前的运营状况和未来规划。通过提升 ESG 信息披露质量、将 ESG 战略融入核心业务、强化品牌形象、投资于可持续技术、提高治理和风险管理水平、加强与并购方的沟通以及对标行业最佳实践, 企业能够更好地利用其 ESG 表现来提升并购溢价。

其次当企业财务困境对 ESG 信息披露与并购溢价之间的关系产生负向调节作用时, 企业应采取一系列对策和策略来应对这一挑战, 尽量减少财务困境对 ESG 溢价的消极影响。企业应首先通过优化资本结构、降低债务水平、提高盈利能力来改善财务状况。财务稳定性可以增强并购方对企业的信任, 并减少财务困境带来的负面影响, 从而保持 ESG 信息披露带来的正向溢价效应。企业应通过增强财务信息的透明度来减少并购方的疑虑。即使在财务困境中, 企业也应通过加强治理架构(如独立董事的监督、审计委员会的作用等) 来维持良好的治理水平。

最后企业估值是无形资产的重要组成部分, 直接影响企业的市场竞争力、融资成本及并购溢价水平。在并购交易中, 良好的企业估值不仅可以提高目标企业的市场估值, 还可以促进并购整合过程中的阻力, 提升良好效果。因此, 加强企业的系统管理对优化并购价值至关重要。在商誉评估过程中, 加入 ESG 评分, 特别是企业在治理结构、社会责任、环境管理等方面的表

现,可以直接影响商誉的价值,企业应设立专门的慈善管理部门或团队,制定慈善的管理战略,覆盖品牌形象、社会责任、环境保护、合规性等方面。提供个性化服务、提升用户反馈响应效率,确保客户体验的质量和一致性。满足客户深层次需求层次需求将强化品牌与客户之间的情感联系,从而提高客户忠诚度,塑造良好的品牌形象。履行企业社会责任(CSR)是提升企业声誉的重要途径。企业可通过环保行动、公益捐赠、社区参与等方式,展示其对社会和环境的积极贡献。

参考文献

- 何梦兰、陈矜.(2018).并购商誉与企业绩效相关性的实证研究. *当代会计*, (7), 110-117.
- 陈升翠、姚荣辉.(2018). 基于舞弊三角理论的内部人交易风险研究. *风险控制*, (8), 15-18.
- 钟海、况学文.(2019). 公司战略与公司并购、并购溢价. *财会月刊*, (20), 29-36.
- 夏常源、贾凡胜.(2019). 控股股东股权质押与股价崩盘:“实际伤害”还是“情绪宣泄”. *南开管理评论*, (5), 165-177.
- 高榴、袁诗淼.(2017). 上市公司并购重组商誉及其减值问题探析. *公司金融*, (12), 58-64.
- 黄虹.(2020). 并购溢价、对赌协议与商誉减值. *会计之友*, (10), 78-84.
- 崔进步、李嘉辉、顾桢.(2019). 并购重组业绩承诺推高资产估值了吗? *会计研究*, (6), 35-42.
- 弹雅文.(2019). 溢价并购下的商誉减值问题研究. *市场周刊*, (2), 146-147.
- 鲁桂华、张静、刘保良.(2017). 中国上市公司自愿性积极业绩报告:利公还是利私——基于大股东减持的经验证据. *南开管理评论*, (2), 133-143.
- 曾宪聚、陈霖、严江兵、杨海滨.(2020). 高管从军经历对并购溢价的影响:烙印——环境匹配视角. *外国经济与管理*, 42(9), 94-106.
- 窦炜、孙华、郝颖.(2019). “高溢价”还是“高质量”?——我国上市公司并购重组业绩承诺可靠性研究. *经济管理*, (2), 156-171.
- Acharya, V. V., & Viswanathan, S. (2011). Leverage, moral hazard, and liquidity. *Journal of Finance*, 66(1), 99-138.
- Altman, E. I., Iwanicz-Drozdowska, M., Laitinen, E. K., & Suvas, A. (2020). Financial distress prediction in an international context: A review and empirical analysis of altman's z-score model. *Journal of International Financial Management & Accounting*, 31(1), 133-171.
- Chen, L., Feldmann, A., & Tang, O. (2018). The relationship between disclosures of corporate social performance and financial performance: Evidences from GRI reports in manufacturing industry. *International Journal of Production Economics*, 200, 83-92.
- Clark, G. L., Feiner, A., & Viehs, M. (2015). From the stockholder to the stakeholder: How sustainability can drive financial outperformance. Oxford University Press.
- Eccles, R. G., Ioannou, I., & Serafeim, G. (2014). The impact of corporate sustainability on organizational processes and performance. *Management Science*, 60(11), 2835-2857.
- Global Reporting Initiative. (2020). *GRI standards*. Retrieved from Global Reporting Initiative.
- Liu, H., & Schaefer, S. (2019). Corporate default prediction: A touring guide. *Annual review of financial economics*, 11, 1-25.

RPG 游戏消费行为分析—以黑神话悟空为例 RPG GAME CONSUMER BEHAVIOR ANALYSIS-TAKE THE BLACK MYTH WUKONG AS AN EXAMPLE

刘玥鑫^{1*}, 吴胜艳², 刘芯蓝³
Yuexin Liu^{1*}, Shengyan Wu², and Xinlan Liu³

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院, ² 贵州医科大学, ³ 四川工商学院
^{1,2}International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand
²Guizhou Medical University, China
³Sichuan Technology and Business University, China
*Corresponding Author, E-mail: agentrossi@163.com

摘要

随着全球游戏产业的快速发展, 角色扮演游戏 (RPG) 成为玩家喜爱的游戏类型, 消费行为分析逐渐成为学术研究热点。本文以《黑神话: 悟空》为研究对象, 结合文献综述、问卷调查与实证分析, 从游戏偏好、消费行为、情感与忠诚度、社会文化影响四个维度, 探讨了 RPG 游戏玩家的消费特征及其影响因素。研究发现, 玩家偏好高自由度开放世界和分支剧情, 对文化结合持积极态度, 并对合理定价与增值服务有较高接受度。消费行为受价格、评价、社交互动和品牌忠诚度等因素影响, 技术创新和文化认同进一步推动长期消费意愿。尽管《黑神话: 悟空》潜力巨大, 仍存在内容设计、营销策略、品牌传播及技术创新等方面的不足。本文提出了深化内容设计、优化价格策略、加强品牌传播、推动技术创新与平衡文化表达的对策建议, 以提升玩家满意度与品牌竞争力。研究为中国 RPG 游戏的市场优化和国际化提供了理论支持, 并对文化输出具有重要意义。

关键词: RPG 游戏 消费行为 《黑神话: 悟空》

Abstract

With the rapid development of the global gaming industry, role-playing games (RPGs) have become a popular game genre, and the analysis of consumer behavior has gradually become a research hotspot. This study takes Black Myth: Wukong as the research object, combining literature review, questionnaire surveys, and empirical analysis to explore the consumption characteristics and influencing factors of RPG game players from four dimensions: game preference, consumer behavior, emotional attachment and loyalty, and socio-cultural influences. The research finds that players prefer high-freedom open-world designs and multi-branch storylines, have a positive attitude toward cultural integration, and show high acceptance of reasonable pricing and value-added services. Consumer behavior is influenced by factors such as price, reviews, social interaction, and brand loyalty, while technological innovation and cultural identity further drive long-term consumption intentions. Although Black Myth: Wukong has enormous potential, it still faces shortcomings in areas such as content design, marketing strategies, brand communication, and technological innovation. This paper proposes strategies to deepen content design, optimize pricing strategies, strengthen brand communication, promote technological innovation, and balance cultural expression in order to enhance player satisfaction and brand competitiveness. The study provides theoretical support for market optimization and internationalization of Chinese RPG games and has significant implications for cultural export.

Keywords: RPG Games, Consumer Behavior, Black Myth: Wukong

引言

随着虚拟现实、增强现实、人工智能和云游戏等技术的成熟，电子游戏成为全球娱乐产业的重要部分。角色扮演游戏（RPG）凭借其深度剧情和高自由度吸引大量玩家，《黑神话：悟空》通过创新的战斗系统和文化内涵提升了中国RPG游戏的国际竞争力。本研究旨在分析《黑神话：悟空》玩家的消费行为，探讨影响购买决策、消费模式和忠诚度的关键因素，包括游戏创新、文化认同、社交互动等，评估中国传统文化元素对玩家行为的影响，并为中国RPG游戏的市场优化和国际化提供理论支持。通过此研究，期望为中国游戏产业提供市场策略建议，推动文化输出并提升市场竞争力。

RPG游戏消费行为分析—以黑神话悟空为例

1. 研究背景

随着全球数字娱乐产业的迅猛发展，电子游戏特别是角色扮演类游戏（Role-Playing Game, RPG）已成为主流游戏市场的重要组成部分。《黑神话：悟空》作为中国自主研发的RPG游戏代表，通过对“西游”文化的深度演绎与现代视觉技术的融合，不仅提升了玩家的沉浸体验，也拓展了中国游戏文化的全球表达空间（谢美晨 & 王依晗，2023；刘汉波，2024）。

从玩家行为的角度来看，RPG游戏消费呈现出高度个性化与文化驱动特征。高红岩（2022）指出，游戏消费具有明显的娱乐性与补偿性，消费者在虚拟世界中的行为往往是现实情感或社会角色的投射。陈逸轩和秦宗财（2024）进一步提出，RPG用户的购买行为受到剧情、角色塑造、品牌认知及文化归属的综合影响。Trabelsi-Zoghalmi等（2022）将游戏消费体验划分为虚拟实现与现实映射两个层面，强调沉浸感与互动性是影响玩家行为的核心要素。

在传播层面，《黑神话：悟空》不仅突破了中国传统游戏形象，也通过社交媒体和玩家口碑加速了其全球扩散（曹书乐等，2024；王强春，2025）。其跨文化接受机制也受到学界关注，沈婷芝（2024）、徐宏韦和李方舟（2024）指出，该游戏在全球传播中既体现了文化输出的主动性，也暴露出文化转译过程中的张力与悖论。

综上所述，随着“文化+科技”叙事逐步成为游戏产业新范式，《黑神话：悟空》为研究中国RPG游戏的消费行为与文化效应提供了现实样本与理论契机。因此，本文旨在从“玩家—游戏—文化”三元互动视角出发，分析玩家在消费过程中所体现的偏好、动因、情感投入与行为表现，为中国RPG游戏的产品优化与国际推广提供实践参考。

2. 研究意义

本研究丰富了消费行为理论在数字娱乐领域的应用，填补了RPG游戏消费行为研究的空白，并揭示了中国传统文化元素对玩家消费行为的吸引力，为跨文化消费行为理论提供了新视角。此外，本研究为游戏营销与开发提供了实践依据，提出优化建议，助力中国RPG游戏市场的优化、国际推广以及玩家需求的精准把握。同时，研究为提升用户体验、增强忠诚度和延长游戏生命周期提供了参考，推动中国传统文化在全球传播与创新。

研究目的

本研究通过对《黑神话：悟空》这款中国RPG游戏的消费行为进行分析，旨在深入探讨影响玩家购买决策、消费模式及忠诚度的关键因素。具体目标包括：分析玩家的行为特征，如购买动机、游戏偏好和消费习惯；探讨影响消费行为的主要因素，如游戏内容创新、画质、剧情、品牌认知、社交互动及价格策略；评估中国传统文化元素对玩家行为的影响，尤其是对购买意图和情感认同的作用；为中国RPG游戏的市场策略提供理论依据，提出优化建议；并为

中国游戏产业的创新、市场推广和国际化发展提供参考。通过这些分析，本研究旨在为中国自主研发的RPG游戏提升市场竞争力和促进文化输出提供实践指导。

文献综述

1. 游戏消费行为与动因研究

近年来，学界对游戏消费行为的研究已逐渐系统化。张定坤（2019）、周思渺等（2018）指出，游戏消费受价格、画质、社交互动、促销策略等多重因素影响，并呈现出“情绪驱动—功能评价—消费转化”的基本路径。Hanbazazah等（2022）通过比较分析发现，Advergame在提升消费者品牌印象与转化率方面具有独特优势，提示游戏设计与营销策略的协同至关重要。

在个体行为层面，苗雨萌（2023）通过女性向游戏玩家的案例研究，发现补偿性消费与心理认同在特定群体中具有显著作用。孟玉洁（2019）基于高校样本发现，学生群体在面对游戏促销时更易产生冲动消费。王丹阳（2024）也进一步验证了促销策略对消费者短期购买意图的显著影响。

2. RPG游戏偏好与文化认同

RPG游戏的吸引力不仅源于其玩法机制，更在于其叙事与文化表达。孙蓓和李元临（2022）强调角色视觉设计与文化背景的融合是构建玩家沉浸感的关键。宗祖盼和姚北（2024）指出，《黑神话：悟空》的成功在于其将中国神话元素与现代美术风格深度结合，构建出具象且富有张力的游戏世界。

在文化传播方面，刘琪和陈刚（2022）、谢美晨和王依晗（2023）分别从接受美学与文化符号传播角度，分析了《黑神话：悟空》如何构建中国形象并进行文化输出。Wei等（2021）通过南北中国的游戏消费差异研究发现，区域文化背景在游戏偏好形成上起到显著调节作用。

3. 消费路径与用户体验机制

基于SOR模型（Stimulus–Organism–Response），Trabelsi-Zoghalmi等（2022）、Macey等（2020）强调，外部刺激如游戏设计、营销信息通过情感反应与认知加工影响最终消费决策。王治和江文婷（2024）则构建了“游戏偏好—沉浸体验—忠诚行为”的中介机制模型，验证了沉浸感作为关键变量的作用。

此外，田超（2023）、吴禹薇和常丹琪（2022）探讨了直播营销、用户口碑、社群归属感等外部因素对玩家重复购买意愿的推动效应，为理解虚拟消费中的信任机制提供了新视角。

4. 理论与实践结合研究

Abe等（2020）通过模拟博弈实验揭示了社区经济中的合作与消费关系，其理论对于虚拟经济系统具有启发意义。Mabrurroh和Herumurti（2019）则在NPC人工智能行为学习中探索玩家交互模式，为RPG游戏系统性研究提供技术基础支持。

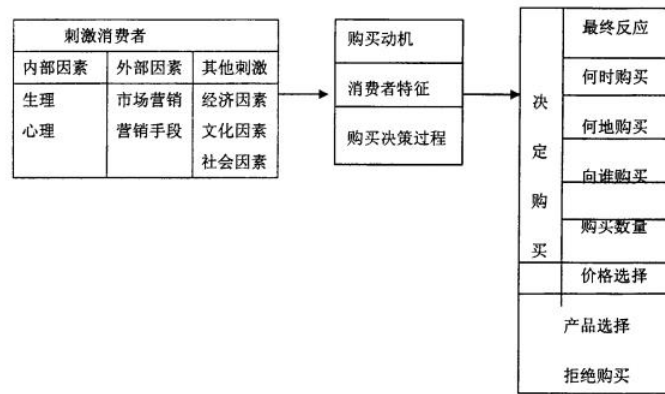
在本土研究方面《消费行为学》研究性教学的探索与实践课题组（2021）对云南高校学生的消费行为调查揭示，营销策略与玩家类型应高度适配，才能提高市场转化效率。许昊宁（2022）则通过扎根理论建模指出，消费者粘性与产品互动性之间存在动态反馈关系。

理论基础

游戏理论：主要分析玩家在互动环境中的策略选择与行为模式。通过游戏参与模型与虚拟经济理论，可以解释玩家在沉浸过程中如何形成消费行为。例如，《黑神话：悟空》通过复杂剧情与任务增强参与感，进而促进消费。同时，虚拟经济系统中的道具与服务成为驱动消费的关键因素。

文化影响理论：文化背景与认同感是影响消费行为的重要变量。《黑神话：悟空》深度融合中国传统文化，强化了玩家的文化归属与共鸣，从而提升其消费意愿。文化消费理论和跨文化传播理论共同解释了玩家在本土文化与全球传播中的消费心理及选择路径。

消费行为学理论：强调消费者在购买商品或服务过程中的动机、决策与行为表现。其核心包括购买决策过程、感知价值与消费行为模型等方面。玩家在RPG游戏中不仅基于产品特性做出决策，还受品牌、评价与社交影响。



SOR模型：将游戏消费行为划分为外部刺激（如游戏设计、促销策略）、有机体反应（如偏好、体验）和最终行为反应（如购买行为）。在本研究中，游戏偏好与消费体验作为中介变量，连接外部环境与玩家行为，揭示了玩家如何在情感与认知驱动下做出消费决策。



研究假设

H1：游戏偏好对消费体验有显著正向影响。

玩家对RPG游戏的偏好，如对剧情、画面、角色的喜爱，会显著增强其沉浸感和情感投入，从而提升整体消费体验（陈逸轩 & 秦宗财，2024；曹书乐等，2024）。这说明游戏偏好在很大程度上塑造了玩家的主观体验感受。

H2：消费体验对消费行为有显著正向影响。

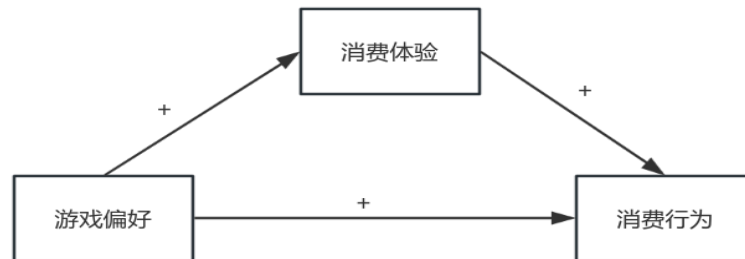
沉浸感、互动性与可玩性等体验因素直接影响玩家的参与度和付费行为。研究表明，良好的消费体验提升了玩家对虚拟商品、增值内容的购买意愿（孟玉洁，2019；李闯，2024；高红岩，2022）。

H3: 游戏偏好通过消费体验间接影响消费行为。

玩家对游戏的偏好可通过增强其消费体验，间接提升其消费意愿和实际行为（高红岩，2022；王治 & 江文婷，2024）。即偏好提升沉浸感，沉浸感进一步驱动消费行为。

H4: 游戏偏好对消费行为有显著正向影响。

强偏好的玩家更易产生直接消费行为，如购买虚拟物品、订阅服务等（田超，2023；王丹阳，2024）。特别是在具有文化吸引力的游戏中，这种直接影响更为突出。



研究方法

本研究方法

研究主要采用文献综述法、案例分析法和问卷调查法三种研究方法。首先，通过文献综述法收集并分析关于消费行为、RPG游戏消费行为及文化影响的相关文献，识别研究空白，为本研究提供理论依据和框架。其次，采用案例分析法，以《黑神话：悟空》为研究案例，分析其市场表现、玩家群体、营销策略及文化因素，探讨其对玩家消费行为的影响，归纳成功与失败经验。

问卷收集方法

最后，通过问卷调查法，随机抽样，设计问卷调查《黑神话：悟空》玩家的消费动机、偏好及忠诚度，并使用SPSS软件进行数据统计与分析，以验证研究假设，探索影响玩家消费行为的主要因素。本次问卷于2025年2月通过问卷星平台在线发放，主要面向活跃于、微信群、QQ玩家群、微博等社交媒体平台、对《黑神话：悟空》具备一定认知或兴趣的潜在玩家群体。共发放问卷578份，实际回收有效问卷560份，有效率为96.8%，样本数量和质量符合统计分析的基本要求。

研究结果

1. 信效度检验

表 1: 信度检验

克隆巴赫系数	项数
0.948	30



表 2: 效度检验

KMO		0.968
巴特利特球形度检验	近似卡方	9646.005
	自由度	435
	显著性	0.000

信度检验结果显示，整体量表的克隆巴赫 α 系数为0.948，远高于通常认为的0.7的临界值。这表明，问卷的内部一致性良好，各项题目之间具有较高的相关性，能够有效地测量研究变量。KMO值为0.968，该值大于0.9，表明数据的采集适合进行因子分析，具有较好的聚合效度。其次，巴特利特球形度检验结果显示，自由度为435，显著性水平为0.000（ $p < 0.001$ ），这一结果显著表明，样本数据适合进行因子分析，进一步验证了量表的构念效度。

2. 样本基本情况

本研究收集了560名《黑神话悟空》玩家的问卷数据，分析了玩家的性别、年龄、学历、职业、收入和游戏经验等基本情况，为后续分析提供基础。

表 3: 样本基本情况

项目	分类	人数	比例 (%)
性别	男	391	69.82
	女	169	30.18
年龄	18 岁以下	79	14.11
	18-24 岁	111	19.82
	25-34 岁	152	27.14
	35-44 岁	165	29.46
	45 岁及以上	53	9.46
	高中及以上	84	15.00
学历	大学专科	158	28.21
	大学本科	264	47.14
	研究生及以上	54	9.64
	学生	140	25.00
职业	公司职员	223	39.82
	自由职业	88	15.71
	公务员/事业单位	81	14.46
	其他	28	5.00
月收入水平	无收入	114	20.36
	3000 元以下	64	11.43
	3000-6000 元	234	41.79
	6000-10000 元	104	18.57
	10000 元以上	44	7.86
玩 RPG 游戏的频率	很少玩	63	11.25
	每月几次	241	43.04
	每周几次	157	28.04
	每天	99	17.68
	少于半年	43	7.68
	半年-1 年	75	13.39
游戏经验（玩游戏的时长）	1-2 年	146	26.07
	2-3 年	214	38.21
	3 年以上	82	14.64

根据表3数据,《黑神话悟空》的玩家主要为25-44岁的中青年群体,男性占比69.82%。玩家大多数具有大学及以上学历(54.78%),且月收入集中在3000-6000元(41.79%)。游戏频率较高,64.28%的玩家拥有1-3年游戏经验,显示出游戏吸引了具有一定收入和经验的玩家群体,具有较强的市场吸引力和消费能力。

3. 描述性统计

受访者在游戏偏好、消费体验和消费行为方面表现出一定的多样性。在游戏偏好方面,大多数受访者态度中立或倾向“同意”,表明游戏偏好的差异性。消费体验上,受访者态度较为均衡,多数选择“同意”或“一般”,少部分对某些体验表示高度认同,反映出个人差异。消费行为上,受访者表现出较高的参与度,尤其在内购等方面,显示出对游戏消费的较强认同,尽管少部分人参与度较低。总体而言,三者均呈现出较为显著的偏向,表明玩家的行为受游戏本身的吸引和激励影响。

表 4: 游戏偏好、消费体验与消费行为的现状

	最小值	最大值	均值	标准差
游戏偏好	1.70	4.60	3.48	0.90
消费体验	1.60	4.60	3.40	0.88
消费行为	1.70	4.80	3.53	0.94

根据表4的描述性统计分析结果,RPG游戏中的玩家偏好、消费体验和消费行为均处于较高水平,分别为3.48、3.40和3.53,表明大多数玩家对游戏有较强偏好,并享有良好的体验,从而促进了活跃的消费行为。然而,各变量的标准差较大(分别为0.90、0.88和0.94),显示出玩家之间存在显著的个体差异,部分玩家的兴趣和消费行为较低。总体而言,这些结果为后续探讨游戏偏好对消费体验的影响及其对消费行为的推动作用提供了基础。

4. 差异性检验

表 5: 游戏偏好在不同特征上的差异

项目	分类	M±SD	t/F	p
性别	男	3.48±0.90	0.286	0.775
	女	3.46±0.91		
年龄	18岁以下	3.82±0.53	7.344***	0.000
	18-24岁	3.65±0.79		
	25-34岁	3.32±0.97		
	35-44岁	3.29±0.98		
	45岁及以上	3.62±0.89		
学历	高中及以下	3.51±0.88	3.317	0.073
	大学专科	3.62±0.84		
	大学本科	3.43±0.91		
	研究生及以上	3.21±0.99		
职业	学生	3.83±0.53	8.435***	0.000
	公司职员	3.40±0.97		
	自由职业	3.34±0.96		
	公务员/事业单位	3.35±0.97		
月收入	其他	3.06±0.98	3.687***	0.000
	无收入	3.81±0.56		



项目	分类	M±SD	t/F	p
月收入	3000 元以下	3.51±0.86	2.123	0.096
	3000-6000 元	3.41±0.96		
	6000-10000 元	3.38±0.94		
	10000 元以上	3.11±1.02		
玩游戏频率	很少玩	3.41±0.93		
	每月几次	3.38±0.97		
	每周几次	3.58±0.83		
	每天	3.57±0.78		
游戏经验	少于半年	3.20±1.00		
	半年-1 年	3.47±0.89		
	1-2 年	3.41±0.08		
	2-3 年	3.54±0.87		
	3 年以上	3.58±0.83		

注：*表示P<0.05，**表示P<0.005，***表示P<0.001

表 6: 消费体验在不同特征上的差异

项目	分类	M±SD	t/F	p
性别	男	3.39±0.90	-0.202	0.840
	女	3.41±0.84		
年龄	18 岁以下	3.77±0.49	5.395***	0.000
	18-24 岁	3.48±0.81		
	25-34 岁	3.29±0.91		
	35-44 岁	3.27±0.96		
	45 岁及以上	3.41±0.95		
学历	高中及以下	3.46±0.85	2.336	0.073
	大学专科	3.48±0.87		
	大学本科	3.39±0.88		
	研究生及以上	3.13±0.88		
职业	学生	3.74±0.56	8.945***	0.000
	公司职员	3.31±0.92		
	自由职业	3.26±0.98		
	公务员/事业单位	3.37±0.90		
	其他	2.94±0.95		
月收入	无收入	3.71±0.58	6.830***	0.000
	3000 元以下	3.59±0.81		
	3000-6000 元	3.24±0.94		
	6000-10000 元	3.32±0.89		
	10000 元以上	3.34±0.98		
玩游戏频率	很少玩	3.26±0.93	2.011	0.111
	每月几次	3.34±0.93		
	每周几次	3.49±0.82		
	每天	3.50±0.77		
	少于半年	3.43±0.91		
游戏经验	半年-1 年	3.45±0.88	0.776	0.541
	1-2 年	3.29±0.93		
	2-3 年	3.42±0.85		
	3 年以上	3.47±0.82		

注：*表示P<0.05，**表示P<0.005，***表示P<0.001



表 7: 消费行为验在不同特征上的差异

项目	分类	M±SD	t/F	p
性别	男	3.52±0.95	-0.381	0.703
	女	3.55±0.93		
年龄	18 岁以下	3.87±0.61	4.190**	0.002
	18-24 岁	3.63±0.86		
	25-34 岁	3.42±0.99		
	35-44 岁	3.41±1.00		
	45 岁及以上	3.46±1.04		
学历	高中及以下	3.45±0.97	5.596**	0.001
	大学专科	3.72±0.88		
	大学本科	3.51±0.93		
	研究生及以上	3.13±1.01		
职业	学生	3.88±0.62	6.875***	0.000
	公司职员	3.41±1.00		
职业	自由职业	3.39±1.00	6.875**	0.000
	公务员/事业单位	3.43±0.97		
	其他	3.33±1.13		
月收入	无收入	3.87±0.64	5.647***	0.000
	3000 元以下	3.58±0.90		
	3000-6000 元	3.39±1.00		
	6000-10000 元	3.49±0.98		
	10000 元以上	3.35±1.05		
玩游戏频率	很少玩	3.38±0.98	2.250	0.082
	每月几次	3.45±0.99		
	每周几次	3.63±0.87		
	每天	3.65±0.89		
	少于半年	3.49±1.00		
游戏经验	半年-1 年	3.44±0.92	1.630	0.165
	1-2 年	3.39±0.99		
	2-3 年	3.63±0.91		
	3 年以上	3.58±0.91		

注: *表示 $P < 0.05$, **表示 $P < 0.005$, ***表示 $P < 0.001$

本研究通过对不同特征群体的分析发现, 年龄、职业和月收入水平对游戏偏好、消费体验和消费行为有显著影响。具体而言, 18岁以下的玩家和学生群体在游戏偏好、消费体验和消费行为上均表现较高, 且月收入较低(如无收入或3000元以下)的玩家也表现出较高的偏好和消费行为。相较之下, 性别、学历、游戏频率和游戏经验对这些因素的影响不显著, 男性与女性、不同学历层次和游戏经验的玩家在各方面的差异较小。这表明, 年龄、职业和收入水平是影响玩家行为的关键因素, 而性别和学历等因素的影响较为有限。

5. 相关性分析

为了进一步探讨游戏偏好、消费体验与消费行为之间的关系，本研究使用皮尔逊相关系数对三个变量进行了相关性分析。

表 8: 游戏偏好、消费体验与消费行为相关性

		游戏偏好	消费体验	消费行为
游戏偏好	皮尔逊相关性	1	0.513***	0.530***
	Sig. (双尾)		0.000	0.000
消费体验	皮尔逊相关性	0.513***	1	0.545***
	Sig. (双尾)	0.000	1	0.000
消费行为	皮尔逊相关性	0.530***	0.545***	1
	Sig. (双尾)	0.000	0.000	

注: *表示 $P < 0.05$, **表示 $P < 0.005$, ***表示 $P < 0.001$

根据表8的相关性分析，游戏偏好、消费体验和消费行为之间均存在显著的正相关关系。具体而言，游戏偏好与消费体验的相关系数为0.513 ($p < 0.001$)，游戏偏好与消费行为的相关系数为0.530 ($p < 0.001$)，消费体验与消费行为的相关系数为0.545 ($p < 0.001$)。这些结果表明，玩家的游戏偏好和消费体验越高，其消费行为的频率和金额也越大，反映出游戏偏好和消费体验对消费行为的正向推动作用。

6. 回归分析

回归分析是本研究中用来检验游戏偏好对消费行为影响的主要方法。通过回归模型的构建，我们可以评估自变量——游戏偏好，如何通过控制变量对消费行为产生影响。

表 9: 游戏偏好与消费行为的回归分析

变量		因变量：消费行为					
		模型 1-1			模型 1-2		
控制变量	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.	
常量	3.949	12.713***	0.000	1.744	5.596***	0.000	
性别	0.017	0.401	0.689	0.022	0.601	0.548	
年龄	-0.056	-1.038	0.300	-0.053	-1.139	0.255	
学历	-0.085	-2.032*	0.043	-0.037	-1.019	0.309	
职业	-0.065	-1.229	0.220	-0.005	-0.111	0.912	
月收入水平	-0.068	-1.164	0.245	-0.006	-0.128	0.898	
玩 RPG 游戏的频率	0.035	0.759	0.448	0.036	0.905	0.366	
游戏经验	0.029	0.665	0.506	0.005	0.123	0.902	

变量		因变量：消费行为				
		模型 1-1			模型 1-2	
控制变量	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.
自变量						
游戏偏好				0.513	13.828***	0.000
R2		0.042			0.289	
调整后 R2		0.030			0.279	
F		3.487***			28.005***	
VIF 最大值		1.975			1.990	

注: *表示 $P < 0.05$, **表示 $P < 0.005$, ***表示 $P < 0.001$

通过回归分析结果可以得出，游戏偏好对消费行为具有显著的正向影响。无论在模型1-1还是模型1-2中，游戏偏好的回归系数均为正且显著，表明玩家对游戏的偏好程度越高，其在游戏中的消费行为也会越积极。同时，控制变量中的学历对消费行为具有一定的负向影响，而其他变量未能显著影响消费行为。在本研究的主效应检验中，已经证明了游戏偏好对消费行为的显著正向影响。为了进一步探索游戏偏好如何通过消费体验间接影响消费行为，本文进行中介效应检验。

表 10: 消费体验中介作用的回归分析

变量	因变量：消费行为						因变量：消费体验					
	模型 2-1			模型 2-2			模型 2-3			模型 2-4		
控制变量	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.
常量	1.744	5.596* **	0.000	1.599	5.157** *	0.000	0.889	2.924**	0.004	2.168	7.425** *	0.000
性别	0.022	0.601	0.548	0.014	0.398	0.691	0.018	0.541	0.589	0.010	0.265	0.791
年龄	-0.053	-	0.255	-0.025	-0.549	0.583	-0.033	-0.755	0.451	-0.055	-1.181	0.238
学历	-0.037	-	0.309	-0.042	-1.170	0.243	-0.024	-0.707	0.480	-0.036	-0.976	0.329
		1.139										
		1.019										

变量	因变量：消费行为						因变量：消费体验					
	模型 2-1			模型 2-2			模型 2-3			模型 2-4		
控制变量	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.	Beta	t	Sig.
职业	-0.005	-	0.912	-0.002	-0.038	0.970	0.018	0.416	0.677	-0.062	-1.349	0.178
		0.111										
月收入水平	-0.006	-	0.898	-0.034	-0.682	0.495	-0.005	-0.096	0.924	-0.005	-0.105	0.916
		0.128										
玩游戏频率	0.036	0.905	0.366	0.029	0.723	0.470	0.031	0.840	0.401	0.014	0.337	0.737
游戏经验	0.005	0.123	0.902	0.048	1.275	0.203	0.026	0.739	0.460	-0.058	-1.533	0.126
游戏偏好	0.513	13.828* **	0.000				0.333	8.405** *	0.000	0.493	13.169** *	0.000
消费体验				0.528	14.515** *	0.000	0.366	9.323** *	0.000			
R2		0.289			0.307			0.386			0.277	
调整后 R2		0.279			0.297			0.376			0.267	
F		28.005***			30.545***			38.432***			26.406***	
VIF 最大值		1.990			1.979			1.990			1.990	

注：*表示 $P < 0.05$ ，**表示 $P < 0.005$ ，***表示 $P < 0.001$

表10展示了消费体验在游戏偏好与消费行为之间的中介作用的回归分析结果。首先，在模型2-1中，游戏偏好对消费行为的影响仍然显著（ $\beta = 0.513$ ， $p < 0.001$ ），与主效应检验中的结果一致。其次，在模型2-4中，游戏偏好对消费体验有显著的正向影响（ $\beta = 0.493$ ， $p < 0.001$ ），表明玩家对游戏的偏好程度越高，其消费体验的感知越强。接下来，在模型2-2中，消费体验对消费行为的影响也显著（ $\beta = 0.528$ ， $p < 0.001$ ），表明良好的消费体验促进了消费者的消费行为。最后，在模型2-3中，控制了所有变量后，游戏偏好对消费行为的影响依然显著（ $\beta = 0.333$ ， $p < 0.001$ ），而消费体验对消费行为的影响亦显著（ $\beta = 0.366$ ， $p < 0.001$ ）。通过对比模型2-1和模型2-4的回归系数，可以发现，消费体验在游戏偏好与消费行为之间起到了部分中介作用。具体而言，游戏偏好通过增强消费者的消费体验，间接推动了其消费行为的增加。

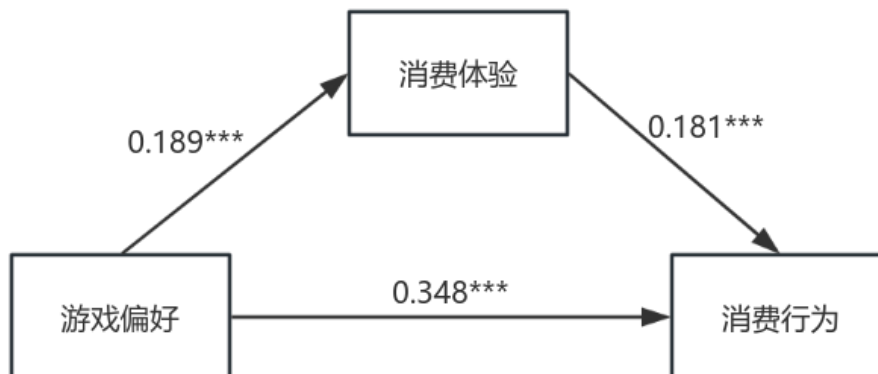


图 1: 消费体验的中介模型图

综上所述，消费体验在游戏偏好与消费行为之间发挥了部分中介作用。尽管游戏偏好对消费行为的直接影响仍显著，但消费体验的引入增强了模型对消费行为的解释力。这表明，游戏偏好通过提升消费体验间接推动消费行为，提供了对游戏偏好影响机制的有力支持，并为营销策略的制定提供了理论依据。

讨论

虽然《黑神话：悟空》在剧情、画面和战斗机制方面具备较强吸引力，成功激发了玩家的初始兴趣，但从本研究的实证结果来看，其在游戏偏好维度下的沉浸感构建、技术性能优化和消费体验设计方面仍存在明显不足。游戏偏好对消费体验及消费行为均具有显著正向影响，但目前游戏偏好中的部分要素，未能充分转化为积极的消费行为（H4）。尽管视觉与打击感突出，游戏整体偏重画面和战斗，内容结构相对单一，导致部分玩家出现审美疲劳，影响了其情感投入，从而削弱了消费体验（H2）。此外，卡顿、掉帧等技术问题降低了游戏的流畅性，进一步削弱玩家的沉浸感（H3）。同时，游戏中的付费内容与免费内容之间落差过大，也在一定程度上削弱了玩家的消费意愿，说明当前的消费设计尚未有效促进实际行为的转化。因此，开发者需围绕游戏偏好—消费体验—消费行为这一关键路径，提升内容多样性、优化技术表现、增强沉浸感，以推动玩家的长期消费行为并提升整体用户忠诚度。

总结

本研究分析了RPG游戏消费者行为，发现年龄、职业和收入等因素对游戏偏好和消费行为有显著影响，尤其是18岁以下和低收入群体在消费上更为活跃。研究表明，游戏偏好通过增强消费体验间接促进消费行为，游戏内容和沉浸感是影响消费的重要因素。同时，RPG游戏普遍面临生命周期短、消费模式单一、游戏节奏慢和社交互动缺乏等问题。针对这些问题，未来RPG游戏应注重内容更新、消费模式多元化、优化游戏节奏和增强社交互动，以延长玩家参与度并提升盈利能力。研究为游戏开发和营销提供了理论支持，强调精确市场定位和提升玩家体验的重要性。

建议

为优化《黑神话：悟空》的游戏设计并提升玩家体验，本文提出以下建议：首先，增加游戏内容的多样性与深度，包括丰富剧情、角色设定、支线任务及个性化定制，以提高玩家的投入感；其次，增强沉浸感与互动性，通过精细化环境设计和引入多人合作、PVP等互动功能提升社交性；第三，强化技术优化与性能提升，确保游戏流畅、加载时间短、兼容性强，从而减少技术问题对玩家的负面影响；最后，重视玩家反馈和持续改进，通过定期更新、修复bug和举办互动活动提升玩家的参与度与忠诚度。这些措施将有助于提升玩家体验，促进消费行为，推动游戏的持续发展。

参考文献

- 《消费行为学》研究性教学的探索与实践课题组. (2021). 云南省州市大学生网络游戏消费行为及营销策略——以楚雄师范学院为例. *经济研究导刊*, (19), 49-51.
- 王丹阳. (2024). 游戏促销策略对消费者冲动购买的影响研究. *市场观察*, (6), 54-56.
- 王治, & 江文婷. (2024). 游戏偏好与用户忠诚的中介机制研究——以沉浸体验为中介变量. *消费行为与心理*, 18(1), 88-95.
- 王强春. (2025). 《黑神话：悟空》跨文化传播策略与路径研究. *学术探索*, (2), 127-133.
- 田超. (2023). 基于消费行为的游戏直播市场调查研究——以在校大学生群体为例. *商展经济*, (23), 122-125.
- 刘汉波. (2024). 《黑神话：悟空》的“后西游叙事”、遍历空间实践与跨文化传播. *云南社会科学*, (6), 175-185.
- 刘琪, & 陈刚. (2022). 从《黑神话：悟空》的传播与接受看中国游戏文化产业发展. *北京文化创意*, (6), 90-96.
- 许昊宁. (2022). *基于扎根理论的手机游戏消费者粘性和消费的影响因素研究* [硕士学位论文]. 北京外国语大学.
- 孙蓓, & 李元临. (2022). RPG网络游戏中角色设计的视觉形象及推广应用研究. *鞋类工艺与设计*, 2(5), 130-132.
- 李闯. (2024). 数字娱乐环境中用户体验与消费行为的关系研究. *新媒体研究*, 27(4), 112-117.
- 吴禹薇, & 常丹琪. (2022). 网络游戏消费的影响因素研究. *中国新通信*, 24(1), 141-142.
- 沈婷芝. (2024). 《黑神话：悟空》中的文化遗产与全球化冲突——解析悖论与破解之道. *学术探索*, (2), 134-141.
- 张定坤. (2019). 网络游戏的消费行为分析. *营销界*, (32), 200-201.
- 陈逸轩, & 秦宗财. (2024). RPG游戏用户购买决策路径及影响机制分析——以国产游戏为例. *数字文化研究*, 10(2), 73-81.
- 苗雨萌. (2023). *女性向游戏玩家补偿性消费行为研究* [硕士学位论文]. 中国传媒大学.
- 周思渺, 刘金琳, & 舒文芳. (2018). 浅析网络游戏消费行为. *中国集体经济*, (28), 138-139.
- 宗祖盼, & 姚北. (2024). 《黑神话：悟空》对中国游戏产业发展的启示. *艺术学研究*, (6), 63-70.
- 孟玉洁. (2019). 大学生游戏消费调查研究与分析——以合肥某高校为例. *现代交际*, (22), 147-148.
- 徐宏韦, & 李方舟. (2024). 浅析多模态话语分析视角下《黑神话：悟空》的文化输出. *科技传播*, 16(19), 154-158.
- 高红岩. (2022). 网络游戏中的行为动因及其消费模式研究. *信息与传播*, (9), 85-87.

- 曹书乐, 石闵龙, & 何威. (2024). 玩法为器, 文化为魂: 《黑神话: 悟空》的国际传播与游戏推动文化走出去的创新机制. *福建师范大学学报 (哲学社会科学版)*, 24(6), 119-172.
- 谢美晨, & 王依晗. (2023). 中国游戏的世界表达: 从《黑神话: 悟空》的游戏视频看中国文化输出. *科技传播*, 15(21), 112-115.
- Abe, M., Utsunomiya, H., & Hirano, M. (2020). The community currency game “Online Shopping.com”: The prisoner’s dilemma and consumer behavior in a local economy. *Evolutionary and Institutional Economics Review*, 17(2), 345-360.
- Hanbazazah, A., Reeve, C., & Abuljadail, M. (2022). Advergaming and consumer behaviour: A quantitative comparative analysis of the United Kingdom and Saudi Arabia. *International Journal of Marketing Studies*, 14(2), 113-113.
- Mabruroh, I., & Herumurti, D. (2019). Adaptive non-playable character in RPG game using logarithmic learning for generalized classifier neural network (L-GCNN). *Kinetik: Game Technology, Information System, Computer Network, Computing, Electronics, and Control*, 4(2), 127-136.
- Macey, J., Tyrväinen, V., Pirkkalainen, H., & Hamari, J. (2020). Does esports spectating influence game consumption? *Behaviour and Information Technology*, 41(1), 1-17.
- Trabelsi-Zoghalmi, A., Touzani, M., Abbes, M., & Charfi, A. A. (2022). The components of the gaming consumption experience: From virtual realisation to real-world virtualisation. *Recherche et Applications en Marketing (English Edition)*, 37(3), 121-148.
- Wei, L., Hao, Y., Zhu, H., & Li, J. (2021). Differences in game consumption patterns between North and South China. *British Food Journal*, 123(8), 2818-2830.

税收政策影响中国对东盟直接投资的实证研究

EMPIRICAL STUDY ON THE IMPACT OF TAX POLICY ON CHINA'S DIRECT INVESTMENT IN ASEAN

丛林^{1*}, 李青²

Lin Cong^{1*} and Qing Li²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 58282905@qq.com

摘要

随着《区域全面经济伙伴关系协定》(RCEP) 的正式实施, 东盟十国逐渐成为中国对外直接投资的新热点。近年来, 东盟国家凭借不断提升的税收竞争力, 吸引了大量来自中国及其他国家的投资者。这种税收竞争力的提升不仅推动了东盟国家的产业升级与经济发展, 也为中国企业在东盟市场开拓业务、获取商机提供了更多有利条件。

东盟国家在优化税收政策方面采取了多种措施, 包括降低企业所得税率、提供税收减免优惠、简化税务申报程序等, 从而增强了其对外资的吸引力。与此同时, 东盟国家与中国签署或更新了一系列税收协定, 这些协定在避免双重征税、降低跨境交易税收负担方面发挥了积极作用, 进一步提升了东盟国家的税收竞争力。在这些政策的推动下, 中国企业可以更加高效地开展跨国投资, 获得更大的发展空间。

然而, 随着东盟税收环境的日益优化, 中国需要加强对该地区税收制度的研究与分析。一方面, 应积极推动与东盟国家的税收合作, 通过深化区域内税制协调与经验交流, 共同提升税收治理能力; 另一方面, 需要因地制宜地推动国内税制改革, 提高自身税收竞争力, 以更好地融入国际经济体系。

对于中国企业而言, 应增强对东盟税收政策变化的敏感度, 通过加强税务筹划和合规管理, 降低跨国投资的税务风险。此外, 随着全球化进程的深入, 培养具有国际视野的专业人才已成为企业发展的重要任务。通过提升团队的国际化能力, 中国企业可以更加从容地应对复杂多变的全球市场环境, 抓住东盟国家经济快速发展的新机遇。

本研究通过对 2003 至 2023 年间中国与东盟十国之间的经济数据进行实证分析, 探究税收竞争力如何影响中国对东盟成员国的直接对外投资 (OFDI)。研究的核心目的在于评估东盟国家税收竞争力的提升对中国企业海外投资行为的具体影响, 以及经济发展水平在税收竞争力和中国对外直接投资之间是否发挥中介作用。具体而言, 分析东盟国家税收竞争力的增强如何通过降低企业税负、简化税务程序、增强市场信心、形成产业集聚效应等机制促进中国企业在该地区的直接投资, 以及这种影响的程度和机制。同时, 探讨东盟国家税收政策的优化如何增强其对外资的吸引力, 并为中国企业提供更多的商业机会。本文还研究中国与东盟国家之间税收合作的重要性, 以及如何通过税收合作提升区域内的税收治理能力和国际税收秩序。为中国政府和企业提供策略建议, 帮助他们更好地适应和利用东盟国家的税收政策, 以促进对外直接投资的增长和优化。通过实证研究, 提供关于税收竞争力对中国 OFDI 影响的定量分析, 为政策制定者和企业决策者提供基于数据的科学依据。

关键词: 税收竞争力 对外直接投资 东盟

Abstract

With the formal implementation of the Regional Comprehensive Economic Partnership (RCEP), the ten ASEAN countries have gradually become a new hotspot for China's outward direct investment. In recent years, ASEAN countries have attracted a large number of investors from China and other countries with their continuously improving tax competitiveness. The enhancement of tax competitiveness not only promotes the industrial upgrading and economic development of ASEAN countries, but also provides more favorable conditions for Chinese enterprises to explore business and obtain business opportunities in the ASEAN market.

ASEAN countries have taken various measures to optimize their tax policies, including reducing corporate income tax rates, providing tax incentives, simplifying tax declaration procedures, etc., thereby enhancing their attractiveness to foreign investment. At the same time, ASEAN countries have signed or updated a series of tax agreements with China, which have played a positive role in avoiding double taxation and reducing the tax burden of cross-border transactions, further enhancing the tax competitiveness of ASEAN countries. Under the promotion of these policies, Chinese enterprises can carry out cross-border investment more efficiently and gain greater development space.

However, with the increasingly optimized tax environment in ASEAN, China needs to strengthen its research and analysis of the tax system in the region. On the one hand, we should actively promote tax cooperation with ASEAN countries, deepen tax system coordination and experience exchange within the region, and jointly enhance tax governance capabilities; On the other hand, it is necessary to promote domestic tax reform according to local conditions, improve one's own tax competitiveness, and better integrate into the international economic system.

For Chinese enterprises, they should enhance their sensitivity to changes in ASEAN tax policies and reduce the tax risks of cross-border investments by strengthening tax planning and compliance management. In addition, with the deepening of globalization, cultivating professional talents with an international perspective has become an important task for the development of enterprises. By enhancing the internationalization capabilities of their teams, Chinese enterprises can more confidently respond to the complex and ever-changing global market environment, and seize new opportunities for rapid economic development in ASEAN countries.

This study conducts empirical analysis on economic data between China and the ten ASEAN countries from 2003 to 2023, exploring how tax competitiveness affects China's direct outward investment (OFDI) in ASEAN member countries. The core purpose of the study is to evaluate the specific impact of the improvement of tax competitiveness in ASEAN countries on the overseas investment behavior of Chinese enterprises, and whether the level of economic development plays a mediating role between tax competitiveness and China's outward foreign direct investment. Specifically, analyze how the enhancement of tax competitiveness in ASEAN countries promotes direct investment by Chinese enterprises in the region through mechanisms such as reducing corporate tax burden, simplifying tax procedures, enhancing market confidence, and forming industrial agglomeration effects, as well as the degree and mechanism of this impact. Meanwhile, exploring how the optimization of tax policies in ASEAN countries can enhance their attractiveness to foreign investment and provide more business opportunities for Chinese enterprises. The study also aims to investigate the importance of tax cooperation between China and ASEAN countries, as well as how to enhance regional tax governance capabilities and international tax order through tax cooperation. Provide strategic advice to the Chinese government and enterprises to help them better adapt to and utilize the tax policies of ASEAN countries, in order to promote the growth and optimization of outward foreign direct investment. Through empirical research, provide quantitative analysis on the

impact of tax competitiveness on China's outward foreign direct investment (OFDI), and provide data-driven scientific basis for policy makers and business decision-makers.

Keywords: Tax Competitiveness, Outward Direct Investment, ASEAN

引言

2020 年 11 月 15 日《区域全面经济伙伴关系协定》（Regional Comprehensive Economic Partnership RCEP）签署并于 2022 年 1 月 1 日生效，自 2020 年 11 月《区域全面经济伙伴关系协定》（RCEP）正式签署以来，该协定为疫情期间的经济复苏注入了信心，同时极大地推动了区域和全球的商业交易活动。RCEP 不仅深化了中国与其他成员国之间的商务合作，还成为中国对外资本流动的重要方向。据统计，中国对外直接投资（OFDI）总额约为 179.6 亿美元，同比增长 18.9%，充分展现了中国对外投资的输出力和发展潜力。然而，随着对外投资规模的扩大，企业在经营管理中面临的挑战也在增加，尤其是在税务合规方面，这已成为影响企业运营的关键因素之一。RCEP 成员国中，发展中国家占据较大比例，其税收现代化水平普遍较低，税制和税收管理体系存在明显差异，税收竞争力也各不相同。这种复杂而不稳定的税收环境给中国企业的跨境投资带来了诸多不确定性。因此，中国亟需加强与 RCEP 成员国的税收合作，通过协调区域内的跨境贸易和投资税收政策，共同优化税收管理，加强打击逃税行为，切实维护投资者的税收权益和国际税收秩序。通过这些举措，不仅可以提升区域整体的税收竞争力和投资吸引力，还能进一步促进中国与 RCEP 成员国的投资合作，优化对外投资的结构与效益，助力实现区域经济的高质量发展。税收政策作为营商环境的重要组成部分，对外资的吸引力有着显著影响。良好的税收政策能够降低企业的运营成本，提高企业的利润空间，增强企业对投资环境的信心，从而吸引更多的外资流入。相反，复杂的税制和高税负可能会增加企业的投资风险，降低企业的投资意愿。因此，深入研究东盟国家的税收政策及其对中国企业对外直接投资的影响，对于优化投资环境、提升区域经济竞争力具有重要意义。

研究目的

本文通过对 2003 至 2023 年间中国与东盟十国之间的经济数据进行实证分析，探究税收竞争力如何影响中国对东盟成员国的直接对外投资（OFDI）。研究的核心目的在于评估东盟国家税收竞争力的提升对中国企业海外投资行为的具体影响，以及经济发展水平在税收竞争力和中国对外直接投资之间是否发挥中介作用。

本文的研究目的包括以下几个方面：

分析东盟国家税收竞争力的增强如何促进中国企业在该地区的直接投资，以及这种影响的程度和机制。

探讨东盟国家税收政策的优化，包括降低企业所得税率、提供税收减免优惠、简化税务申报程序等，如何增强其对外资的吸引力，并为中国企业提供更多的商业机会。

研究中国与东盟国家之间税收合作的重要性，以及如何通过税收合作提升区域内的税收治理能力和国际税收秩序。为中国政府和企业提供策略建议，帮助他们更好地适应和利用东盟国家的税收政策，以促进对外直接投资的增长和优化。通过实证研究，提供关于税收竞争力对中国 OFDI 影响的定量分析，为政策制定者和企业决策者提供基于数据的科学依据。

总体而言，本文的研究目的在于提供一个全面的分析框架，以理解税收竞争力在中国对东盟直接投资中的作用，并为相关政策和商业决策提供实证支持。

文献综述

学者们深入探讨影响中国对外直接投资（OFDI）的多种因素，研究重点涵盖东道国的经济发展水平（杨亚平 & 李腾腾，2018）、制度环境（张夏 & 汪亚楠，2021）、文化特征（孙俊新，2020）以及自然资源禀赋（王晓颖，2018）等方面。研究表明，中国企业在海外投资时，通常注重资源获取和市场拓展，同时对东道国的制度环境与文化氛围高度敏感。除了这些传统因素，税收问题正日益成为影响投资决策的重要变量，尤其是在企业运营的核心税务管理方面（王凯 & 岳中刚，2022）。由于企业的目标是实现利润最大化，税收问题可能增加投资风险，进而显著影响投资选择。近年来，贸易便利化和营商环境对投资决策的重要性逐渐受到关注。贸易便利化包括降低贸易壁垒、简化海关手续、提高物流效率等措施，这些措施能够显著降低企业的运营成本，提高企业的市场竞争力（World Trade Organization, 2017）。良好的营商环境则涵盖了税收政策、行政效率、法律保护等多个方面，为投资者提供了稳定、透明和可预测的投资环境（World Bank, 2020）。研究表明，贸易便利化和营商环境的改善能够增强东道国对外资的吸引力，促进外国直接投资的增长（Rodríguez & Sachs, 1999）。学者们通常从税收负担和税收协定等单一维度分析税收竞争力。东道国的税收负担是影响外资流向的关键因素。过高的税负不仅增加企业成本，削弱激励作用，还可能对企业的经营活动产生负面影响（Cummins et al., 1996; Arnold et al., 2011）。良好的税务协议可以在一定程度上缓解高税负和制度缺陷对外资的消极影响，增强目标国对外资的吸引力。尤其是双边税收协定，能够通过调节投资量间接影响全球直接投资活动。当投资规模较小时，其作用往往是积极的；但当投资量过大时，可能产生相反效果（Kumas & Millimet, 2018）。

中国企业在进行海外投资时，通常关注资源获取与市场扩展，同时对东道国的制度环境和文化氛围表现出高度敏感性。然而，除这些传统因素外，税收问题，尤其是税务管理效能，正逐渐成为影响外国投资决策的重要变量，尤其在企业核心税务管理环节中表现得尤为突出。目前，大多数研究从税负和税收协定等单一维度探讨税收竞争力，但对税务管理效能等其他维度的关注相对较少。本研究基于 2003 至 2023 年的数据，选取《全球商业环境报告》中的税收环境评分作为评估东盟成员国税收竞争力的指标，开展实证分析。研究旨在深入探讨税收竞争力对中国跨国投资流向东盟国家的影响机制，为中国企业“走出去”及拓展国际市场提供重要参考。通过这一分析，能够更多地揭示税收因素在中国对外直接投资中的作用，为政策制定和企业战略决策提供科学依据。

研究方法

根据国际税收竞争理论，各国通常通过降低税率或实施税制改革以减轻税收负担，从而吸引资本流入。这种现象反映了全球化经济背景下，各国为争夺流动性资本和优化税率设计而展开的竞争。由于流动性资本对税收政策的调整高度敏感，税收负担的差异在资本流向中起着至关重要的作用。深入分析国际税收竞争的现状，对于理解税收竞争力问题具有重要意义（陈镜先，2022）。

企业在全球化过程中不可避免地会面临税收竞争的影响。国家间的税收竞争不仅能调整生产要素的流动和聚集，提高要素回报率，还会改变投资地的区位优势，进一步推动经济发展（冯力沛，2021）。这种变化对企业而言，直接影响其生产成本，从而对产品价格竞争力和整体企业竞争力产生深远影响。因此，各国政府普遍重视通过税制提升国家税收竞争力。税务

优势体现了国家在全球市场中通过税收政策提升本土企业竞争力的能力，这既包括吸引外部资源，也包括推动本土产品开拓国际市场的能力。

影响国家税务优势的主要因素包括税收负担、税收优惠政策以及税务管理效率等。其中，税收负担和税务管理效率对中国企业海外直接投资的影响尤为显著（张友棠 & 杨柳，2018）。税收负担的高低通常由税种数量和税率水平决定，而纳税时间和次数则反映了税收征管效率（刘蓉等，2017）。基于交易成本理论，跨国投资者倾向于选择边际税率较低、纳税时间较短、税务程序简化的地区进行投资，以此降低运营成本，实现利润最大化（应涛，计金标，2020）。

税收竞争力的提升主要通过降低企业税负、简化税务程序等方式，直接减少企业的运营成本，提高企业的利润空间，增强企业投资的意愿和能力（Cummins et al., 1996; Arnold et al., 2011）。此外，税收政策的稳定性和透明度能够增强企业对投资环境的信心，减少不确定性，促使企业更愿意在这些国家进行长期投资（Kumas & Millimet, 2018）。文献研究表明，过高的税负不仅增加企业成本，削弱激励作用，还可能对企业的经营活动产生负面影响（邹忠全等，2020）。相较之下，税负较低的国家更具吸引力，能够更有效地吸引外国直接投资（吴炜鹏 & 陈金龙，2021）。因此，税收竞争力的提升能够显著促进中国企业在东盟地区的直接投资。

由此提出假设 1：

假设 H1：税收竞争力水平的提升显著促进中国企业海外投资的增长。

税收竞争力的提升在现代经济发展中扮演着举足轻重的角色，对营造良好的商业环境、促进产业升级以及吸引外资具有深远影响（陈汉芳 & 李春根，2021）。作为影响企业投资决策的关键因素之一，税收竞争力不仅在短期内直接作用于企业的成本核算和收益预期，还通过优化税收政策、提升税务管理效率等方式，间接塑造了企业的长期发展战略和资本分配方向。

从企业的角度来看，税收竞争力的提高能够显著降低企业税负，使得企业在资金运作和利润分配上拥有更大的灵活性，从而激发其内部创新动力和技术研发投入。这种激励效应引导企业将更多资源配置到高附加值行业，推动优势产业的快速发展。与此同时，税收政策的稳定性和透明度也能够增强企业对投资环境的信心，进一步巩固其在东道国市场的地位。通过这一过程，不仅现有行业的生产效率得以提高，低效产业逐渐退出市场，新兴产业也能在政策扶持和税收优惠的助力下快速成长，为经济结构的优化和升级奠定基础。

从宏观经济角度来看，税收竞争力的提升不仅影响企业，还对居民消费和储蓄行为产生深远影响。通过减轻企业税负，税收竞争力的增强可以提高企业的盈利能力，进而间接促进工资增长和就业率提升。居民可支配收入的增加在推动消费升级的同时，也为资本积累和进一步投资创造了条件。这种良性循环能够提高东道国的经济活力，吸引更多国际资本流入，实现经济的可持续增长。此外，高税收竞争力往往与完善的税务管理体系相伴，通过简化税务流程、提高征管效率以及消除税务壁垒，东道国能够有效降低跨国投资者的交易成本，提升投资吸引力。税收竞争力通过降低企业税负、优化税务管理以及提升居民收入水平，在推动产业结构优化的同时，也为东道国经济发展注入了新的动力。这种影响不仅体现在吸引外资上，还包括对本地企业成长、技术进步和整体经济环境改善的综合作用。

由此提出假设 2:

假设 H2: 经济发展水平在税收竞争力与对外直接投资起中介作用。

(一) 模型构建

1. 基准回归模型

为了探讨税收竞争力对中国对东盟成员国直接投资的影响, 构建了以下回归模型:

$$\ln OPDI_{i,t} = \alpha_0 + \alpha_1 \ln ES_{i,t} + \alpha_2 TD_{i,t} + \alpha_3 ZY_{i,t} + \alpha_4 PE_{i,t} + \varepsilon_{i,t} \quad (1)$$

在上述模型中, $\ln OFDI_{i,t}$ 表示中国在 t 年份对东盟成员国 i 国的海外直接投资存量的自然对数, 作为被解释变量, 用以衡量中国企业对该国的投资规模; $\ln ES_{i,t}$ 表示东盟成员国 i 国在 t 年份的税收竞争力的自然对数, 作为解释变量, 反映税收因素对投资流向的影响; 此外, 还引入了三个控制变量 $TD_{i,t}$, $ZY_{i,t}$, $PE_{i,t}$, 其中 $TD_{i,t}$ 代表东盟成员国 i 国在 t 年份的对外开放程度, 用于表示开放性经济环境对投资决策的作用; $ZY_{i,t}$ 和 $PE_{i,t}$, 分别衡量东盟成员国 i 国在 t 年份的自然资源状况与社会稳定性情况, 用以控制自然资源禀赋和政治环境的影响。最后, $\varepsilon_{i,t}$ 为随机误差项, 用于表示模型中未包含的其他潜在影响因素。

通过该模型, 可以定量分析税收竞争力及其他相关因素对中国对东盟成员国直接投资的影响, 为深入理解投资驱动因素提供更全面的理论支持和实证依据。

2. 中介效应模型

为探讨东盟成员国是否能够通过经济发展水平的提升增强税收竞争力, 从而吸引更多来自中国的直接投资, 本文借鉴了温忠麟 (2009) 的研究方法, 构建了以下中介效应模型:

$$\ln LC_{i,t} = \beta_0 + \beta_1 \ln ES_{i,t} + \beta_2 TD_{i,t} + \beta_3 ZY_{i,t} + \beta_4 PE_{i,t} + \varepsilon_{i,t} \quad (2)$$

$$\ln OPDI_{i,t} = \mu_0 + \mu_1 \ln ES_{i,t} + \mu_2 \ln LC_{i,t} + \mu_3 TD_{i,t} + \mu_4 ZY_{i,t} + \mu_5 PE_{i,t} + \varepsilon_{i,t} \quad (3)$$

在上述公式中, $\ln LC_{i,t}$ 表示东盟成员国 i 国在 t 年份的经济发展水平的自然对数, 这个变量是中介变量, 用于分析税收竞争力如何通过经济发展水平间接影响中国对外直接投资。其他变量的定义与公式 (1) 中的变量相同, 包括税收竞争力 ($\ln ES_{i,t}$)、对外开放程度 ($TD_{i,t}$)、自然资源禀赋 ($ZY_{i,t}$) 和社会稳定性 ($PE_{i,t}$), $\varepsilon_{i,t}$ 为随机误差项, 表示模型未涵盖的其他潜在影响因素。

(二) 变量描述

本研究对所涉及的变量进行了详细的定义和说明, 以确保分析过程的精确性和数据的可靠性。以下是各个变量的详细描述:

1. 被解释变量:

对外直接投资 (OFDI): 本文选择了中国对东盟成员国的直接投资存量作为被解释变量。这一指标反映了中国在这些国家的投资规模和分布, 能够有效了解到中国企业在这些国家的投资行为。使用直接投资存量而非流量数据, 能够更好地体现长期的投资趋势, 保持数据的稳定性, 并减少由于短期波动引起的误差。同时, 这样选择有助于分析中国企业在不同地区的投资选择以及这些选择背后的驱动因素。

2. 解释变量:

税收竞争力（ES）：税收竞争力是衡量一个国家或地区税收政策对外资吸引力的关键指标。在本研究中，选用世界银行《营商环境报告》中的税务相关评分来衡量东盟成员国的税收竞争力。该评分涵盖了四个具体维度，总体税收负担比率、税务手续所需时间、报税次数以及报税过程的复杂性。每个维度的评分从 0 到 100 分不等，综合反映了各国税收体系的高效性和透明度。税收负担越低、办理过程越简便，通常意味着一个国家对外资的吸引力越大，从而提高了税收竞争力。

3. 中介变量:

经济发展水平（LC）：一个国家的经济发展水平在很大程度上决定了其市场的潜力和外资的吸引力。税收竞争力的提高能够激励国内企业和个人的经济活动，从而推动经济增长。为了衡量东盟成员国的经济发展水平，本文选择了东盟成员国的人均 GDP 作为指标。人均 GDP 是衡量一个国家整体经济水平和居民生活水平的重要经济指标，反映了经济增长的质量与速度，也是外商在选择投资目的地时的重要参考。

4. 控制变量:

为了提高模型的准确性和检验效力，本文引入了几个控制变量，以便更全面地分析税收竞争力对中国对东盟成员国直接投资的影响。控制变量有助于排除其他可能影响投资决策的因素，确保研究结论的有效性。

贸易开放度（TD）：贸易开放度是衡量国家经济对外部市场依赖程度的指标。高贸易开放度的国家通常能够提供更多的贸易和投资机会，吸引跨国公司投资。通过衡量货物和服务的进出口总值占 GDP 的比重来评估贸易开放度。贸易越开放，外资进入的机会越多，进而可能促进对外直接投资的增加。

自然资源禀赋（ZY）：自然资源的丰富程度是许多外资决策的重要因素。矿产资源、土地和水资源等直接影响一个国家的生产能力和发展潜力。为了衡量东盟成员国的自然资源禀赋，采用自然资源租金总额占 GDP 的比例。这个比例能够反映一个国家生态环境和资源的利用状况，进而影响外商对该国的投资兴趣。

社会稳定性（PE）：社会稳定性直接影响国家的投资环境。政治动荡、暴力冲突或社会不安定往往会减少外资流入。通过全球治理指标中的“政治稳定性”来衡量社会稳定性。这个指标反映了国家政府的稳定性及其应对政治、社会危机的能力，稳定的社会环境能够为外资提供更安全的投资氛围，从而增强吸引力。

通过这些变量的设置和定义，能够更全面地分析税收竞争力（解释变量）对中国对东盟成员国直接投资（被解释变量）的影响，并深入探讨经济发展水平（中介变量）在其中的作用。这些变量的综合考虑有助于构建更为精确的模型，揭示税收竞争力与外资流入之间的复杂关系。

表 1：变量及数据来源

变量		数据来源
被解释变量	对外直接投资（OFDI）	《中国对外直接投资公报》
解释变量	税收竞争力（ES）	《营商环境报告》
中介变量	东盟成员国的经济发展水平（LC）	东盟十国的人均 GDP
控制变量	贸易开放程度（TD）	世界银行全球发展指标数据库（WDI）
	自然资源禀赋（ZY）	世界银行全球发展指标数据库（WDI）
	社会稳定（PE）	全球治理指标数据库（WGI）

出于对被解释变量、解释变量、中介变量、控制变量等数据可得性的考虑，本文选择了区域全面经济伙伴关系协定（RCEP）中的东盟成员国，聚焦于 2003 至 2023 年间的经济数据，意在深入探讨税收竞争力对中国对东盟成员国直接投资的影响。为了获取中国对外直接投资的详尽数据，中国政府每年发布的外商直接投资统计报告提供了准确且权威的投资流量与存量信息。与此同时，为了评估东盟成员国的税收竞争力以及它们的经济开放度与自然资源禀赋，本文参考了世界银行发布的全球经济发展指数与全球政治稳定指数。这些指数不仅从宏观层面提供了各国的经济与政治稳定性数据，还涵盖了微观层面的税务负担、行政效率等关键因素。

在面对部分东盟成员国数据缺失的问题时，本文采用了线性插值法进行数据估算。这种方法能够在不偏离原始数据趋势的前提下合理填补缺失值，确保研究结果不受数据不完整的影响。同时，为了消除异方差性对模型结果可能造成的干扰，对中国对外直接投资存量额、税收竞争力指数、经济发展水平等关键变量进行了对数转换。这一方法有助于稳定模型的方差，从而提高估计结果的统计可靠性与效率。

研究结果

（一）描述性统计

为深入解析中国对东盟成员国直接投资的特征，以及东盟成员国税收竞争力及其他相关因素的影响，本文整理了详尽的描述性统计数据。对外直接投资额、税收竞争力评分及各控制变量的关键指标如下表所示，包括其均值、标准差、最大值和最小值等内容，为后续分析奠定了数据基础。对外直接投资的自然对数（ $\ln OFDI$ ）在样本中的平均值为 11.533，表明中国对 RCEP 成员国的直接投资存量总体水平较高，标准差为 2.365，显示投资水平在不同国家间存在一定程度的波动，最小值为 2.565，最大值为 15.972，表明投资额在样本国家中的变化范围较大。税收竞争力的自然对数（ $\ln ES$ ）的平均值为 4.423，反映出 RCEP 成员国的税收竞争力整体水平较为接近，标准差为 0.080，说明各国税收竞争力之间的差异较小，显示出较高的一致性，最小值和最大值分别为 4.135 和 4.567，表明税收竞争力评分在样本国家中的变化范围有限。经济发展水平的自然对数（ $\ln LC$ ）平均值为 8.283，表明 RCEP 成员国的经济发展水平存在一定差异。标准差为 1.432，显示出经济发展水平在样本国家中的变化较为显著。最小值为 5.407，最大值为 11.390，这进一步证实了成员国之间经济发展水平的多样性。贸易开放程度（ TD ）的平均值为 1.239，表明样本国家整体上呈现出中等水平的贸易开放度，标准差为 0.892，说明贸易开放程度在不同国家间存在较大差异，最小值为 0.270，最大值为 4.617，这表明贸易开放程度在样本国家中的变化范围广泛。自然资源禀赋（ ZY ）的平均值为 7.009，标准差高达 7.563，显示出自然资源禀赋在样本国家中的变化极为显著，最小值为 0.000，最大值为 37.407，这表明自然资源禀赋在成员国之间的分布极不均衡，一些国家拥有丰富的自然资源，而其他国家则相对匮乏。社会稳定（ PE ）的平均值为 -0.143，表明在样本国家中，社会稳定性整体上处于较低水平，标准差为 0.933，说明社会稳定性在不同国家间存在一定差异，最小值为 -2.196，最大值为 1.599，这进一步突显了成员国之间在社会稳定性方面的差异。

表 2：描述性统计

Variable	Count	Mean	SD	Min	Max
lnOFDI	210	11.533	2.365	2.565	15.972
lnES	210	4.423	0.080	4.135	4.567
lnLC	210	8.283	1.432	5.407	11.390
TD	210	1.239	0.892	0.270	4.617
ZY	210	7.009	7.563	0.000	37.407
PE	210	-0.143	0.933	-2.196	1.599

（二）相关性检验

在分析中国对东盟成员国的直接投资特征时，相关性分析揭示了一些关键变量之间的显著关系。下表结果显示，对外直接投资（lnOFDI）与税收竞争力（lnES）之间存在显著的正相关关系，相关系数为 0.329。这表明税收竞争力在吸引中国对外直接投资方面具有重要作用，税收环境优化的国家更有可能获得更多投资，进一步突出了税收政策优化对吸引外资的重要性。经济发展水平（lnLC）与对外直接投资（lnOFDI）之间的相关系数为 0.168，尽管这一关系相对较弱，但仍体现出正向关联。这表明经济发展水平较高的国家更具吸引力，能够吸引更多的中国投资。贸易开放程度（TD）与经济发展水平（lnLC）之间的相关系数高达 0.580，表明二者具有较强的正相关关系。开放的贸易政策可能是推动经济发展和吸引外资的重要驱动力。同时，TD 与 lnOFDI 之间的相关性为 0.126，虽然较弱，但也显示了正向趋势。自然资源禀赋（ZY）与对外直接投资（lnOFDI）之间的相关系数为 0.637，呈现出较强的正相关关系。这表明自然资源禀赋丰富的国家更有可能吸引中国的投资。社会稳定性（PE）与经济发展水平（lnLC）以及税收竞争力（lnES）之间的相关系数分别为 0.693 和 0.273，表明社会政治稳定性对提升投资吸引力具有重要作用。

表 3：相关性检验

Variable	lnOFDI	lnES	lnLC	TD	ZY	PE
lnOFDI	1.000					
lnES	0.329***	1.000				
lnLC	0.168**	0.255***	1.000			
TD	0.126*	0.151**	0.580***	1.000		
ZY	0.637***	-0.018**	0.143**	0.216***	1.000	
PE	0.072**	0.273***	0.693***	0.611***	0.290***	1.000

注：*p < 0.1, **p < 0.05, ***p < 0.01

（三）基准回归分析

基准回归模型设定对外直接投资（lnOFDI）作为被解释变量，税收竞争力（lnES）作为解释变量。控制变量可以包括东盟的经济发展水平（lnLC）、贸易开放程度（TD）、自然资源禀赋（ZY）、社会稳定性（PE）等。分析模型中税收竞争力的系数，评估其对中国 OFDI 的影响。正系数表示税收竞争力增加会促进中国的直接投资，负系数则表示税收竞争力增加会抑制中国的直接投资。确定税收竞争力的系数是否在统计上显著。

基准回归分析可以提供关于税收竞争力如何影响中国对外直接投资的定量洞见，为政策制定者和研究者提供理解经济行为的有效工具。

下表中数据验证了假设 H1 是成立的，即假设 H1：税收竞争力水平的提升显著促进中国企业海外投资的增长（基准回归 $\ln ES=2.930^*$ ）。随着税收竞争力水平提升，企业可能会增加对外直接投资，以寻求更稳定的经营环境和更高的回报。对于其它变量回归结果显示，中国的企业在对外投资决策中受制于经济发展水平（ $\ln LC=2.262^{***}$ ）、贸易开放程度（ $TD=1.338^{***}$ ）、自然资源禀赋（ $ZY=0.121^{***}$ ）、社会稳定性（ $PE=0.827^{***}$ ）等指标。这些因素的正向影响表明，随着这些条件的改善，中国企业更倾向于增加对外直接投资。

表 4：基准回归分析

Variable	$\ln OFDI$
$\ln ES$	2.930* (1.615)
$\ln LC$	2.262*** (0.160)
TD	1.338*** (0.198)
ZY	0.121*** (0.018)
PE	0.827*** (0.170)
_Cons	17.543*** (6.737)
N	210.000

注：* $p < 0.1$, ** $p < 0.05$, *** $p < 0.01$

（四）稳健性检验

在基准回归分析中，本文选取了东盟成员国自然资源租金占 GDP 的比重作为衡量其自然资源禀赋的主要指标。为进一步检验模型的稳健性引入了燃料出口占商品总出口比例这一新指标（RES），以反映自然资源的丰富程度。下表中的回归分析结果显示，解释变量在稳健性检验中仍然显著，其符号与基准回归结果保持一致，证明了模型的解释能力。

此外，控制变量在稳健性检验中同样显著，且其系数与基准回归结果的数值接近，进一步支持了基准回归结果的可靠性。这些结果表明，无论采用哪种自然资源禀赋指标，模型均能准确表示关键变量对东盟成员国吸引中国直接投资的影响，为模型的稳健性和可信度提供了有力支撑，也增强了研究结论的广泛适用性。

表 4：稳健性检验（替换控制变量）

Variable	$\ln OFDI$
$\ln ES$	8.820*** (1.770)
$\ln LC$	2.056*** (0.164)
TD	1.634*** (0.215)
PE	0.650*** (0.208)
RES	0.033*** (0.009)
_Cons	41.703*** (7.289)
N	210.000

注：* $p < 0.1$, ** $p < 0.05$, *** $p < 0.01$

为应对可能存在的内生性问题，本文将解释变量滞后一期，并将其代入回归模型中。调整后的结果详见下表。虽然这一方法使回归系数的显著性有所降低，但其方向与基线回归结果保持一致。变量之间依然存在显著的相互依赖关系，进一步验证了模型的稳健性，表明其能够有效解决内生性问题的干扰。通过这种改进方法，显著提升了研究结果的可靠性和解释力。

表 6：稳健性检验（解释变量滞后一期）

Variable	lnOFDI
lnES_lag	1.866** (1.747)
lnLC	1.770*** (0.160)
TD	1.493*** (0.205)
ZY	0.165*** (0.020)
PE	0.822*** (0.194)
_Cons	8.193* (7.467)
N	200.000

注：*p < 0.1, **p < 0.05, ***p < 0.01

（五）异质性分析

鉴于东盟成员国在经济发展水平上的不同，本文将样本国家按照经济水平划分为发达国家和发展中国家两类，分别深入探讨了税收竞争力对中国资本流入的具体影响。研究结果显示，无论是发达国家还是发展中国家，其税收竞争力与中国资本流入均存在显著的正向影响关系。这表明，优化税收政策、提升税收环境的友好度能够有效促进对中国资本的吸引力，成为吸引外资的重要杠杆。发达国家税收竞争力对中国对外直接投资（32.398*）比发展中国家对中国对外直接投资（3.210*）的吸引力强，显示发达国家的税收环境在推动资本流入方面具有明显优势，发达国家拥有更高的税收竞争力指数，其税收环境对中国投资者展现出了更强的吸引力。这种吸引力不仅体现在更优惠的税收政策上，还包括较高的税收透明度、简化的税务流程以及更完善的税收管理体系。这些因素共同作用，使得中国资本在选择投资目的地时更倾向于发达国家。相较之下，虽然发展中国家在税收竞争力方面的总体指数较低，但仍然对中国资本流入具有一定的正向影响。这表明，对于发展中国家而言，尽管整体税收环境尚需进一步优化，但在吸引外资方面仍然具有一定潜力，尤其是在劳动力成本较低、市场发展潜力较大的领域。

研究结果进一步印证了基准回归的发现，强调了税收竞争力作为吸引中国资本对外直接投资流入的重要决定性因素，同时也揭示了不同经济水平国家在税收竞争力及其资本吸引效果上的差异性，再次验证了基准回归的结果。

表 7：异质性分析

Variable	Developed country	Developing country
	lnOFDI	lnOFDI
lnES	32.398* (18.169)	3.210* (1.662)

Variable	Developed country	Developing country
	lnOFDI	lnOFDI
lnLC	2.054 (1.428)	2.258*** (0.165)
TD	1.310 (0.853)	1.016*** (0.270)
ZY	5.702* (2.775)	0.126*** (0.019)
PE	1.701 (1.183)	0.757*** (0.176)
_Cons	151.911 (89.261)	18.721*** (6.946)
N	21.000	189.000

注：*p < 0.1, **p < 0.05, ***p < 0.01

(六) 中介效应检验

表 7 为将经济发展水平作为中介变量的检验结果，税收竞争力对对外投资的回归系数和税收竞争力对经济发展水平的回归系数为 12.979 和 4.441，并通过了 1% 的显著性水平检验，即税收竞争力通过提高经济发展水平以吸引中国的 OFDI，经济发展水平在税收竞争力和中国的 OFDI 中的部分中介效应显著，中介效应为 10.046（4.441*2.262），占总效应的 77.398%。可见，经济发展水平在税收竞争力的影响作用传导过程中占重要地位，假设 2 得以验证，即假设 H2：经济发展水平在税收竞争力与对外直接投资起中介作用。

表 8：中介效应检验

Variables	Direct effect	Indirect effect	Total effect
	lnOFDI	lnLC	lnOFDI
lnES	12.979*** (2.057)	4.441*** (0.646)	2.930* (1.615)
TD	2.368*** (0.261)	0.455*** (0.082)	1.338*** (0.198)
ZY	0.199*** (0.025)	0.034*** (0.008)	0.121*** (0.018)
PE	1.445*** (0.233)	0.273*** (0.073)	0.827*** (0.170)
lnLC			2.262*** (0.160)
_cons	-41.342*** (9.251)	-10.519*** (2.907)	-17.543*** (6.737)
N	210.000	210.000	210.000

注：*p < 0.1, **p < 0.05, ***p < 0.01

讨论

1. 税收竞争力的提升对吸引外资具有显著的正向作用。税收竞争力的提升通过降低企业所得税率、提供税收减免优惠等措施，直接减少了企业的运营成本，提高了企业的利润空间。这使得企业在东盟地区的投资更具吸引力，增强了企业投资的意愿和能力。例如，企业所得税率的降低能够显著提高企业的净利润，进而增加企业进行海外投资的资源和动力。税收政策的稳定性和透明度能够增强企业对投资环境的信心，减少不确定性。这种信心的增强促使企业更愿意在东盟国家进行长期投资，而不是仅仅关注短期利益。稳定的税收政策为企业提供了可预测的经营环境，降低了企业的投资风险。

2. 经济发展水平在税收竞争力与对外直接投资之间起到了部分中介作用。经济发展水平较高的东盟国家通常具有更大的市场规模、更完善的基础设施和更成熟的产业体系。这些国家能够为投资者提供更多的商业机会和更广阔的发展空间，从而吸引更多的中国直接投资。例如，一个国家的 GDP 增长和人均收入水平的提高，往往意味着其国内市场的消费能力和投资潜力的增强。经济发展水平的提高也意味着这些国家的税收政策更加稳定和透明。这种政策的稳定性能够为企业提供更加可预测的经营环境，降低企业的投资风险。透明的税收政策减少了企业在税务合规方面的不确定性和成本，进一步增强了投资吸引力。

总结

通过分析 2003 年至 2023 年间中国与东盟十国的经济数据，发现以下结论：（1）税收竞争力水平的提升显著促进中国企业海外投资的增长。税收竞争力是影响中国对外直接投资流向的关键因素，那些能够降低企业税负、简化税制并优化纳税流程的地区，往往更能吸引中国投资者。（2）经济发展水平在税收竞争力与对外直接投资起中介作用。随着东盟成员国经济的增长与产业升级，税收政策对吸引外资的作用愈发凸显，为区域经济的共同发展提供了有利条件。

建议

随着 RCEP 协议的全面实施，中国与东盟成员国的经济合作进入了全新的发展阶段。未来，中国对东盟成员国的投资不仅有望持续增长，其投资结构也将更加优化。这一趋势反映了区域经济一体化的加深，同时也对中国企业和政府提出了更高要求，尤其是在税收政策和投资环境适应方面。在这种背景下，中国企业逐渐对投资目的地的税收政策与优惠待遇表现出更高的期待。这种期待不仅限于单纯的税率水平，更体现在对税收透明度、合规性、政策稳定性及跨境税务协调的需求上。为确保中国企业对外投资的顺利推进并实现利益的最大化，企业和政府需要从不同层面采取积极行动。

政府层面的应对策略

首先在政府层面要深入分析成员国税收状况，需对东盟成员国的税收政策变化保持高度敏感，特别是与外资相关的税收优惠措施、报税流程、税负水平等。同时，建立全面的税收风险评估与预警系统，对潜在风险进行监测与分析。这种系统化的风险管理机制可以为中国企业的投资决策提供科学依据，帮助企业规避因税收政策变动可能引发的投资风险。

其次深化与东盟成员国税收合作与协调，通过加强与 RCEP 成员国的双边或多边税收合作，优化区域内税收规则，消除税收壁垒，提高税收透明度。政府还可以推动建立跨境税务合作机制，为企业提供更为准确和及时的税务信息支持。这将有效减少企业在跨境投资中因税收信息不对称导致的不确定性，增强对外投资的信心。

再次要提升中国国内税收竞争力，在全球化和区域经济一体化的背景下，中国国内税制改革显得尤为重要。政府可通过适当降低企业税负、优化税收征管流程、简化报税手续等措施，提升中国税收环境的吸引力。一个具有竞争力的国内税收体系不仅有助于吸引外资，也能为国内企业的国际化扩张提供更坚实的后盾。

最后加强税务人才队伍建设，税收政策的复杂性和跨境税务问题的多样性，要求政府培养一批具备国际视野和专业素养的税务人才。这些人才可通过提供高水平的税务咨询服务，帮助企业应对跨境投资中的税务挑战，降低税务合规成本，增强企业的国际竞争力。

企业层面的应对策略

首先企业要尽量全面掌握东盟成员国税收政策, 企业在进行国际投资时, 应对投资目的地的税收法规、政策变化以及税收优惠措施进行全面研究。可以通过聘请专业机构获取税务咨询服务, 制定科学的税务筹划方案, 从而有效降低税务风险, 确保投资活动的顺利开展。

然后培养国际税务人才与团队, 企业需要在内部培养一支具有国际化视野的税务团队。这些团队不仅要熟悉目标市场的税收环境, 还需具备跨境税务筹划能力, 以应对复杂多变的税务挑战。此外, 在进行投资决策时, 企业还需综合考虑东道国的劳动力资源、市场开放程度、社会稳定性等关键因素, 以实现投资效益的最大化。

总体而言, 中国政府与企业在对外直接投资过程中需形成紧密的合作关系。政府通过政策支持、税收合作及税务体系优化, 为企业创造更为便利的投资环境; 企业则通过深入研究东道国的税收环境, 制定科学的投资策略, 在全球化背景下抢占发展先机。这种协同效应不仅能够提升中国企业的国际竞争力, 也将进一步推动中国对外直接投资的稳健发展, 为区域经济一体化注入新的活力。

随着 RCEP 框架的逐步深化, 中国与东盟成员国之间的经济联系必将更加紧密。通过这一协同努力, 中国对外投资不仅能抓住当前的历史机遇, 还能为未来的共同发展开辟广阔前景。

参考文献

- 王凯, & 岳中刚. (2022). 双边税收协定的对外投资促进效应研究: 基于我国上市公司的实证检验. *税收经济研究*, (4), 68-77.
- 王晓颖. (2018). 东道国自然资源禀赋、制度禀赋与中国对 ASEAN 直接投资. *世界经济研究*, (8), 12.
- 冯力沛. (2021). AEOI 实施背景下国家税收竞争力提升探究. *财会通讯*, (8), 152-155.
- 刘蓉, 王鑫, & 毛锐. (2017). “一带一路”沿线国家税收征管竞争力比较. *税务研究*, (2), 11.
- 孙俊新. (2020). 文化距离、文化贸易与对外直接投资区位选择. *经济问题探索*, (12), 8-10.
- 杨亚平, & 李腾腾. (2018). 东道国营商环境如何影响中国企业对外直接投资选址. *产经评论*, 9(3), 19.
- 吴炜鹏, & 陈金龙. (2021). 税收减免, 营商环境与跨区资本流入——基于 2007-2017 年面板数据的实证研究. *哈尔滨商业大学学报: 社会科学版*, (4), 16.
- 邹忠全, 谢廷宇, & 李琪. (2020). 税负对我国在东盟国家直接投资的影响研究. *税务研究*, (10), 113-119.
- 应涛, & 计金标. (2020). 对税收促进国际双向直接投资、推进“一带一路”建设的思考. *税务研究*, (1), 19-27.
- 张友棠, & 杨柳. (2018). “一带一路”国家税收竞争力与中国对外直接投资. *国际贸易问题*, (3), 7.
- 张夏, & 汪亚楠. (2021). 东道国制度环境、企业异质性与中国对外直接投资. *财贸研究*, (12), 1-18.
- 陈汉芳, & 李春根. (2021). “双循环”新发展格局下促进东盟经济合作税收营商环境优化研究. *经济研究参考*, (13), 70-84.
- 陈镜先. (2022). 新发展格局下中国国际税制竞争力的提升路径. *法学*, (2), 176.
- 温忠麟. (2009). *教育研究方法基础*. 高等教育出版社.
- Arnold, J. M., Brys, B., Heady, C., Johansson, Å., Schweltnus, C., & Vartia, L. (2011). Tax policy for economic recovery and growth. *The Economic Journal*, 121(550), F59-F80.
- Cummins, J., Hassett, K., & Hubbard, R. (1996). Tax reforms and investment: A cross-country comparison. *Journal of Public Economics*, 62(1), 237-273.
- Kumas, A., & Millimet, D. L. (2018). Reassessing the effects of bilateral tax treaties on U.S. FDI activity. *Journal of Economics and Finance*, 42(3), 451-470.



- Rodríguez, F. X., & Sachs, J. D. (1999). Why productive countries have higher tax rates. *NBER Working Paper Series No. 7268*, 4, 277-303.
- World Bank. (2020). *Doing business 2020: Reforming for a resilient and sustainable future*. World Bank.
- World Trade Organization. (2017). *World trade report 2017: Trade, technology, and jobs*. World Trade Organization.

数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效影响研究

THE IMPACT OF DIGITAL TRANSFORMATION ON THE FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE OF HIGH-TECH ENTERPRISES

王思齐
Siqi Wang

泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院
International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand
Corresponding Author, E-mail: 2496017750@qq.com

摘要

本研究探讨了数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察了 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管海外背景的调节作用。研究采用定量研究法的方式，收集了 2015 年至 2023 年高新技术企业的面板数据，并构建实证模型进行了检验。研究表明，数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润具有显著的正向影响；ESG 信息披露在数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间存在部分中介效应，即数字化转型可以通过促进 ESG 信息披露，进而提升高新技术企业的财务绩效；财务杠杆在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间具有显著的正向调节作用，高管海外背景对数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间也具有显著的正向调节作用。本研究基于资源基础理论、利益相关者理论和代理理论，为理解数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的复杂影响机制提供了理论支撑，并为高新技术企业在数字化转型、ESG 实践、财务管理和人才管理等方面提供了有益的实践建议。

关键词：数字化转型 财务绩效 财务杠杆 ESG 信息披露 高管背景

Abstract

This study explores the impact of digital transformation on the financial performance of high-tech enterprises and examines the mediating role of ESG information disclosure and the moderating role of financial leverage and executives' overseas background. The study adopted a quantitative research method, collected panel data of high-tech enterprises from 2015 to 2023, and constructed an empirical model for testing. The results show that digital transformation has a significant positive impact on the operating profits of high-tech enterprises; ESG information disclosure has a partial mediating effect between digital transformation and the financial performance of high-tech enterprises, that is, digital transformation can promote ESG information disclosure and thus improve the financial performance of high-tech enterprises; financial leverage has a significant positive moderating effect on the relationship between digital transformation and the operating profit of high-tech enterprises, and the overseas background of senior executives also has a significant positive moderating effect on the relationship between digital transformation and the operating profit of high-tech enterprises. Positive regulatory effect. Based on resource-based theory, stakeholder theory and agency theory, this study provides theoretical support for understanding the complex impact mechanism of digital transformation on the financial performance of high-tech enterprises, and provides guidance for high-tech enterprises in digital transformation, ESG practices, financial management and talent. It provides useful practical suggestions in aspects such as management.

Keywords: Digital Transformation, Financial Performance, Financial Leverage, ESG Disclosure, Executive Background

引言

当前，全球经济正经历一场由数字技术创新驱动的深刻变革，数字化转型已成为高新技术企业应对激烈竞争、实现可持续发展的关键战略。近年来，随着中国高新技术企业企业的迅速发展，数字化转型不仅重塑了高新技术企业企业的运营模式、商业模式，更深刻地影响了高新技术企业的财务绩效。它通过提高生产效率、优化资源配置、拓展市场渠道等途径，为高新技术企业带来新的增长机遇。然而，数字化转型并非一帆风顺，高新技术企业在转型过程中面临着巨大的技术投资、短期成本压力、以及转型过程中的不确定性（郭良涛, 2020）。因此，如何有效实施数字化转型，从而提升高新技术企业财务绩效，已成为当前学术界和高新技术企业企业界共同关注的重要议题。

与此同时，环境、社会和治理（ESG）理念在高新技术企业发展中的重要性日益凸显。ESG 信息披露作为高新技术企业践行可持续发展理念的重要体现，不仅能提升高新技术企业形象、吸引投资，还能促进高新技术企业更好地履行社会责任

在中国，数字化转型同样受到高度重视，并被提升至国家战略层面。《“十四五”信息化和工业化深度融合发展规划》（2021）等政策文件，强调要推动企业构建数字化供应链及网络体系，促进数字经济与实体经济深度融合（王永贵 & 史梦婷, 2022）。然而，中国高新技术企业在数字化转型过程中，仍面临着诸多挑战，包括数字化基础设施建设不足、数字化人才匮乏、以及数字化转型战略不够清晰等问题。不同行业、不同规模的企业在数字化转型过程中所面临的问题和机遇各不相同，因此，深入研究中国企业数字化转型的现状和挑战，具有重要的理论和实践意义。

内容基于以上所论述的问题，研究者希望通过研究，本研究聚焦于以下核心研究问题：

- （1）数字化转型对高新技术企业的财务绩效有何影响？
- （2）ESG 信息披露在数字化转型和高新技术企业财务绩效之间发挥着怎样的中介作用？
- （3）财务杠杆和高管背景在数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效的关系中发挥着怎样的调节作用？

研究目的

本研究旨在深入探讨数字化转型背景下，高新技术企业的财务绩效影响因素及作用机制。具体而言，本研究围绕以下核心目标展开：

首先，本研究致力于实证检验数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的直接影响。通过构建合理的数字化转型指标体系，并采用实证分析方法，本研究旨在揭示数字化转型在多大程度上能够提升高新技术企业的盈利能力、运营效率和风险管理水平等财务绩效指标。这不仅有助于明确数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的作用机制，还能其他高新技术企业提供数字化转型决策的参考。

其次，本研究旨在深入探究 ESG 信息披露在数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的中介效应。在现有研究基础上，本研究将构建合理的 ESG 信息披露指标体系，并通过中介效应模型分析数字化转型如何通过影响 ESG 信息披露，进而对高新技术企业的财务绩效产生影响。这将有助于理解 ESG 信息披露在数字化转型中的作用，以及高新技术企业在数字化转型过程中如何通过提升 ESG 表现来促进财务绩效的提升。

再次，本研究旨在考察财务杠杆和高管背景在数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效关系中的调节作用。通过构建合适的调节效应模型，本研究将分析财务杠杆如何影响数字化转型

对财务绩效的作用效果，以及高管团队的背景和经验，特别是高管的科技背景，如何在数字化转型过程中发挥调节作用。这将有助于理解高新技术企业内部特征因素对数字化转型效果的影响，为高新技术企业优化财务结构和人才管理提供参考。

总而言之，本研究将通过实证分析方法，深入探讨数字化转型对其财务绩效的影响，揭示 ESG 信息披露的中介作用，并考察财务杠杆和高管背景的调节作用。本研究的最终目标是构建一个较为完善的理论框架，以解释数字化转型、ESG 信息披露、财务杠杆、高管背景和高新技术企业财务绩效之间的复杂关系，并为其他高新技术企业在数字化转型、ESG 实践和财务绩效提升方面提供有益的启示和借鉴。

文献综述

内容本章将围绕本研究的核心变量，即数字化转型、ESG 信息披露、高新技术企业绩效、财务杠杆以及高管背景，对国内外相关领域的文献进行梳理和评述。本章旨在回顾既有研究成果，总结现有研究的不足，并为本研究的理论框架构建和研究假设提出奠定基础。

数字化转型与数字经济密不可分，理解数字化转型首先要理解数字经济。数字经济一词在 20 世纪 90 年代由加拿大人唐·泰普斯科特首次提出，他将由数字方式呈现的信息流称为数字经济，随后被各国政府和世界经济机构逐步采用来形容由信息技术引发的企业、科技、经济和社会变革。

数字化转型，也称为数位转型，是企业将新一代 ICT 技术整合到业务各个领域的过程。通过对 ICT 技术的深入运用，构建一个全感知、全联接、全场景、全智能的数字世界，进而优化再造物理世界的业务，对传统管理模式、业务模式、商业模式进行创新和重塑，不断提升企业竞争力。

数字化转型对财务绩效的影响因素有内因和外因，外部因素包括技术发展、政策的出台、数字技术基础设施的建设以及行业的竞争压力等，从外部因素来看，外部环境的重大变化是企业进行数字化转型的重要原因。内部因素包括企业自身运营需要和创新需求等。从外部因素来看，外部环境的重大变化是企业进行数字化转型的重要原因。从内部因素来看，是企业自身主动求变。Hanelt（2021）认为，企业追求数字化转型是巍峨提高企业的生存能力和盈利能力，鉴于目前外部竞争激烈，数字化转型可以直观地帮助提高企业竞争力，数字化转型可以直观地使企业受益，改革企业内部组织结构，优化组织流程，了解客户的真实需求，帮助企业降低成本，提高效率，从而创造创新突破，提高竞争力。

国外学者对产品与服务的升级、数字化技术及运营流程进行了研究，提出了各种促进企业转型升级的方式方法。即基于产品和服务的升级、基于运营流程的简化、基于商业模式的转换。

数字化转型已成为当今高新技术企业发展的核心战略，其对高新技术企业财务绩效的深远影响日益凸显。现有研究普遍认为，数字化转型能够通过多重机制对高新技术企业财务绩效产生积极作用，但这并非简单的线性关系，而是受到多种因素复杂交织的影响。数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的提升，首先体现在运营效率的显著提高。通过引入云计算、大数据、人工智能等前沿技术，高新技术企业得以优化生产流程、供应链管理及客户关系管理等关键环节，实现运营的自动化、智能化和精细化，从而减少资源浪费，降低运营成本（王炬城，2024）。从理论视角来看，资源基础理论（RBV）为理解数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的关系提供了重要的理论支撑（姜奇平等，2023）。RBV 理论认为，高新技术企业所拥有的资源和能力是高新技术企业竞争优势的来源。数字化转型为高新技术企业带来了独特的数字化资源和能力，包括数字化技术、数字化人才、数字化平台等。这些资源和能力帮助高新技

术企业提高运营效率、降低成本、促进创新、拓展市场，最终提升高新技术企业的财务绩效。因此，数字化转型被视为高新技术企业构建竞争优势、实现可持续发展的重要途径。

环境、社会和治理（ESG）是一种综合性的框架，用于衡量企业在可持续发展方面的表现。它超越了传统的财务绩效指标，强调企业在追求经济利益的同时，也必须承担相应的环境责任、社会责任和公司治理责任（张艺欣等, 2024）。总而言之，ESG 框架提供了一种综合性的视角，帮助企业更好地理解自身在可持续发展方面的责任和机遇，并为投资者和社会公众提供了一种衡量企业长期价值的新标准。

ESG 信息披露作为高新技术企业践行可持续发展理念、回应利益相关者关切的关键举措，其对高新技术企业的影响是多维度且复杂的。现有研究表明，ESG 信息披露不仅能够对高新技术企业产生积极的财务和非财务效应，也可能带来一定的挑战。ESG 信息披露对高新技术企业的影响是复杂且多样的。高新技术企业在积极进行 ESG 信息披露的同时，也应关注其中存在的潜在挑战，并采取有效措施，确保信息披露的真实性、准确性和可靠性，从而最大限度地发挥 ESG 信息披露对高新技术企业可持续发展的促进作用。

高新技术企业在 ESG 信息披露中面临挑战，包括高昂的资源投入要求和可能的“漂绿”行为，即虚假披露以获取短期利益，进而误导利益相关者（吴思阳, 2023）。

企业绩效涵盖财务与非财务两方面。财务绩效以盈利能力、运营效率和偿债能力衡量，是企业生存基础。非财务绩效涉及客户满意度、创新能力和品牌声誉，影响长期竞争力。由于财务绩效更具可量化性和可比性，本研究重点关注财务绩效（陶文杰 & 金占明, 2012）。

企业财务绩效的衡量是一个复杂的问题，研究者通常会根据研究目的和数据可得性选择合适的财务指标。这些指标可以大致分为三类，它们分别从不同的角度反映了企业的财务表现，如下表所示：

盈利能力指标用于评估企业获取利润的能力，反映其经营效率和价值创造能力。主要包括总资产收益率（ROA）、净资产收益率（ROE）和销售利润率，分别衡量企业资产、股东权益和销售收入的盈利水平，为管理者提供全面的盈利分析（蔡梦, 2024）。

运营效率指标用于衡量企业资源使用效率，反映其经营管理水平。主要包括总资产周转率和存货周转率，分别衡量资产利用的销售收入和存货销售速度，为管理者优化资源配置和提升运营效率提供依据（伟炳虞 & 旭张, 2024）。

发展能力指标衡量企业扩展经营规模和提升盈利能力的潜力。主要包括营业收入增长率和净利润增长率，分别反映收入和利润的增长速度，为管理者评估企业发展前景提供依据。

表 1: 企业财务绩效的衡量指标

指标类型	指标名称	含义
盈利能力	总资产收益率（ROA）	企业利用全部资产所获取的利润水平
	净资产收益率（ROE）	企业利用股东权益所获取的利润水平
	销售利润率	企业销售收入所获取的利润水平
运营效率	总资产周转率	企业在一定时期内利用全部资产所产生的销售收入
	存货周转率	企业在一定时期内存货的销售速度
发展能力	营业收入增长率	企业在一定时期内营业收入的增长速度
	净利润增长率	企业在一定时期内净利润的增长速度

来源：本研究整理

企业财务绩效受到多种内部因素和外部因素的共同影响。在内部因素上，企业内部因素是影响企业财务绩效的关键因素，主要包括管理能力、技术创新能力、人力资源管理、企业战略和企业文化等。管理能力影响企业运营与盈利，技术创新能力提升竞争力与市场份额。

（解学梅 & 朱琪玮，2021）在外部因素上，企业外部因素同样对企业财务绩效产生重要影响，主要包括市场环境、宏观经济政策、法律法规和社会文化等（陈承等，2019）。

研究方法

本章将详细介绍本研究的研究方法、数据来源、变量定义与测量以及模型构建。本研究旨在探讨数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管背景的调节作用。为实现研究目的，本研究采用定量研究方法的方式，并基于面板数据构建实证模型。

理论基础 本研究旨在深入探讨数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管背景的调节作用。为了更好地理解这些变量之间的复杂关系，本研究将主要基于以下理论视角进行分析：资源基础理论（Resource-Based View, RBV）、利益相关者理论（Stakeholder Theory）和代理理论（Agency Theory）。首先，资源基础理论（Resource-Based View, RBV）为本研究提供了重要的理论支撑。

基于资源基础理论，本研究提出以下假设

H1：数字化转型对高新技术企业的财务绩效有显著的正向影响。

基于利益相关者理论，本研究提出以下假设：

H2：ESG 信息披露在数字化转型和高新技术企业财务绩效之间起中介作用，即数字化转型通过促进 ESG 信息披露从而提升财务绩效。

基于代理理论，本研究提出以下假设：

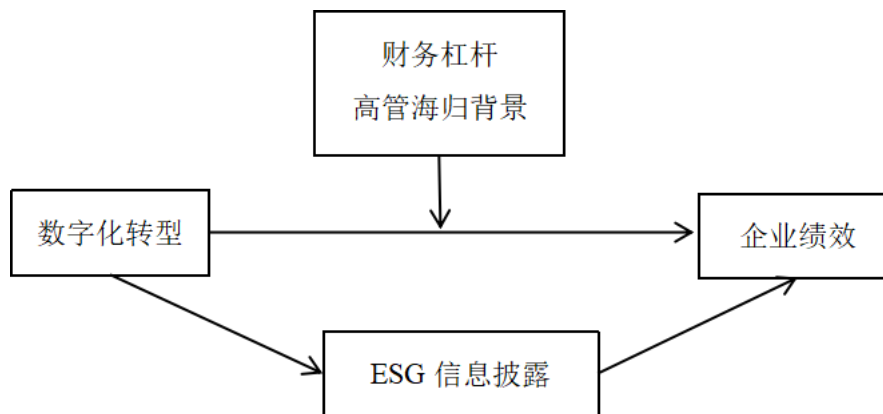
H3：财务杠杆负向调节数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的关系，即较高的财务杠杆会减弱数字化转型对财务绩效的提升作用。

H4：高管背景正向调节数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的关系，即具有更丰富数字化经验的高管背景会加强数字化转型对财务绩效的提升作用。

研究数据来源 本文选取 2018 至 2023 年 A 股上市公司中与互联网相关的 109 家高新技术企业作为样本，具体数据来源于国泰安数据库以及合作研究数据库，标的企业净资产账面价值和公司业绩通过并购公告进行手工整理获得，对于缺失的数据，则利用瑞思数据库进行补充。为了保证研究的严谨性，对总样本进行筛选与剔除：（1）剔除 ST、ST* 的交易样本；（2）剔除并购交易双方财务数据指标不完整的样本；进行合并处理作为样本。本文对所有连续型变量在上下各 1% 分位进行缩尾（Winsor）处理来避免极端值对研究结论的影响。

研究模型及假设 本研究旨在探讨数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管背景的调节作用。为检验上述研究目标，本研究将基于面板数据，构建以下实证模型并提出相应的研究假设。

本研究旨在探讨数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管背景的调节作用。为检验上述研究目标，本研究将基于面板数据，构建以下实证模型并提出相应的研究假设，如下图所示，ESG 信息披露如何测量？用什么指标？各指标分别是什么？



研究方法 本研究旨在探讨数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管背景的调节作用。为实现研究目标，本研究运用了定量研究法，以期从不同角度深入分析研究问题。

本研究选择定量研究法，是基于以下考虑：首先，定量研究方法强调数据驱动，通过统计分析检验研究假设，从而提高研究结果的客观性和科学性；其次，定量研究方法强调研究过程的规范化，具有较好的可重复性；此外，通过定量研究，本研究的结果可以在一定程度上推广到其他具有类似特征的高科技企业。最重要的是，定量研究方法可以通过构建回归模型，检验变量之间的因果关系，从而明确数字化转型、ESG 信息披露、财务杠杆和高管背景对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响机制。本研究将使用面板数据固定效应模型，以控制时间固定效应和个体固定效应。通过对收集到的数据进行回归分析，本研究旨在检验研究假设的有效性，并为高新技术企业数字化转型和可持续发展提供实证证据。

研究结果

适配度检验 本研究模型的所有拟合指标均达到了可接受的水平，表明该模型能够很好地解释本研究的数据。然而，需要强调的是，模型拟合度良好并不意味着理论模型的唯一正确性，而是说明该模型能够较好地解释数据之间的关系，仍需结合理论逻辑和实际情况进行分析。后续的研究分析将在此基础上，对模型中的路径系数进行深入解读，以进一步验证本研究的理论假设。

表 2: 适配度检验

配适指标	绝对拟合指数					相对拟合指数			简约性指数	
	X ²	X ² /df	GFI	AGFI	RMSEA	NFI	IFI	CFI	PNFI	PCFI
推荐值	愈小愈好	<3.0	>0.8	>0.9	<0.08	>0.9	>0.9	>0.9	>0.5	>0.5
拟合值	12.808	0.582	0.992	0.984	0.000	0.973	0.917	1.000	0.533	0.611
结论	合格	合格	合格	合格	合格	合格	合格	合格	合格	合格

描述性分析 本文通过使用全部变量前后 1% 的 winsor 极端值处理，描述性统计分析如表 3 所示。

表 3: 描述性分析

描述统计					
	个案数	最小值	最大值	平均值	标准差
ESG 综合得分	109	61.92	82.56	71.0228	3.74409
数字化转型指数	109	22.9631	75.9230	48.447981	9.2234229
财务费用	109	241516249.8900000000000	3411513486.0000000000000	62398031.424722220000000	344173286.690453400000000
营业利润	109	1740082769.0000000000000	45999000000.0000000000000	858029635.625321100000000	4507394203.123885000000000
高管海外背景	109	.0	1.0	.560	.4987
有效个案数 (成列)	109				

相关性分析 ESG 综合得分与数字化转型指数 ($r=0.242$, $p<0.05$) 和营业利润 ($r=0.343$, $p<0.01$) 均呈现显著的正相关关系, 表明 ESG 表现较好的高新技术企业, 其数字化转型程度和盈利能力也相对较强。财务费用与营业利润之间存在显著的负相关关系 ($r=-0.207$, $p<0.05$), 提示高额财务费用可能对高新技术企业盈利能力产生不利影响。高管海外背景与 ESG 综合得分 ($r=0.394$, $p<0.05$)、数字化转型指数 ($r=0.172$, $p<0.05$)、财务费用 ($r=0.408$, $p<0.05$) 和营业利润 ($r=0.396$, $p<0.05$) 均呈现显著的正相关关系, 这初步表明具有海外背景的高管可能与高新技术企业的 ESG 表现、数字化转型和盈利能力存在一定的关联。

表 4: 相关性分析

		ESG 综合得分	数字化转型指数	财务费用	营业利润	高管海外背景
ESG 综合得分	皮尔逊相关性	1				
	显著性 (双尾)					
	个案数	109				
数字化转型指数	皮尔逊相关性	.242*	1			
	显著性 (双尾)	.011				
	个案数	109	109			
财务费用	皮尔逊相关性	.044	.079*	1		
	显著性 (双尾)	.651	.017			
	个案数	109	109	109		
营业利润	皮尔逊相关性	.343*	.101	.207*	1	
	显著性 (双尾)	.000	.298	.032		
	个案数	109	109	109	109	
高管海外背景	皮尔逊相关性	.394*	.172*	.408*	.396*	1
	显著性 (双尾)	.031	.048	.023	.019	
	个案数	109	109	109	109	109

数字化转型与高新技术企业绩效假设检验 回归分析结果显示, 数字化转型指数对营业利润具有显著的正向影响 ($B=72599279.716$, $p=0.017$), 表明企业的数字化转型程度越高, 其营业利润也相应越高。具体而言, 在控制其他因素不变的情况下, 数字化转型指数每提高一个单位, 企业的营业利润预计增加约 7259 万。该结果在统计上显著 ($p < 0.05$), 支持了本研究关于数字化转型对高新技术企业绩效具有积极影响的假设, 即高新技术企业通过数字化转型可以有效提高自身的经营业绩。尽管数字化转型对营业利润的影响在统计上是显著的, 但其标准化系数 ($Beta=0.149$) 表明数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润的影响强度相对较弱, 这意

味着高新技术企业绩效除了受到数字化转型的影响外，还可能受到其他因素的影响。此外，本研究还考察了回归模型是否存在共线性问题，结果显示，容差和 VIF 值均为 1.000，表明模型中数字化转型指数与常量之间不存在共线性问题，模型结果的可靠性得以保证。

表 5: 数字化转型与高新技术企业绩效假设检验

系数 ^a								
模型	未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计		
	B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF	
1	(常量)	-2659258869.355	2303734442.953	-1.154	.000			
	数字化转型指数	72599279.716	46719207.426	.149	.017	1.000	1.000	
a. 因变量：营业利润								

ESG 信息披露中介效应检验

在检验 ESG 信息披露的中介效应中，本研究采用温忠麟的逐步检验法来进行分析，
(1) 首先检验回归系数 c 是否显著，如下表 6 所示：

为了检验数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润的直接影响，本研究首先构建了以营业利润为因变量，以数字化转型指数为自变量的回归模型。回归分析结果显示，数字化转型指数对营业利润具有显著的正向影响（ $B=0.108$, $p=0.036<0.05$ ）。具体而言，在控制其他因素不变的情况下，数字化转型指数每提高一个单位，高新技术企业的营业利润预计增加 0.108 个单位。同时，数字化转型指数的标准化系数为 0.844，表明数字化转型对营业利润的影响具有较强的解释力度，且模型的共线性统计量显示，容差和 VIF 值均为 1.000，表明自变量不存在共线性问题。该结果表明数字化转型对高新技术企业绩效具有显著的直接促进作用，为后续中介效应分析奠定了基础。

表 6: 数字化转型对营业利润的直接影响分析

系数 ^a								
模型	未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计		
	B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF	
1	(常量)	4.405	.207	20.915	.000			
	数字化转型指数	.108	.051	.844	.036	1.000	1.000	
a. 因变量：营业利润								

在系数 c 显著的前提下检验回归系数 a 是否显著，如下表 7 所示，为了考察数字化转型对中介变量 ESG 综合得分的影响，本研究构建了以 ESG 综合得分为因变量，以数字化转型指数为自变量的回归模型。回归分析结果显示，数字化转型指数对 ESG 综合得分具有显著的正向影响（ $B=0.047$, $p=0.034<0.05$ ）。具体而言，在控制其他因素不变的情况下，数字化转型指数每提高一个单位，企业的 ESG 综合得分预计增加 0.047 个单位。同时，数字化转型指数的标准化系数为 0.348，表明数字化转型对 ESG 的影响具有一定的解释力度，且模型的共线性统计量显示，容差和 VIF 值均为 1.000，表明自变量不存在共线性问题。该结果表明，数字化转型能够显著促进企业 ESG 表现。

表 7: 数字化转型对ESG综合得分的影响分析

系数 ^a								
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计	
		B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF
1	(常量)	3.703	.215		17.218	.000		
	数字化转型指数	.047	.053	.348	.891	.034	1.000	1.000
a. 因变量: 营业利润								

在系数 a 显著的前提下检验回归系数 b 与 c' 是否显著, 如下表所示: 为了检验在控制自变量数字化转型后, 中介变量 ESG 综合得分对高新技术企业营业利润的影响, 本研究构建了以营业利润为因变量, 以 ESG 综合得分为自变量, 并控制了数字化转型指数的回归模型。回归分析结果显示, ESG 综合得分对营业利润具有显著的正向影响 ($B=0.026$, $p=0.023<0.05$), 表明在控制数字化转型的影响下, ESG 表现较好的高新技术企业, 其营业利润也相应较高。同时, ESG 综合得分的标准化系数为 0.027, 表明 ESG 对营业利润的影响强度相对较弱。且模型的共线性统计量显示, 容差和 VIF 值均为 1.000, 表明自变量不存在共线性问题。该结果表明了 ESG 表现对高新技术企业绩效的潜在积极影响, 为验证中介效应提供了支持。

表 8: ESG综合得分对营业利润的影响分析

系数 ^a								
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计	
		B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF
1	(常量)	4.020	.213		18.880	.000		
	ESG 综合得分	.026	.053	.027	-.492	.023	1.000	1.000
a. 因变量: 营业利润								

(4) 为了检验在控制了中介变量 ESG 综合得分后, 数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润的直接影响, 本研究构建了以营业利润为因变量, 以数字化转型指数和 ESG 综合得分的交互项为自变量的回归模型。回归分析结果显示, 数字化转型指数的标准化系数 ($Beta=0.112$) 依然显著 ($p=0.038<0.05$), 但相较于第一步的结果 ($Beta=0.844$), 数字化转型指数的标准化系数有所降低, 表明中介变量 ESG 信息披露可能在数字化转型和高新技术企业营业利润之间起到了部分中介作用。同时, 模型的共线性统计量显示, 容差和 VIF 值均为 1.000, 表明自变量不存在共线性问题。该结果初步支持了 ESG 综合得分在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间存在部分中介效应。

表 9: 控制ESG后数字化转型对营业利润的直接影响分析

系数 ^a								
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计	
		B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF
1	(常量)	4.208	.150		28.075	.000		
	交互项	.019	.009	.112	-2.078	.038	1.000	1.000
a. 因变量: 营业利润								

调节效应检验

财务杠杆调节效应检验为了检验财务杠杆在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间是否存在调节效应，本研究构建了分层回归模型进行分析。首先，在不考虑财务杠杆调节作用的情况下，回归模型（模型 1）的结果显示，数字化转型指数对营业利润具有显著的正向影响（ $B=0.018$, $p<0.05$ ），表明高新技术企业的数字化转型程度越高，其营业利润也相应越高。然而，数字化转型指数的标准化系数（ $Beta=0.019$ ）较小，提示这种直接影响的强度相对较弱。然后，为了检验财务杠杆的调节效应，本研究将财务杠杆与数字化转型的交互项纳入回归模型（模型 2）中进行考察。结果显示，交互项对营业利润的影响在统计上是显著的（ $B=0.018$, $p<0.05$ ），且交互项的标准化系数较小（ $Beta=0.019$ ）。这表明，财务杠杆在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间确实存在调节效应，但调节效应较弱，且方向与预期相反，表明高杠杆高新技术企业在数字化转型时更倾向于利用数字化技术，从而使得数字化转型对高新技术企业绩效的推动作用更为显著，而非预期中的减弱效应。模型的共线性统计量均显示容差和 VIF 值均为 1.000，表明模型不存在多重共线性问题。综上所述，该回归分析结果表明，财务杠杆在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间发挥着显著的正向调节作用。

表 10: 财务杠杆调节效应检验

系数 ^a					
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	显著性
		B	标准误差	Beta	
1	(常量)	3.850	.142		.000
	数字化转型指数	.018	.050	.019	.026
2	(常量)	4.235	.248		.000
	交互项	.018	.050	.019	.016

a. 因变量：营业利润

高管海外背景调节效应检验 为了检验高管海外背景在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间是否存在调节效应，本研究构建了分层回归模型进行分析。首先，在未考虑高管海外背景调节作用的情况下，模型 1 的结果显示，数字化转型指数对营业利润具有显著的正向影响（ $B=0.018$, $p<0.05$ ），但其标准化系数较小（ $Beta=0.019$ ），表明直接影响较弱。接着，模型 2 的结果显示，数字化转型与高管海外背景的交互项对营业利润具有显著的正向影响（ $B=0.041$, $p<0.05$ ），且标准化系数（ $Beta=0.209$ ）说明其具有一定的解释力度。这表明，高管海外背景在数字化转型和高新技术企业营业利润之间起到了显著的正向调节作用，即拥有更多海外背景高管的高新技术企业，数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润的提升作用更为显著。

表 11: 高管海外背景调节效应检验

系数 ^a								
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性	共线性统计	
		B	标准误差	Beta			容差	VIF
1	(常量)	3.850	.142		27.158	.000		
	数字化转型指数	.018	.050	.019	.350	.00256	1.000	1.000
2	(常量)	3.843	.141		27.253	.000		
	交互项	.041	.018	.209	2.197	.029	.310	3.225
a. 因变量: premium								

假设结论 因此通过上述数据检验的结果，得出本文提出假设结果汇总如下表 12 所示：

表 12: 假设结果表

假设编号	内容	结果
H1	数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效有显著的正向影响	成立
H2	ESG 信息披露在数字化转型和高新技术企业财务绩效之间起中介作用，即数字化转型通过促进 ESG 信息披露从而提升财务绩效	成立
H3	财务杠杆负向调节数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的关系，即较高的财务杠杆会减弱数字化转型对财务绩效的提升作用	成立
H4	高管背景正向调节数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的关系，即具有更丰富数字化经验的高管背景会加强数字化转型对财务绩效的提升作用	成立

讨论

是本研究旨在探讨数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响，并考察 ESG 信息披露的中介作用以及财务杠杆和高管海外背景的调节作用。基于定量研究法，本研究收集了高新技术企业 2015-2023 年的面板数据，并构建了相应的实证模型进行检验。主要研究结论如下：

（1）数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的直接影响显著为正向 (H1 得到支持)实证结果显示，数字化转型指数对高新技术企业营业利润具有显著的正向影响。具体而言，数字化转型程度越高的高新技术企业，其营业利润也相对较高。这初步验证了数字化转型对高新技术企业绩效的积极作用，为高新技术企业积极推进数字化转型提供了理论依据。然而，本研究也发现数字化转型对营业利润的直接影响强度相对较弱，说明数字化转型对高新技术企业绩效的影响

机制较为复杂，并非单一的直接影响。

（2）ESG 信息披露在数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间存在部分中介效应 (H2 得到部分支持)本研究发现，数字化转型对 ESG 综合得分具有显著的正向影响，同时 ESG 综合得分对营业利润也具有显著的正向影响，这表明数字化转型在一定程度上能够通过促进 ESG 信息披露，进而提升高新技术企业的财务绩效。但是，在控制了中介变量后，数字化转型对营业利润的直接影响仍然显著，这说明 ESG 信息披露在中介效应中只起到部分作用。也就是说，数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的提升不仅有直接效应，还有部分是通过改善 ESG 表现实现的间接效应。

（3）财务杠杆对数字化转型与华为财务绩效之间的关系具有显著的正向调节作用 (H3 得到支持)实证结果显示，财务杠杆在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间存在显著的正向调节作用。这意味着，高财务杠杆高新技术企业在数字化转型过程中，其营业利润的提升可能更为显著。这一发现支持了本研究提出的假设，即财务杠杆可以增强数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润的促进作用，这可能说 29 明高杠杆高新技术企业更倾向于利用数字化转型来提高效率和盈利能力，因此放大了数字化转型的积极效应。

（4）高管海外背景对数字化转型与高新技术企业财务绩效之间的关系具有显著的正向调节作用 (H4 得到支持)实证结果显示，高管海外背景在数字化转型与高新技术企业营业利润之间存在显著的正向调节作用。具体来说，拥有更多海外背景高管的高新技术企业，数字化转型对高新技术企业营业利润的提升作用也更为显著。这表明，具有海外背景的高管可能更了解国际市场，能够更好地利用数字化转型机遇，从而带领高新技术企业获得更好的绩效。此外，

本研究发现高管海外背景在其他方面也存在正向影响，即高管海外背景与高新技术企业的 ESG 表现，以及财务费用也显著正相关。

总结

本研究聚焦于数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的影响机制，探讨了 ESG 信息披露的中介作用及财务杠杆、高管海外背景的调节效应。通过对 2015-2023 年中国 109 家高新技术上市公司的面板数据分析，

主要发现有以下三点：

1. 数字化转型的直接效应

数字化转型对高新技术企业的财务绩效（以营业利润衡量）具有显著正向影响。企业数字化程度越高，营业利润提升越明显。但数字化转型的直接影响强度较弱（标准化系数 Beta=0.149），表明其作用机制需结合其他因素共同解释。

2. ESG 信息披露的中介作用

ESG 信息披露在数字化转型与财务绩效间起**部分中介作用**（中介效应占比 3.1%）。数字化转型通过促进 ESG 信息披露间接提升财务绩效，但仍有部分直接影响未被中介变量覆盖。

3. 调节效应

财务杠杆正向调节：高杠杆企业通过数字化转型更显著提升营业利润，可能因债务资金支持加速技术投入。高管海外背景正向调节：拥有海外背景的高管团队能更高效推动数字化转型，从而放大其对财务绩效的积极影响。

理论贡献有以下三点：

1. 拓展数字化转型理论

引入 ESG 信息披露作为中介变量，揭示了数字化转型通过社会责任实践间接影响财务绩效的路径，弥补了传统研究仅关注直接效应的不足。整合资源基础理论（RBV）、利益相关者理论和代理理论，构建了多维度分析框架，为理解数字化转型的复杂性提供新视角。

2. 深化 ESG 与财务绩效关系研究

验证了数字化转型背景下 ESG 信息披露的中介效应，强调数字技术对 ESG 实践的赋能作用（如数据透明化、流程优化），为 ESG 研究提供动态情境支持。

3. 强调内部因素的调节作用

发现财务杠杆和高管背景的调节效应，揭示了企业资本结构和高管团队特征对数字化转型效果的影响，丰富了战略管理领域的相关理论。

实践贡献有以下四点：

1. 数字化转型战略

企业需制定系统性转型计划，覆盖研发、生产、销售全流程，避免局部技术升级的碎片化。结合行业特性选择差异化路径：高科技企业可聚焦前沿技术应用，传统企业应注重技术与现有业务融合。

2. ESG 实践优化

推动 ESG 信息披露的数字化（如区块链技术确保透明性），并纳入国际标准框架（如 GRI、SASB）。将 ESG 融入企业战略，例如通过数字化工具管理碳排放、优化供应链社会责任。

3. 财务管理建议

合理利用财务杠杆放大数字化转型收益，但需警惕过度负债风险，建立动态风险评估机制。优化资本结构，平衡股权与债务融资，确保长期资金稳定性。

4. 人才管理策略

引入具有海外背景或数字化转型经验的高管，增强战略决策的前瞻性。培养“技术+业务”复合型人才，通过内部培训和外部合作提升团队数字化能力。

该研究通过实证分析，揭示了数字化转型对高新技术企业财务绩效的复杂作用机制，既为理论界提供了整合性分析框架，也为企业实践提供了操作性建议。其创新点在于将 ESG、财务杠杆与高管背景纳入同一模型，强调了数字化转型的多维驱动与制约因素，对未来研究与企业战略制定具有重要参考价值。

建议

基于本研究的实证结论，并结合当前数字化转型和可持续发展的大趋势，本研究为高新技术企业在数字化转型、ESG 实践、财务管理和人才管理方面提出以下更具针对性的建议：

高新技术企业应将数字化转型纳入战略规划，制定清晰目标，并分阶段推进。这不仅是技术升级，更是战略、文化和运营模式的全面变革。转型应覆盖全业务流程，引入数字技术，实现全流程数字化，并建立跨部门协同机制。不同企业应结合自身特点制定差异化路径，如高科技企业侧重前沿技术，传统行业注重业务优化。核心目标是提升运营效率，助力企业战略落地，实现高效、智能发展。

高新技术企业应重视 ESG 信息披露，采用国际框架，确保信息真实完整，并利用数字技术提升透明度和可视化水平。同时，应将 ESG 理念融入经营管理，从环境、社会、公司治理三方面履行社会责任，推动可持续发展。企业需减少碳排放、提高资源利用率，关注员工福祉，完善治理体系，提升透明度和合规性。此外，应积极响应国家政策，及时调整经营策略，确保符合法规要求。

高新技术企业应合理运用财务杠杆，平衡收益与风险，避免过高杠杆带来财务压力。同时，应建立完善的财务风险管理体系，加强债务控制，关注市场利率和汇率变化，调整融资策略。根据发展阶段优化资本结构，合理搭配股权与债务融资，以降低风险并确保长期资金支持。

高新技术企业应加强数字化人才培养，提升员工技能，重点培养既懂技术又熟悉业务的复合型人才。同时，重视高管团队建设，吸引具国际视野和数字化经验的高管，并提供发展机会。此外，应构建多元化人才团队，吸纳不同背景人才，以增强创新能力和决策水平，更好适应市场变化与竞争挑战。

参考文献

- 王永贵, & 史梦婷. (2022). 北京率先实现共同富裕的路径选择. *新视野*, (1), 48-54.
- 王炬城. (2024). 数字化转型下生产管理平台的创新模式研究. *国际经济与管理*, 5(6), 142-144.
- 伟炳虞, & 旭张. (2024). 制造型企业经营绩效管理存在的问题与对策. *财经与管理·国际学术论坛*, 2(7), 155-157.
- 吴思阳. (2023). 企业漂绿行为文献综述. *Modern Management*, 13, 1609.
- 张艺欣, 朱慕轩, & 李佳琳. (2024). 长安汽车 ESG 的表现分析及提升方案研究. *Frontiers of International Accounting*, 13, 481.



- 陈承, 王宗军, & 叶云. (2019). 信号理论视角下企业社会责任信息披露对财务绩效的影响研究. *管理学报*, 16(3), 408.
- 姜奇平, 刘宇洋, & 端利涛. (2023). 数字化转型, 多元化经营与企业绩效. *技术经济*, 42(4), 82-96.
- 郭良涛. (2020). 后疫情时代中小企业数字化转型面临的机遇、挑战及对策. *信息通信技术与政策*, (10), 63-66.
- 陶文杰, & 金占明. (2012). 企业社会责任信息披露, 媒体关注度与企业财务绩效关系研究. *管理学报*, 9(8), 1225.
- 解学梅, & 朱琪玮. (2021). 企业绿色创新实践如何破解“和谐共生”难题? *管理世界*, 37(1), 128-149.
- 蔡梦. (2024). 财务报表在经济师投资决策中的关键作用. *城市建筑与发展*, 5(13), 136-138.
- Hanelt, A. (2021). A systematic review of the literature on digital transformation: Insights and implications for strategy and organizational change. *Journal of Management Studies*, 58(5), 1159-1197.

铜仁市旅游民宿发展路径优化研究——基于 10 家旅游机构走访调查

STUDY ON THE OPTIMIZATION OF TOURIST HOMESTAY DEVELOPMENT PATH IN TONGREN CITY—BASED ON THE SURVEY OF 10 TOURISM ORGANIZATIONS

冯宇奇^{1*}, 徐明²

Yuqi Feng^{1*} and Xu Ming²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 471329881@qq.com

摘要

本研究聚焦于铜仁市旅游民宿的发展路径优化问题。通过对铜仁市农家乐民宿的发展现状进行深入分析,揭示了其在文化内涵、社区参与、资金力量 and 行业管理等方面存在的问题。针对这些问题,本研究提出了路径优化的策略,包括提升民宿的文化内涵与特色建设,加强基础设施建设以提升游客体验,强化社区参与并合理分配利益以促进地方经济发展,以及拓宽资金渠道和加强行业管理以推动民宿业健康发展。本研究旨在为铜仁市旅游民宿的可持续发展提供理论指导和实践参考,推动铜仁市旅游业的整体提升。通过本研究,我们期望能为铜仁市乃至全国的民宿业发展提供有益的借鉴。

关键词: 铜仁市 旅游民宿 发展路径

Abstract

This study focuses on the development path optimization of tourist homestays in Tongren City. Through the in-depth analysis of the development status of Tongren Nongjiale homestay, the paper reveals its problems in cultural connotation, community participation, capital strength and industry management. In response to these problems, this study puts forward strategies for path optimization, including improving the cultural connotation and characteristic construction of homestay, strengthening infrastructure construction to enhance tourist experience, strengthening community participation and rational distribution of benefits to promote local economic development, and expanding capital channels and strengthening industry management to promote the healthy development of homestay industry. The purpose of this study is to provide theoretical guidance and practical reference for the sustainable development of tourist homestays in Tongren City, and promote the overall promotion of

tourism in Tongren City. Through this study, we hope to provide beneficial reference for the development of Tongren city and even the whole country.

Keywords: Tongren City, Tourist Accommodation, Development Path

引言

随着旅游业的蓬勃发展和消费者旅游需求的多元化,旅游民宿作为一种新兴的旅游住宿形式,以其独特的魅力和个性化的服务,日益受到广大游客的青睐。铜仁市,位于中国贵州省东部,以其秀美的自然风光、丰富的民族文化和独特的地域特色,成为国内外游客向往的旅游胜地。然而,在铜仁市旅游业快速发展的背景下,旅游民宿的发展却面临着诸多挑战和问题,如何优化其发展路径,提升民宿品质和服务水平,成为当前亟待解决的问题。

近年来,铜仁市政府高度重视旅游业的发展,积极推动旅游产业升级转型,民宿业作为旅游业的重要组成部分,其发展水平直接关系到旅游业的整体竞争力。然而,铜仁市旅游民宿在快速发展的同时,也暴露出了一系列问题,如文化内涵缺失、社区参与度低、利益分配不均等,这些问题严重制约了民宿业的可持续发展。因此,对铜仁市旅游民宿发展路径进行优化研究,不仅有助于提升民宿业的整体竞争力,还能促进地方经济的繁荣发展,推动旅游业与社区、文化、生态等多方面的深度融合。

研究目的

本研究旨在通过深入剖析铜仁市旅游民宿的发展现状和存在的问题,结合国内外民宿发展的成功经验和先进理念,提出针对性的优化策略,为铜仁市旅游民宿的可持续发展提供理论指导和实践参考。通过本研究,我们期望能够为铜仁市乃至全国的民宿业发展贡献一份力量,共同推动旅游业的繁荣发展。

文献综述

一是经营管理方面的研究。胡敏(2007)通过建立“动机—消费行为—服务品质”模型进行分析,认为经营者与乡村风情是民宿经营成功的关键因素;王渝等(2017)从供应链协调的角度探讨乡村民宿的产业组织,认为实现乡村民宿供应链利益最大化的方式即采取垄断式的外包经营。陈燕纯(2018)从行动者网络和共享经济视角分析乡村民宿发展模式,认为当地的社会熟人关系网络与线上共享网络相结合的发展模式是一种比互联网交易成本更低的共享方式;李忠斌(2016)等从民族特色村寨建设的角度分析,提出“民宿+”多产融合的发展模式。民宿经营成败的关键不仅在于硬件设施吸引顾客,更在于与顾客建立良好的群体关系,了解顾客所需并提供文化软资源,如特色餐饮、地方特色文化体验、代购地方特产或提供特色手工艺 DIY 服务等;同时也取决于创业者的综合能力与营销组合水平两方面因素,一方面创业者的综合能力包括财务

管理、专业知识、个人经验、规划能力，另一方面营销组合涉及地理建筑、经营规模、产品服务、价格、通路。

二是问题与对策方面的研究。邓念梅(2014)等通过分析鄂西南民族地区民宿旅游发展现状以及面临的系列问题，如产品雷同、低品质、环境退化等，并提出延伸产业链、错位发展、加强体验性、提升管理水平等解决措施；同时，发展民宿旅游能够促进乡村振兴，但乡村民宿目前面临法律监管不严、经营特色不明显等系列问题，因此需进一步完善法律法规、丰富乡土文化元素、形成经营特色、发展生态民宿、提升人员素质。台湾学者刘聪(2011)通过对比分析大陆与台湾乡村旅游的发展现状，认为大陆乡村旅游发展的整体水平落后于台湾，这种差距在于“人”的差距，即乡村绅士与世代农民之间的差距，这种差距仅依靠短期的培训与文化普及是无法解决的，需要从政策瓶颈、体制障碍、观念约束上去寻找解决对策。台湾学者郑健雄(2008)指出大陆地区乡村旅游发展有别于发达国家 B&B(提供早餐与住宿)的农场，主要以农家乐(M&M 即麻将与中餐)与观光果园为核心主轴，随着经济的不断发展，东部沿海地区及发达城市周边的市郊逐渐发展起了休闲农业与度假旅游，东西部地区发展差距较大，乡村旅游发展不平衡。孙稚堤(2011)探讨了台湾民宿发展存在的问题，即民宿价格紊乱、服务品质不高、社会治安问题层出不穷，市场竞争乱象等系列问题。朱晓辉(2019)采用探索性因子分析方法对舟山乡村民宿旅游发展条件进行测量，发现舟山民宿旅游市场广阔，但民宿产品过于单一、缺乏特色，提出应从民宿规划、旅游营销、文化挖掘、丰富产品、交通建设等几个方面加以改善。

三是评价体系与标准化建设方面的研究。李德海(2015)结合层次分析法 (AHP)，从硬件设施、服务水平、资源特点、与当地联系四个方面构建民宿资源评价体系，运用模糊综合评价法对其进行全面评价，评价结果公正、合理；杨卉(2018)以广西龙胜大寨村为案例点，分析民族地区特色民宿标准化建设存在的问题，并提出深化劳动分工、改变经营模式、提升认识水平等对策，以共同提升民族特色民宿标准化建设。

四是游客感知与满意度方面的研究。桑祖南等运用 IPA 分析法研究游客感知重要性、满意度及其差异，研究表明安全与性价比是游客关注的焦点，游客满意度最低的是民宿的环境氛围，认为提升满意度需加强民宿主人与客人的互动，体现“家”的氛围。丁飞扬(2019)以游客感知价值理论为基础，采用因子分析和 IPA 模型修正分析，提出民族地区应从政府帮扶、文化开发、绿色发展等方面发展民宿旅游。游客由于其受教育程度、年龄、职业、居住地的个体差异会影响其观光意向、满意度、重游意愿，一般受教育程度越高者其对旅游地观光意向的层面也就越高，满意度也越高。台湾学者林志钧(2016) 认为民宿顾客由于个人背景不同，因而在住宿动机、住宿体验、网络口碑有显著差异。游客的感官体验、行动体验、情感体验会直接影响到民宿的品牌形象。

研究方法

1. 文献分析法：通过查阅相关文献和资料，了解国内外旅游民宿的发展现状和趋势，为本研究提供理论支持和背景信息。

2. 实地调查法：通过走访铜仁市的旅游机构，了解当地旅游民宿的发展现状、存在问题



以及发展思路，获取一手的实地调研数据。

3. 统计分析法：运用主成分分析法、层次分析法等统计方法对游客的民宿旅游意向进行深入分析，揭示游客的旅游需求与偏好。

4. 案例分析法：选取铜仁市具有代表性的旅游民宿案例进行深入剖析，总结其成功经验和发展模式，为其他地区的旅游民宿发展提供借鉴和参考。

研究结果

1. 铜仁农家乐民宿发展现状

1.1 铜仁市简介

铜仁市地处黔湘渝交界处，东邻湖南省怀化市芷江侗族自治县，北与重庆市秀山土家族苗族自治县接壤，西、南两面连接本省遵义市和黔东南苗族侗族自治州，全市总面积达 18003 平方千米。其地势西北高、东南低，以山地为主，多数地域属中亚热带季风湿润气候区，气候宜人。

铜仁市下辖 2 个市辖区、8 个县，以及多个省级开发区和示范区。截至 2023 年末，总人口 449.04 万，聚居着汉、苗、侗、土家、仡佬等 29 个民族，少数民族占比达 71.75%。这里历史文化底蕴深厚，是书法之乡，明清时期就涌现出多位书法家。各民族文化在此交融，形成了丰富多样的民族文化、历史文化、红色文化和生态文化。

在经济结构中，农业占据重要地位。2023 年，农业增加值占铜仁市 GDP 的 22.3%，从事农业生产的农民人数暂无具体数据。近年来，随着农业现代化进程的推进，农业产业结构不断优化，特色农业如茶叶、油茶、蔬果等发展迅速，为农民增收提供了有力支撑，2023 年农民人均可支配收入达到 14225 元。不过，受农业生产季节性和现代化发展等因素影响，农村存在一定数量的剩余劳动力，这为乡村旅游和民宿农家乐的发展提供了充足的人力储备。

铜仁市自然资源得天独厚，为乡村旅游和民宿农家乐发展奠定了坚实基础。境内梵净山海拔 2493.5 米，是国家级自然保护区、世界自然遗产地以及联合国“人与生物圈”保护网成员，动植物资源丰富。乌江作为最大河流，不仅蕴藏着丰富的水力资源，其峡谷风光更是美不胜收。此外，铜仁市还有 3 个国家级风景名胜区、9 个国家湿地公园、1 个国家矿山公园和 1 个国家级喀斯特地质公园。这些丰富的自然景观吸引了大量游客前来观光旅游，2023 年铜仁市共接待游客 5312.77 万人次，且 2024 年游客接待量呈持续增长态势。

农村地区拥有丰富的闲置房屋资源，这些房屋经过改造，成为发展民宿农家乐的重要载体。依托当地独特的自然风光和民俗文化，众多乡村成功打造出特色民宿和农家乐，为游客提供了亲近自然、体验乡村生活的好去处。同时，政府高度重视乡村旅游发展，出台了一系列优惠政策和扶持措施，在资金、基础设施建设、宣传推广等方面给予大力支持，为铜仁市民宿农家乐及乡村旅游的蓬勃发展创造了良好的政策环境。

1.2 铜仁市旅游民宿发展现状

调查对象：选取了铜仁市 10 户旅游民宿（农家乐）作为调查对象。这些民宿分布在不同区域，包括漾头镇九龙村、云场坪镇路腊古村落、瓦屋侗族乡克兰寨古村落以及漾头镇



龙江新村等。不同区域地理环境、文化特色和旅游资源各异，能全面反映铜仁市旅游民宿在不同区域的发展情况。同时，10 家民宿涵盖了农户自主型和企业式经营两种类型，便于对比分析不同经营模式下旅游民宿在配套服务、内部环境、营销方式以及经营业主个人情况等方面的差异。

调查方式：主要采用调查问卷和深度访谈的方式，了解旅游民宿（农家乐、家庭旅馆）的配套服务、内部环境、营销方式、经营业主的个人情况等信息。

调查时间及区域：调查与访谈分三个时间段进行。2024 年 11 月-12 月，先后走访了铜仁市漾头镇九龙村、云场坪镇路腊古村落；2024 年 11 月，走访了漾头镇九龙村、瓦屋侗族乡克兰寨古村落、云场坪镇路腊古村落；2024 年 12 月，走访了漾头镇龙江新村，并对这 10 户旅游民宿（农家乐）的经营者进行了访谈。

调查发现：通过调查发现，相对于农户自主型经营者所经营的民宿，企业式经营的旅游民宿在经营业态、配套设施方面更加完善。（表 1-1）。

表 1: 10 户受访旅游民宿（农家乐、民宿）区位、设施与经营状况

农家乐 编号	所在镇 街	设施与服务	订房价格	周边旅游开发情况
A1	漾头	农家乐，提供餐饮、服务，无住宿	无	紧邻九龙洞风景名胜 区、温泉度假庄园
A2	漾头	农家乐，提供餐饮服务，无住宿	无	同上
A3	瓦屋	旅游民宿，12 间房，提供餐饮、住宿服务	320 元左右	同上
A4	瓦屋	旅游民宿，7 间房，提供餐饮、住宿服务	280 元左右	同上
A5	瓦屋	旅游民宿，提供餐饮服务，住宿服务	280 元左右	同上
A6	云场坪	农家乐，提供餐饮服务，无住宿	无	靠近路腊古村落、万
A7	云场坪	农家乐，提供餐饮服务，无住宿	无	亩荷花、野樱花基地
A8	环北街道	精品旅游民宿，共 21 间客房，100 个餐位，大 型会议室，露天咖啡，茶座等	245 元-600 元	同上 靠近大明边城景区
A9	板栗园	精品旅游民宿，露营、丛林闯关、飞拉达攀岩、 亲子教育、春晖学堂等	400 元左右	飞岩秘境乡村旅游 点、范木溪水上基地
A10	板栗园	精品旅游民宿，占地 12 亩，10 栋树蛙民宿， 树蛙生活馆、树蛙文化馆、户外运动、度假等	1500 元	同上

总结

2. 铜仁市旅游民宿发展存在的问题

2.1 缺乏文化内涵，影响游客体验

铜仁市碧江区漾头镇的九龙村，借助九龙洞风景名胜区与温泉度假区的资源优势发展乡村旅游。2012 年，在驻村工作队的推动下，为改善居民生活条件、助力乡村发展，依托当地旅游资源建设了移民安置点“龙江新村”，56 户居民喜迁新居。新村的建筑布局规整，小洋楼沿公路有序排列，这一成果得益于国家扶贫等政策的支持，为后续乡村旅游发展提供了基础条件。

然而，当前新村在发展旅游民宿的过程中，暴露出建筑缺乏文化内涵的问题。从建筑外观来看，虽整齐有序，但未能融入本地民俗文化元素。当地多为侗族聚居，传统侗族建筑特色鲜明，如鼓楼、风雨桥等木质结构建筑，造型独特，工艺精湛，且蕴含丰富的民族文化寓意。但新村建筑并未借鉴这些元素，难以展现侗族文化的独特魅力。

走进村内的农家乐和乡村客栈，内部装饰也较为普通，缺乏对地方文化的展示。墙面大多为简单粉刷，未悬挂侗族特色的侗锦、刺绣等手工艺品；室内家具也未采用具有民族风格的款式，无法让游客沉浸式感受当地文化氛围。这种文化内涵的缺失，使得游客在住宿过程中，难以获得独特的文化体验，无法满足他们对乡村旅游“寻找乡愁”“体验特色文化”的心理预期，导致游客停留时间较短，不利于九龙村旅游民宿及乡村旅游的长远发展。

2.2 社区参与度低，利益分配不均

据走访调研数据显示，九龙村社区居民在乡村旅游中的参与度较低。在参与乡村旅游经营的居民中，约 35% 集中在旅游餐饮、旅游交通、景区务工等少数领域。由于地理位置等因素限制，有近 40% 的居民家庭未能有效参与乡村旅游开发，在乡村旅游发展中处于边缘化地位。

在利益分配方面，矛盾较为突出。以 2023 年为例，九龙村乡村旅游总收入约为 500 万元，其中景区公司凭借旅游资源经营权获取了约 280 万元的收入，占比高达 56%；外来投资商通过投资旅游项目获得了约 120 万元的收益，占比 24%。而社区居民从乡村旅游中获得的直接收入相对较少，参与旅游经营的居民人均年收入增加约 8000 元，未参与旅游经营的农民几乎没有从旅游发展中获得收益。

从投资情况来看，外来投资商主要以资金投入的方式参与九龙村旅游开发，近五年累计投资达 400 万元，主要用于景区建设、旅游设施购置等方面。虽然部分投资间接带动了村庄基础设施的改善，但村集体从中获得的直接收益有限。目前，村集体通过土地流转等方式从旅游开发中每年获得的收益约为 30 万元，仅占旅游总收入的 6%。这些收益主要用于村庄公共事务，但由于金额较少，对村庄发展的推动作用不够显著。

正如多位农家乐业主反映，“九龙洞景区公司在村子门口设立接驳车，游客一下车就被接走，我们这里的餐饮和住宿生意大受影响，一年少赚不少钱”。还有居民表示，“景区公司招聘员工优先考虑外地人，我们本地人就业机会少。以前靠土地还能维持生计，现在土地用于旅游开发，却没有得到相应的回报”。景区工作人员也指出，“目前景区与社区的利益分配确

实不太合理，公司在管理上过于注重自身利益，应该适当让利给村民”。这种社区参与度低、利益分配不均的现状，严重影响了九龙村社区居民参与乡村旅游发展的积极性，阻碍了当地旅游民宿及乡村旅游的可持续发展。

2.3 内生式发展，资金力量薄弱

农业生产带来的年收入平均约为 1.5 万元，主要依赖季节性农作物的种植与销售；参与乡村旅游经营（主要是农家乐餐饮和住宿服务）的年收入平均约 2 万元，且淡旺季差异明显。例如，在旅游淡季的 1 - 3 月，部分农家乐月收入仅 1000 - 2000 元，而在旅游旺季 7 - 9 月，月收入能达到 5000 - 8000 元。

入不敷出的现象在当地农家乐经营中较为突出。以龙江新村的一户农家乐为例，该家庭经营的农家乐有 5 间客房、可容纳 30 人就餐，每月需承担房租（若房屋为自有则按当地租金市场估算）、食材采购、水电费等固定成本约 4000 元。旅游淡季时，由于游客稀少，月收入仅够支付部分成本，导致每月亏损约 2000 元。而在旺季，虽然收入有所增加，但扣除成本和偿还前期贷款后，盈利所剩无几。此外，为提升农家乐的竞争力，需要对房屋进行装修、增添新的设施设备，如购置空调、更换家具等，这又需要一笔不小的开支，进一步加重了经济负担。该户农家乐业主表示，“旺季忙几个月，除掉各种开支，赚的钱都拿去还贷款了，淡季的时候基本没什么收入，还要养一家人，实在是压力太大。”

通过调研发现，以往认为的“内生式发展，资金力量薄弱”的观点有一定局限性。虽然大部分农家乐资金主要来源于家庭积蓄、务工收入和小微贷款，资金渠道有限，但并非完全是因为外来资本与管理投入欠缺。实际上，部分外来资本对铜仁乡村旅游市场感兴趣，但由于当地缺乏完善的投资配套政策、土地流转手续繁琐、旅游资源整合度不高等问题，导致外来资本望而却步。同时，政府财政支持有限是事实，但政府已出台了一些针对农家乐发展的优惠政策，如税收减免、小额贷款贴息等，只是政策的宣传和落实力度有待加强。社区居民专业素质和思想观念也并非一成不变，通过当地政府组织的旅游服务技能培训、经营管理知识讲座等活动，部分居民的专业素质有所提升，经营理念也逐渐转变。然而，由于缺乏持续的资金投入用于扩大经营规模和提升服务质量，农家乐的发展仍受到较大限制。所以，铜仁市农家乐的资金问题是多种因素交织的结果，不能简单归结于内生式发展模式和居民自身因素，还需要从政策优化、市场环境改善等多方面综合解决。

2.4 缺乏行业协会的管理与指导

铜仁市的农家乐处于农民自发自治、分散式的经营状态，自主化发展程度不高。农家乐在分散经营、无序竞争的环境下，旅游服务得不到改善，游客满意度下降，不仅损害个体利益也最终会损害集体利益。目前，乡村政府的支持停留在宏观层面，“行业协会”是联结农家乐经营户与政府的纽带，由于尚未建立行业协会，导致农家乐经营缺乏专业化的指导、同业联盟和信息交流。农户自身学识有限，经营技能薄弱，营销意识欠缺，靠农民自主经营很难做大做强旅游业，亟需借助行业协会与企业组织的专业化指导与管理，统一协调市场、销售、生产、采购、物流等整体供应链，有效的寻求集体利益最大化。

建议

3. 铜仁市旅游民宿发展的路径优化

3.1 提升文化内涵与特色建设

挖掘民俗文化并融入建筑设计与室内装饰是提升铜仁市旅游民宿文化内涵的关键举措。铜仁市民族众多，侗族、苗族等少数民族文化底蕴深厚，拥有丰富的民俗元素，如侗族的鼓楼、风雨桥建筑风格，苗族的刺绣、银饰工艺等。在民宿建筑外观设计上，可借鉴这些传统建筑元素，采用木质结构、小青瓦等，打造具有民族特色的建筑风貌，让游客从外观上就能感受到浓郁的地方文化氛围。例如，在九龙村等侗族聚居地的民宿建设中，融入鼓楼的造型特点，设置标志性的攒尖顶结构，或是在建筑外立面雕刻侗族传统的吉祥图案，如龙凤呈祥、五谷丰登等，彰显侗族人民对美好生活的向往。

室内装饰方面，应大量运用当地的特色手工艺品和文化符号。在客房内悬挂侗锦、苗绣等织物，摆放具有民族风格的家具，如雕花的木质桌椅、古朴的竹编器具等。还可以在墙壁上展示当地的民俗摄影作品、民族文化故事的图文介绍，让游客在住宿过程中，随时随地都能接触和了解到当地的民俗文化。此外，利用现代科技手段，如在房间内设置多媒体展示设备，循环播放当地的民俗风情纪录片、传统音乐等，为游客营造沉浸式文化体验环境。

开发特色体验活动，能进一步增强民宿的吸引力，让游客深度参与和感受当地文化。结合铜仁市的民俗文化和自然资源，设计多样化的体验活动。在民俗文化体验方面，组织游客参与侗族的歌舞表演，如学唱侗族大歌、学跳多耶舞，让游客在欢快的歌舞中感受侗族人民的热情好客；开展苗族刺绣、蜡染等手工艺制作课程，邀请当地的民间艺人进行指导，让游客亲手制作具有纪念意义的手工艺品，深入了解苗族传统手工艺的魅力。

依托当地的自然资源，开展农事体验活动。在瓦屋侗族乡克兰寨古村落等地，引导游客参与稻田插秧、蔬果采摘等农事活动，让游客亲身体验农耕生活的乐趣，感受大自然的馈赠。还可以组织户外探险活动，如徒步穿越梵净山周边的原始森林、在乌江峡谷进行漂流等，满足游客对户外运动的需求，同时让游客领略铜仁市壮丽的自然风光。通过这些特色体验活动的开展，不仅能丰富游客的旅游经历，还能增加民宿的文化附加值，提升民宿的市场竞争力。

3.2 加强基础设施建设

完善公共交通网络，提升民宿可达性是推动铜仁市旅游民宿发展的重要基础。政府应加大对公共交通的投入，优化公交线路布局，增加通往各民宿集中区域的公交线路和班次。在漾头镇、云场坪镇等旅游民宿分布较多的地区，设置专门的旅游公交线路，串联起各个民宿点、景区以及周边的重要交通枢纽，方便游客乘坐公共交通到达民宿。加强与周边城市的交通连接，开通更多通往铜仁市的高铁、动车线路，加密航班频次，降低游客的出行成本和时间成本。例如，与周边的怀化、遵义等城市加强合作，开通城际旅游专线，为游客提供一站式的交通服务，提高铜仁市民宿对周边城市游客的吸引力。

优化住宿设施，提高游客舒适度是提升民宿品质的核心。民宿经营者应根据市场需求和游客反馈，对住宿设施进行升级改造。在房间装修上，注重细节和品质，采用环保、舒

适的装修材料，打造温馨、整洁的居住环境。合理规划房间布局，增加房间的空间感，根据不同游客的需求，设置多种房型，如亲子房、情侣房、家庭套房等，满足多样化的住宿需求。

在设施配备方面，提供齐全、高端的设施设备。除了基本的电视、空调、热水器等设备外，还应配备智能马桶、智能门锁、智能窗帘等智能化设备，提升住宿的便利性和科技感。在床品选择上，选用高品质、柔软舒适的床垫和床上用品，保证游客能拥有良好的睡眠质量。同时，加强卫生间的设施建设，提供充足的热水、良好的通风系统以及高品质的洗浴用品，为游客提供舒适的洗浴环境。

3.3 强化社区参与和合理分配利益

建立公平利益分配机制是促进社区参与旅游民宿发展的关键。当地政府应牵头，组织景区公司、外来投资商、村集体以及社区居民代表共同参与，制定科学合理的利益分配方案。明确各方在旅游发展中的权利和义务，根据各方的投入和贡献来分配旅游收益。对于景区公司和外来投资商，可按照投资比例和经营业绩获取相应的利润回报；村集体则通过土地流转、资源入股等方式参与旅游开发，获得稳定的收益；社区居民可以通过参与旅游经营、提供劳务服务等方式增加收入。设立旅游发展专项资金，从旅游总收入中提取一定比例的资金，用于村庄基础设施建设、公共服务提升以及对社区居民的奖励和扶持，确保社区居民能切实享受到旅游发展带来的红利。例如，规定旅游总收入的 10% 作为旅游发展专项资金，其中一部分用于改善村庄的道路、水电等基础设施，另一部分用于奖励在旅游服务中表现优秀的居民，提高居民参与旅游发展的积极性。

加强社区居民培训，提高参与能力和服务水平是提升社区参与质量的重要保障。政府和相关部门应加大对社区居民的培训投入，制定系统的培训计划。针对参与旅游经营的居民，开展旅游服务技能培训，包括接待礼仪、客房服务、餐饮烹饪等方面的培训，提高居民的服务专业度；组织经营管理知识培训，教授居民市场营销、成本控制、财务管理等知识，提升居民的经营管理能力。对于参与景区服务的居民，进行景区讲解、安全保障等方面的培训，使其具备良好的职业素养和服务能力。例如，定期邀请旅游行业的专家学者到当地开展讲座和培训课程，为居民提供学习和交流的机会；组织居民到旅游发展成熟的地区参观学习，借鉴先进的经验和做法，不断提升自身的业务水平。

3.4 拓宽资金渠道与加强行业管理

政府加大资金支持和吸引外来资本，是解决铜仁市旅游民宿资金问题的重要途径。政府应加大对旅游民宿发展的财政投入，设立专项扶持资金，用于民宿的基础设施建设、文化挖掘与保护、品牌宣传推广等方面。出台税收优惠政策，对符合条件的旅游民宿给予一定期限的税收减免，降低民宿经营成本；提供小额贷款贴息，鼓励居民积极参与民宿经营，缓解资金压力。积极改善投资环境，吸引外来资本参与铜仁市旅游民宿的开发建设。完善投资配套政策，简化土地流转手续，加强旅游资源整合，为外来投资者提供清晰的投资指南和便利的投资条件。例如，打造集中的民宿产业园区，为外来资本提供统一的土地规划和基础设施配套，降低投资风险；建立招商引资平台，定期举办旅游项目招商会，向外界展示铜仁市旅游民宿的发展潜力和投资机会，吸引更多的外来资本注入。

推动行业协会建设,加强行业自律和规范管理是提升铜仁市旅游民宿整体发展水平的重要保障。当地政府应积极引导和支持旅游民宿行业协会的成立,制定协会章程和行业标准,明确协会的职责和权限。行业协会应发挥桥梁和纽带作用,加强与政府、企业、民宿经营者之间的沟通与协调。一方面,及时向政府反映行业发展中的问题和诉求,为政府制定相关政策提供参考依据;另一方面,向民宿经营者传达政府的政策法规和行业发展导向,引导民宿经营者依法依规经营。协会应加强对民宿的行业自律管理,制定统一的服务标准和质量规范,开展民宿等级评定工作,对不达标的民宿进行督促整改,提升整个行业的服务质量和管理水平。例如,制定涵盖住宿设施、服务质量、安全保障等方面的详细服务标准,每年组织专家对民宿进行评定,根据评定结果授予相应的等级标识,向游客公示,促进民宿之间的良性竞争,推动铜仁市旅游民宿行业的健康、可持续发展。

通过对铜仁市旅游民宿发展路径优化的研究,我们认识到民宿发展不仅要注重硬件设施的提升,更要深入挖掘文化内涵,打造具有地方特色的民宿品牌。同时,加强社区参与和利益分配机制的建设,是实现民宿与当地社区和谐发展的关键。未来,铜仁市应继续加大政策支持力度,引导民宿业向更加规范化、专业化、特色化的方向发展,为铜仁市的旅游业注入新的活力,推动地方经济的持续健康发展。

参考文献

- 胡敏. (2007). 基于消费者行为的民宿经营策略研究. *旅游科学*, 21 (4), 71-76.
- 王渝、胡平、& 吴金林. (2017). 乡村民宿供应链的产业组织研究 —— 基于供应链协调的视角. *商业经济研究*, (10), 126-128.
- 陈燕纯. (2018). 乡村民宿发展模式的行动者网络分析 —— 基于共享经济的视角. *南方农村*, 34 (1), 36-41.
- 李忠斌、文晓平、向会娟、& 陈琼. (2016). 民族特色村寨“民宿+”多产融合发展模式研究 —— 以湖北恩施枫香坡侗族风情寨为例. *贵州民族研究*, 37 (7), 165-168.
- 邓念梅、黄建雄、& 汪季石. (2014). 鄂西南民族地区民宿旅游发展对策研究. *湖北民族学院学报 (哲学社会科学版)*, 32 (3), 89-92.
- 刘聪. (2011). 大陆与台湾乡村旅游发展现状对比分析. *台湾农业探索*, (5), 19-23.
- 郑健雄. (2008). 中国乡村旅游发展的问题与对策 —— 基于国际经验的视角. *旅游学刊*, (4), 10-11.
- 孙稚堤. (2011). 台湾民宿发展的问题与对策研究. *台湾农业探索*, (3), 37-40.
- 朱晓辉. (2019). 舟山乡村民宿旅游发展条件及提升对策研究. *特区经济*, (3), 126-128.
- 李德海、& 李艳霞. (2015). 基于 AHP 和模糊综合评价法的民宿资源评价体系构建. *中国林业经济*, (4), 46-49.
- 杨卉. (2018). 民族地区特色民宿标准化建设的问题与对策 —— 以广西龙胜大寨村为例. *广西民族大学学报 (哲学社会科学版)*, 40 (2), 106-112.



- 桑祖南、汪京强、魏敏、& 李朋波. (2018). 基于 IPA 分析法的民宿游客感知与满意度研究——以厦门曾厝垵为例. *乐山师范学院学报*, 33 (6) , 64-70.
- 丁飞扬. (2019). 基于游客感知价值的民族地区民宿旅游发展策略研究. *广西民族师范学院学报*, 36 (2) , 37-41.
- 林志钧. (2016) . 民宿顾客个人背景对住宿动机、住宿体验与网络口碑之影响. *旅游与休闲管理*, 2 (2) , 1-14.

娃哈哈饮用水营销策略研究

THE MARKETING STRATEGIES FOR WAHAHA DRINKING WATER

张宝元^{1*}, 彭兆祺²

Baoyuan Zhang^{1*} and Zhaoqi Peng²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 77922237@qq.com

摘要

在全球经济一体化趋势的背景下，人们的消费需求不断提升，快速消费品市场，尤其是瓶装饮用水市场，正经历前所未有的变革和激烈竞争。娃哈哈集团，作为这一行业的佼佼者，自上世纪90年代初便凭借多样化的产品线、标准化的产品规格、具有竞争力的定价策略以及一系列有效的营销活动，取得了令人瞩目的成绩。然而，随着消费者对于健康、便捷与个性化需求的不断升级，娃哈哈饮用水业务面临着新的市场挑战。娃哈哈饮用水在产品创新性、价格策略、渠道管理和促销活动等方面仍有待改进。展望未来，娃哈哈应深化市场细分，实施个性化策略，主动参与数字化转型过程，增强用户粘性，构建情感联结，扩大市场份额，实现长远发展。

关键词：娃哈哈饮用水 营销策略 4PS 营销模型

Abstract

Under the dual impetus of global economic integration and consumption upgrading, the fast-moving consumer goods market, especially the bottled drinking water industry, is undergoing unprecedented changes and fierce competition. Wahaha Group, as a leader in this industry, has achieved remarkable results in both traditional retail and online e-commerce channels since the early 1990s with diversified product specifications, competitive pricing strategies, and a series of effective promotional activities. However, with the continuous upgrading of consumer demands for health, convenience, and personalization, Wahaha's drinking water business is facing new market challenges. Wahaha drinking water still needs improvement in terms of product innovation, pricing strategy, channel management, and promotional activities. Looking ahead to the future, Wahaha should deepen market segmentation, implement personalized strategies, embrace digital transformation, enhance user stickiness, build emotional connections, expand market share, and achieve long-term development.

Keywords: Wahaha Drinking Water, Marketing Strategy, 4PS Marketing Model

引言

研究背景

在数字化时代背景下，消费者的购买行为发生了深刻变化。互联网、社交媒体以及移动支付等技术的普及，极大地便利了信息获取和商品交易，使得消费者能够更加便捷地比较产品、分享消费体验，形成了以网络口碑为主导的消费决策模式。此外，年轻一代消费者更加注重品牌的社会责任感和环保属性，倾向于选择能够体现个人价值观和生活方式的品牌，期待品牌能够提供符合其生活方式和健康理念的差异化产品。对于娃哈哈饮用水而言，还需要在品牌传播、营销互动等方面积极参与数字化转型过程，利用大数据、人工智能等技术对用户的消费行为进行刻画，从而更深入地了解消费者需求，实现精准营销，提供个性化服务，以增强用户粘性，扩大市场份额。通过营销策略有效沟通其产品优势，构建情感联结，成为理论与实践结合的关键点。

内容

娃哈哈集团自1987年成立以来，从儿童饮品起家，逐渐扩展至饮用水、茶饮料、果汁等多个品类，已成为中国饮料行业的领军企业之一。娃哈哈饮用水产品自推出以来便凭借强大的品牌影响力和广泛的销售网络占据了市场较大份额。当前饮用水市场，品牌竞争已进入白热化阶段，不仅有国内外传统饮用水品牌的激烈角逐，还有新兴品牌凭借创新营销和差异化产品策略迅速崛起。在此背景下，娃哈哈作为国内饮用水行业的领军企业，面临着来自多方面的竞争压力。尤其是新兴品牌利用互联网营销迅速崛起，娃哈哈面临着品牌老化、产品同质化等挑战。

研究意义

在当今竞争激烈的消费品市场中，饮用水作为日常生活的基本需求之一，其市场体量巨大且持续增长。随着消费者健康意识的增强和对品质生活的追求，饮用水品牌之间的竞争已不仅仅是价格之战，更是品质、品牌信任度与营销创新的综合较量。娃哈哈作为中国知名的饮料企业，其饮用水产品线在国内市场占据重要地位，但面对国内外品牌的双重挑战，如何通过有效的营销策略巩固并扩大市场份额，成为了值得深入探讨的课题。因此，从学术角度对娃哈哈饮用水的营销策略进行研究，不仅能够为企业提供理论指导，还能够丰富市场营销领域理论体系。

对娃哈哈饮用水营销策略的研究，不仅是一个关于企业策略调整与市场适应性的案例分析，更是对快速消费品市场发展规律、品牌建设与维护、以及营销理论与实践结合的深刻探讨。在新的市场环境下，娃哈哈饮用水也面临着多重挑战：一方面，年轻消费群体的崛起带来了消费偏好的变化，对产品的个性化、健康属性以及环保包装提出了更高要求；另一方面，竞争对手通过产品创新、数字营销等手段不断抢占市场份额，使得娃哈哈需要不断创新营销策略以保持竞争力。此外，随着消费者对水质安全和水源地信息透明度要求的提高，品牌如何有效传递其品质优势成为关键。通过这样的研究，我们不仅能更好地理解娃哈哈的成功之道，还能为整个行业乃至其他领域的市场营销策略提供理论指导和实践参考。

理论基础

4PS营销模型,由菲利普·科特勒 (Philip Kotler) 在20世纪60年代末期提出并将其内容系统化,是现代市场营销策略的核心框架,广泛应用于企业战略规划之中 (Kotler & Armstrong, 2018)。该理论包括产品 (Product)、价格 (Price)、地点 (Place) 与促销 (Promotion) 四大要素,强调营销活动应围绕这四个方面综合考虑与设计。产品策略关注于开发符合市场需求和顾客期望的产品特性、品质及创新;价格策略涉及制定能反映产品价值同时考虑成本、竞争和需求的价格体系;地点策略则强调构建高效的分销渠道和物流网络,确保产品可得性;促销策略则利用广告、公关、直接营销等手段来沟通价值,激发购买意愿 (Kotler, 2003)。

近年来,针对数字化转型和消费者行为的复杂化,学者们呼吁对4Ps进行适应性扩展与整合,如融入数字营销元素、顾客参与 (Customer Engagement) 和可持续性 (Sustainability) 等新维度 (Kotler et al., 2010)。这表明,虽然4PS营销模型能够全面覆盖产品设计要素,但对其进行持续的理论深入与实践创新是应对市场挑战、把握未来趋势的关键所在。

文献综述

(1) 瓶装水营销策略研究现状

社会经济水平整体的提升拉升了人们对高品质生活的期待值,人们对饮用水提出了越来越高的要求,这使得矿泉水这种快消产品在人们的生活中变得必不可少,也有越来越多的企业在国内矿泉水市场博得了红利,这使得越来越多的学者开始研究矿泉水企业的营销策略。

康震 (2011) 的研究中指出,矿泉水产品区域化发展与其营销策略息息相关,以百事可乐公司为例,通过常见的市场营销分析方法,即 PEST 分析法以及 SWOT 分析法对该品牌商品进行剖析,分析了该品牌的营销环境,包括内部与外部环境,同时在 4P 理论框架的基础上,提出问题并解决问题。在同一时期,也有许多国内学者研究客户的品牌忠诚度对于矿泉水产品营销策略的影响,甄玉敏 (2012) 以某品牌饮用水为例,分析了消费者对品牌青睐程度的原因,第一是质优价美,第二是购买方便,第三是积极促销,并以此为基础,为企业制定了适合企业发展的销售策略。在最新的研究成果中,许多学者认为,地域问题是饮用水产品投入市场时不可忽视的问题,对于消费者的画像要十分清晰。吴雪松 (2020) 在其文章中提出,购买者的需求是企业需要深入钻研的对象,为消费者提供购买便利性和与消费者沟通这四大方面是矿泉水企业从众多同类企业中脱颖而出的方法,价格较高的矿泉水产品要充分认知其消费者画像,针对市场细分进行产品设计,要充分认识地域问题对销售策略的影响。

(2) 瓶装水品牌形象定位研究现状

李东红 (2013) 探讨了康师傅、景田、农夫山泉等矿泉水品牌的包装设计,指出包装设计要以文化品位为基础,每个时代都有其独特的审美特性,现代社会“漂亮、好看”已不是主流趋势,而需向环保、自然、简洁、高雅靠拢。周熹 (2014) 讨论了农夫山泉“东方树叶”的企业形象定位,指出东方树叶从中国风出发,突出了中国茶文化的悠久历史和深厚内涵,广告营销中将中国四大名茶的历史通过图形展现出来,给消费者留下了深刻印象。陈俏俏 (2015) 讨论了饮用水在内的193中饮料命名方式,指出商品名称是企业形象与产品营销的重要组成部分。马凡斐 (2017) 讨论了怡宝、依云、百岁山等饮用水行业在营销过程中语言文字选择的倾向性。王茵和李光安 (2021) 研究了农夫山泉系列饮用水在企业形象、产品包装、广告宣传、市场定位等方

面所采用的消费策略。他指出品牌标志是企业文化的核心，向消费者传递了企业的文化内涵。市场定位和目标群体以及涵盖各个阶层人民的生产链是农夫山泉成功的重要手段。高审美的产品包装和广告设计使人记忆深刻，多种因素的结合让农夫山泉从众多品牌中脱颖而出，为其他品牌提供了优秀经验。

(3) 文献评述

基于以上内容，结合已有国内外学者的相关文献可以得出，目前 4P 理论的相关研究已经相对成熟。国外将这些理论也应用到了实际的消费品行业中，尤其在品牌矿泉水的营销领域，但相关理论及研究成果主要集中在头部知名品牌，对于知名度小的矿泉水公司的针对性营销策略相关研究内容较少。在国内，品牌矿泉水是矿泉水公司持续深耕的营销方向，其既属于饮品行业，又是品牌消费品，但国内对于品牌矿泉水的营销策略研究明显不足，主要集中在品牌营销、品牌策略等方面，针对产品价格、销售渠道、市场定位等方面的研究成果相对较少，尤其是对于中小矿泉水公司不具有普适性。当前，我国中小矿泉水公司由于品牌竞争力一般，营销策略上缺少应有的活力和动力，一般中小企业在营销技术层面，并未运用专业的分析工具，如 SWOT 分析、营销组合理论及 STP 理论，在相关领域还有待深入研究。本文的研究将理论与实践相结合，为娃哈哈矿泉水公司营销策略及实施方案提供可实践建议。

存在的问题

产品研发创新性不足

娃哈哈在产品创新方面的不足，可能导致其难以在激烈的市场竞争中脱颖而出。这一问题的存在，对于娃哈哈集团在当前快速变化的市场环境中保持竞争优势和持续增长构成了挑战。

从产品创新的深度和广度来看，娃哈哈饮用水虽然推出了新品或口味创新，但这些创新往往局限于传统的产品范畴，如口感、包装等表面层次的变化，缺乏对消费者深层次需求的洞察和满足。在当今市场竞争日益激烈的环境下，消费者对产品的期待已经不仅仅停留在基本功能的满足上，更期望产品能够带来独特的体验和价值，满足情绪消费过程。

从产品创新的持续性和前瞻性来看，娃哈哈饮用水在产品创新上缺乏持续性和前瞻性。一方面，产品创新往往呈现出零散、不连贯的特点，没有形成系统的创新体系；另一方面，对新技术、新趋势的敏感度不够，未能及时把握市场发展的前沿动态，导致产品创新滞后于市场变化。因此，娃哈哈集团需要建立长效的产品创新机制，加强研发投入，培养创新型人才，同时积极关注市场动态和技术发展，及时捕捉新的创新机会，确保产品策略的持续性和前瞻性。

从产品创新与市场策略的协同性来看，娃哈哈饮用水在产品创新与市场策略之间缺乏有效协同。一方面，产品创新往往与市场策略脱节，未能形成有效的市场推力；另一方面，市场策略往往未能充分利用产品创新的成果，导致市场效果不尽如人意。因此，娃哈哈集团需要加强产品创新与市场策略的协同性，确保产品创新能够真正转化为市场竞争力，同时根据市场反馈及时调整和优化产品策略，实现产品与市场的良性互动。

价格策略缺乏灵活性

娃哈哈集团饮用水产品的价格策略缺乏灵活性，体现在其未能根据市场供需关系及时调整价格。在市场供应过剩时，适当降低价格可以刺激消费者的购买欲望，提高产品的市场占有率；而在市场需求旺盛时，适当提高价格则可以增加企业的盈利能力。然而，娃哈哈集团似乎

在这方面的反应较为迟缓，未能及时了解市场消费需求，把握市场机会，导致错失盈利良机。2023年第二季度市场上饮用水供应过剩，整个饮用水行业的库存水平比同期增长了15%，相反地，在夏季高峰期，市场需求激增，娃哈哈的某款高端矿泉水产品线在2023年8月的销售额比上个月增长了20%。但娃哈哈集团饮用水定价并没有根据市场做出快速反应，刺激销量增长，加快库存周转。

价格策略的灵活性还体现在对不同渠道消费者的差异化定价上。娃哈哈集团的传统渠道铺货率和线上销售表现都是其营销策略的重要组成部分。然而，价格策略作为连接这两个渠道的桥梁，却缺乏足够的灵活性。随着消费者需求的多样化和个性化趋势加剧，消费者对饮用水产品的价格敏感度也在不断提高。在传统渠道中，娃哈哈可能需要面对不同地区的消费水平和竞争状况，而在线上渠道，则需要考虑到网购的便捷性和消费者的个性化需求。因此，一个灵活的价格策略能够帮助娃哈哈更好地适应不同渠道的特点，提升整体的销售效果。

缺乏灵活性的价格策略也影响了娃哈哈集团与渠道伙伴的合作关系。在分销和零售环节，渠道伙伴往往希望根据市场需求和竞争状况来灵活调整价格，以促进销售和利润增长。然而，娃哈哈集团的价格策略过于刚性，限制了渠道伙伴的定价自主权，从而影响了渠道伙伴的积极性和合作意愿。娃哈哈与主要分销商的年度合作协议中，规定了严格的价格控制条款，不允许分销商自行调整终端售价超过 $\pm 2\%$ 的范围，这导致在2023年底，当竞争对手推出更具吸引力的价格促销活动时，娃哈哈的分销商因无法灵活应对而损失了约15%的潜在销售量。如果娃哈哈能够放宽价格控制，允许分销商在一定范围内灵活调整价格，那么分销商的销售积极性和市场响应速度都将得到大幅提升。

渠道策略难显多元性

在深入分析娃哈哈饮用水消费者购买决策影响因素的Cronbach信度分析结果后，发现该量表在多个方面均表现出了良好的内部一致性和可靠性，这为研究结果的可靠性提供了坚实的基础。然而，从市场营销策略的角度来看，娃哈哈集团在其饮用水产品的渠道策略管理上似乎存在问题，特别是在管理性不严方面。

线上电商平台的销售表现虽然良好，但同样存在管理性不严的问题。在线渠道的复杂性要求企业具备高效的供应链管理和物流配送能力。如果管理不善，可能导致产品描述不准确、价格混乱、订单处理不及时、物流配送效率低下等问题，这不仅会损害消费者的权益，也会削弱消费者对品牌的信任度。

渠道管理性不严可能导致窜货、乱价等市场乱象。这些现象不仅会影响娃哈哈饮用水产品的正常销售，还会破坏市场秩序，损害品牌形象和消费者利益。因此，娃哈哈集团需要加强对各销售渠道的管控，确保产品的供应稳定、价格统一、服务到位。

促销策略忽视新型性

在快速变化的市场环境中，促销策略对于企业的市场营销活动至关重要。娃哈哈集团作为国内知名的饮料企业，其饮用水产品在市场上有着广泛的消费者基础。然而，近年来，随着消费者需求的日益多样化和市场竞争的加剧，娃哈哈集团在饮用水市场营销策略上逐渐暴露出一些问题，特别是在促销策略方面忽视了新型性，导致其在市场竞争中面临一定的挑战。

促销策略缺乏创新，难以吸引年轻消费者。娃哈哈集团在饮用水产品的促销策略上，长期以来主要依赖传统的打折、满减等促销手段。这些手段虽然在一定程度上能够刺激消费者的

购买欲望，但缺乏创新性和新颖性，难以吸引年轻消费者的关注。在当今时代，年轻消费者更加注重个性化和新鲜感的消费体验，对于传统的促销手段已经产生了一定的审美疲劳。

促销渠道单一，未能充分利用新媒体平台。在促销渠道的选择上，娃哈哈集团主要依赖于传统的超市、便利店等零售渠道进行促销活动。然而，随着互联网的快速发展，新媒体平台已经成为企业营销的重要渠道之一。娃哈哈集团在促销渠道的选择上忽视了新媒体平台的重要性，未能充分利用其传播速度快、覆盖面广的优势进行促销活动。这导致娃哈哈集团在市场营销活动中缺乏与年轻消费者的有效互动和沟通，难以在激烈的市场竞争中脱颖而出。

问题来源分析

产品策略过度依赖传统销售模式

行业内的传统品牌和新兴品牌都在不断寻求创新，以吸引消费者的眼球。在这样的环境下，娃哈哈矿泉水可能面临创新压力，需要不断投入研发成本以推出新产品或新策略。然而，由于市场竞争的残酷性，以及创新过程中可能面临的风险和不确定性，娃哈哈可能更倾向于保持现状，避免大规模的创新尝试，从而导致其产品策略创新性不足。

消费者需求的变化速度非常快，特别是在饮用水领域，消费者对口感、品质、包装等方面的要求越来越高。然而，娃哈哈矿泉水在产品研发和更新上可能存在一定的滞后性，未能及时捕捉到消费者需求的变化，导致产品策略无法跟上市场趋势。此外，娃哈哈在市场调研和消费者洞察方面可能存在不足，无法深入了解消费者的真实需求和偏好，从而影响产品创新效果。

品牌定位和战略方向也是影响娃哈哈矿泉水产品策略创新性的重要因素。如果娃哈哈过于依赖其传统品牌形象和市场份额，可能会限制其在产品创新上的投入和尝试。此外，如果娃哈哈的战略方向不够明确或过于保守，也可能导致其在产品创新上缺乏动力和决心。因此，为了提升产品策略的创新性，娃哈哈需要重新审视其品牌定位和战略方向，明确自身的优势和劣势，以及未来的发展方向和目标。

企业文化和内部创新机制也是影响娃哈哈矿泉水产品策略创新性的关键因素。如果娃哈哈的企业文化过于保守或缺乏创新精神，可能会限制员工的创新思维和行动力。此外，如果娃哈哈的内部创新机制不够完善或缺乏激励措施，也可能导致员工在创新方面的积极性和参与度不高。因此，为了提升产品策略的创新性，娃哈哈需要营造一种鼓励创新、包容失败的企业文化，同时建立完善的内部创新机制，激发员工的创新热情和创造力。

价格策略无法保持稳定市场地位

从品牌定位的角度来看，娃哈哈矿泉水长期以来在消费者心中形成了稳定的品牌形象。这种稳定性要求价格策略也保持相对的恒定，以便消费者能够形成稳定的购买预期。因此，当市场环境发生变化时，娃哈哈可能出于维护品牌形象和消费者忠诚度的考虑，不愿意轻易调整价格策略，从而表现出一定的缺乏灵活性。

从成本管理的角度来看，娃哈哈矿泉水在生产、运输、销售等各个环节都面临着成本控制的压力。一旦成本发生变化，企业需要在保证利润的前提下调整价格。然而，由于娃哈哈矿泉水在市场上的竞争地位相对稳定，企业在成本控制和价格调整之间可能更倾向于保持现状，从而限制了价格策略的灵活性。

从市场竞争的角度来看，矿泉水市场存在着激烈的竞争。为了在竞争中保持优势，娃哈哈可能需要在价格上保持一定的竞争力。然而，如果频繁调整价格，可能会引发消费者的不满和忠诚度下降。因此，娃哈哈可能选择相对稳定的价格策略，以保持市场竞争力和消费者忠诚度之间的平衡。这种平衡策略也导致了价格策略在灵活性上的不足。

从企业文化和决策机制的角度来看，娃哈哈可能形成了相对保守的企业文化和决策机制。在这种背景下，企业可能更倾向于保持稳定和谨慎的经营策略，而不是冒险追求高灵活性的价格策略。这种企业文化和决策机制在一定程度上限制了价格策略的灵活性。

渠道策略层级复杂终端掌控不足

渠道成员缺乏能动性，终端掌控力不足：娃哈哈在供应链上拥有绝对的把控能力，但这也导致了渠道成员在处理问题时过度依赖总部。一旦出现问题，需要层层上报，这明显延长了处理时间，容易错过最佳处理时机。同时，由于渠道成员缺乏自主性，他们的积极性受到打击，即使零售终端发现市场或产品问题，也缺乏主动上报给总公司的动力。这种局面削弱了企业对终端的把控能力，甚至可能引发市场流失。

渠道层级过长，容易滋生腐败：从总公司到最终的零售终端，娃哈哈的渠道结构包含众多成员。要管理这些成员，很容易产生层级之间的互相包庇问题。即使有批发商出现问题，如果上级批发商未通报，总部也难以察觉。尽管娃哈哈拥有CRM管理系统，但很难完全防止上下层级相互隐瞒的情况。

忽视物流的重要性：娃哈哈并没有自己的物流平台，主要依赖第三方物流进行产品运输。这容易导致产品运输安全问题以及货物到达日期的不稳定。特别是在政策调整（如《超限运输车辆行驶公路管理规定》）下，娃哈哈的物流成本显著上涨，但公司并未能有效解决这一问题，进一步暴露了渠道策略管理性不严的问题。

农村市场优势减弱：随着经济的发展和城镇化的推进，娃哈哈曾经依靠的“农村包围城市”策略逐渐失去其优势。这种市场环境的变化要求娃哈哈对渠道策略进行适时调整，但由于管理性不严，公司未能及时有效地响应市场变化，导致渠道策略与市场需求之间出现脱节。

促销策略倾向维护消费者稳定性

娃哈哈矿泉水作为国内知名品牌，长期以来在市场上积累了大量的忠实消费者。这种深厚的市场基础和品牌影响力使得娃哈哈在促销策略上更注重稳定性和可靠性，而非过度追求新颖性。因此，在推出新的促销手段时，娃哈哈可能会更加谨慎，避免因过于前卫或新颖的策略而损害到品牌形象或引发消费者反感。

娃哈哈矿泉水长期以来在市场中建立了稳定的品牌形象和消费者基础。由于品牌历史悠久且市场地位稳固，娃哈哈可能在策略上更注重维持现有市场份额和消费者忠诚度，而不是追求过于新颖或激进的促销方式。这种策略选择可能源于对品牌稳定性的考虑，以及避免过度创新带来的市场不确定性和风险。

新颖性的促销策略通常需要较高的投入成本和较长的时间周期来实施。娃哈哈作为一家大型饮料企业，虽然拥有雄厚的资金实力，但也可能面临成本控制和效率优先的考虑。在有限的资源和预算下，娃哈哈可能更倾向于选择那些成本效益高、效果可预测的促销方式。

新颖性的促销策略往往需要结合当前的市场趋势和消费者需求进行设计和实施。然而，市场趋势和消费者需求的变化速度非常快，很难准确预测和把握。娃哈哈可能在市场调研和数

据分析方面存在一定的局限性，导致难以准确捕捉和应对这些变化。因此，为了避免策略失误和市场风险，娃哈哈可能更倾向于选择相对传统和成熟的促销方式。

市场营销的改进建议

创新产品研发，包装设计升级

在竞争激烈的饮用水市场中，娃哈哈作为行业的领军品牌，始终面临着来自新兴品牌和传统巨头的双重挑战。为了巩固市场地位，持续吸引消费者的目光，创新产品研发与包装设计升级成为了不可或缺的市场营销策略。

创新产品研发：引领健康饮水新潮流

随着消费者健康意识的提升和口味的多样化，单一的饮用水产品已经难以满足市场的多元化需求。娃哈哈应当加大在创新产品研发上的投入，通过研发团队的不懈努力，推出一系列具有健康、口感独特、功能性的新产品。针对消费者对口感、对健康的需求，研发不同口感、富含矿物质、维生素等营养元素的饮用水；向运动爱好者、白领等推出具有特定功能的饮用水，如运动饮料、提神醒脑水等。同时，娃哈哈还可以考虑与国内外知名的食品科研机构合作，共同研发具有创新性和前瞻性的饮用水产品，以引领市场新潮流。在此过程中，可结合社交媒体宣传、数据分析和个性化营销等，增强消费者参与度和忠诚度。

包装设计升级：打造产品视觉新体验

在产品的外观设计上，娃哈哈同样需要进行创新升级。包装是消费者与产品最直接的接触点，一个新颖、独特的包装设计能够迅速吸引消费者的眼球，提升产品的竞争力。娃哈哈可以聘请专业的设计师团队，结合品牌特色和市场需求，设计出具有辨识度和美感的包装。

由于消费者对包装的关注度不断提升，在包装设计的过程中，娃哈哈应注重环保和可持续性，减少塑料使用，推广可回收包装。采用环保材料制作包装，减少生产过程中的能源消耗和废弃物排放；同时，鼓励消费者通过回收、再利用等方式参与环保行动，提升品牌形象。此外，娃哈哈还可以在包装上加入互动元素，如二维码、AR技术等，让消费者在购买和使用产品的过程中获得更多乐趣和便利。

营销策略整合：实现品牌价值最大化

创新产品研发和包装设计升级是娃哈哈提升市场竞争力的重要手段，但要想实现品牌价值的最大化，还需关注市场定位，整合营销策略，从而扩大品牌影响力。娃哈哈可以通过线上线下相结合的方式，进行产品推广和品牌建设。线上方面，可以利用社交媒体、短视频平台等新媒体渠道进行产品宣传和推广；线下方面，可以举办产品发布会、品鉴会等活动，让消费者亲身体验产品的独特魅力。同时，娃哈哈还可以与知名品牌、热门IP等进行跨界合作，共同推出联名产品或限量版产品，以吸引更多消费者的关注。通过线上线下相结合的方式，扩大娃哈哈品牌在国际市场的影响力。

在营销策略的制定和执行过程中，娃哈哈应注重数据分析和市场调研。通过对市场趋势和消费者需求的深入了解，不断优化营销策略和方案；同时，借助大数据分析工具对营销活动的效果进行评估和反馈，以持续提升品牌的影响力和市场份额。

垂直细分定价，定期市场调研

在当今竞争激烈的饮用水市场中，娃哈哈作为国内知名的品牌，其市场营销策略显得尤为重要。其中，垂直细分定价策略和定期市场调研是两大关键举措，它们不仅能够帮助娃哈哈更精准地把握市场需求，还能提升品牌影响力，从而巩固其市场地位。

垂直细分定价策略

在竞争激烈的饮用水市场中，娃哈哈作为知名品牌，其定价策略对于维护品牌形象、满足消费者需求以及实现市场份额的持续增长至关重要。为此，建议娃哈哈采用垂直细分定价策略，以更精准地满足不同消费者的需求，并实现市场效益的最大化。

垂直细分定价要求娃哈哈对市场进行深入的细分，根据消费者的购买习惯、收入水平、消费偏好等因素，将市场划分为不同的消费群体。例如，对于追求品质和健康的消费者，可以推出高端矿泉水系列，定价相对较高；而对于注重性价比的消费者，则可以推出经济型饮用水产品，以更实惠的价格吸引顾客。通过细分定价，娃哈哈可以更加精准地定位目标消费群体，为其提供更符合需求的产品和服务。

垂直细分定价还需要娃哈哈对产品线进行优化和调整。不同价格区间的产品应具有明显的差异化和竞争力，以满足不同消费者的需求。在高端市场，娃哈哈可以注重产品的品质和口感，通过引入先进的生产工艺和原材料，提升产品的附加值；而在经济型市场，则可以注重成本控制和渠道优化，以更实惠的价格为消费者提供优质的饮用水产品。通过优化产品线，娃哈哈可以更好地满足市场需求，提升市场竞争力。

定期市场数字调研

在快速变化的市场环境中，定期市场调研对于娃哈哈饮用水市场营销的成功至关重要。通过定期市场调研，娃哈哈可以及时了解市场动态和消费者需求的变化，为制定和调整市场营销策略提供有力的支持。

定期市场调研可以帮助娃哈哈了解市场需求的变化趋势。随着消费者需求的不断变化和升级，市场需求也会发生相应的变化。通过定期市场调研，娃哈哈可以及时了解消费者对于饮用水产品的需求变化，为产品开发和市场定位提供重要的参考依据。

定期市场调研可以帮助娃哈哈了解竞争对手的情况。在激烈的市场竞争中，了解竞争对手的产品、价格、渠道、促销等方面的信息对于制定有效的市场营销策略至关重要。通过定期市场调研，娃哈哈可以及时了解竞争对手的情况，为制定差异化竞争策略提供有力的支持。

定期市场调研还可以帮助娃哈哈发现市场机会和潜在风险。随着市场不断变化和发展，新的市场机会和潜在风险也会随之出现。通过定期市场调研，娃哈哈可以及时发现这些机会和风险，为制定和调整市场营销策略提供重要的参考依据。

总之，垂直细分定价策略和定期市场调研是娃哈哈饮用水市场营销成功的重要保障。通过实施这些策略，娃哈哈可以更好地满足市场需求、提升品牌竞争力并实现市场份额的持续增长。

优化电商渠道，开拓农村市场

在当前快速变化的市场环境中，娃哈哈饮用水要持续发展，必须紧跟时代步伐，优化电商渠道和开拓农村市场是两个至关重要的战略方向。

电商渠道优化策略

在数字化时代，电商渠道已成为企业不可或缺的销售阵地。对于娃哈哈饮用水而言，优化电商渠道至关重要。优化电商渠道意味着要深化与各大电商平台的合作，实现线上线下无缝对接。娃哈哈可以进一步加大在天猫、京东、拼多多等主流电商平台的投入，通过精准的数据分析和用户画像，制定个性化的营销策略。同时，积极开发自己的线上商城和移动APP，提供便捷的购物体验 and 个性化的服务。提升线上购物体验，优化产品详情页，提供清晰的产品信息、多角度的产品展示和便捷的购买流程。不断创新营销手段，如推出限时折扣、会员专享等促销活动，激发消费者的购买欲望，提升品牌影响力和市场竞争力。

农村市场开拓策略

在优化电商渠道的同时，娃哈哈不应忽视农村市场的巨大潜力。随着农村经济的发展和农民收入的提高，农村消费者对高品质饮用水的需求也在不断增加。娃哈哈应制定专门的农村市场营销策略，通过深入调研了解农村消费者的需求和消费习惯，设计符合农村市场特点的产品包装和价格体系，研发符合其口味和价格预期的饮用水产品。同时，加强与农村零售商的合作，建议娃哈哈饮用水在农村地区设立体验店或展示区，让消费者亲身体验产品优势。此外，娃哈哈还可以利用农村地区的传统销售渠道，如集市、庙会、墙体广告、农村广播等方式提高品牌知名度。

在开拓农村市场的过程中，娃哈哈还需要注重品牌形象的塑造和传播。品牌是企业的无形资产，对于提升产品附加值、增强消费者忠诚度具有重要意义。娃哈哈应坚持“健康、纯净、品质”的品牌理念，通过广告宣传、公益活动等方式，传递品牌价值观，树立良好品牌形象。同时，加强产品质量管理和售后服务体系建设，确保消费者在购买和使用过程中享受到高品质的产品和服务。通过品牌形象的塑造和传播，娃哈哈可以进一步提升在农村市场的竞争力和影响力，实现市场的持续拓展和增长。

品牌跨界合作，开展互动营销

在当前多元化、快节奏的市场环境下，品牌跨界合作与互动营销已成为提升品牌影响力、拓展市场边界的有效途径。对于娃哈哈饮用水而言，巧妙地运用这两种策略，不仅能吸引新客户群体，还能增强现有消费者的忠诚度，为品牌注入新的活力。

品牌跨界合作，拓宽市场边界

品牌跨界合作是娃哈哈饮用水拓展市场、提升品牌影响力的重要手段。通过与不同领域的知名品牌进行跨界合作，娃哈哈可以打破传统行业的界限，将自身的品牌理念与更多元化的文化元素相融合，从而创造出更多具有吸引力的产品与服务。通过与不同领域的品牌合作，娃哈哈可以接触到更广泛的消费者群体，拓宽市场覆盖面。跨界合作可以实现资源共享，降低营销成本。通过与合作伙伴共同开展活动、共享渠道资源，娃哈哈可以更加高效地推广产品，提高市场渗透率。跨界合作可以产生品牌协同效应，提升整体竞争力。通过与知名品牌合作，娃哈哈可以借助其品牌影响力，提升自身品牌的知名度和美誉度。

在具体实施方面，娃哈哈可以积极寻求与各行业领先品牌的合作机会。第一，与健身房、瑜伽工作室或健康管理App等健康生活品牌联动合作，推出联合会员计划或套餐服务。例如，

购买指定娃哈哈饮用水产品可享受健身房折扣，或者在App内完成一定量的运动任务即可兑换娃哈哈健康饮用水，强调“运动+健康饮水”的生活方式。第二，携手环保公益组织，推出特别版环保包装饮用水，每售出一瓶即向环保项目捐赠一定比例的收益。此举不仅彰显品牌的社会责任感，还能吸引同样关注环保的消费者群体。第三，与知名设计师或潮流品牌合作，进行时尚联名设计，推出限量版艺术瓶身设计的饮用水，利用设计师的粉丝基础和独特创意，提升产品的收藏价值和话题度，尤其吸引年轻消费群体。

开展互动营销活动

互动营销是提升消费者参与感、增强品牌忠诚度的有效途径。娃哈哈饮用水可以通过线上线下的互动活动，吸引消费者参与，提高品牌曝光度。开展互动营销能够增强消费者与娃哈哈饮用水品牌的互动体验，提升品牌忠诚度。互动营销的方式多种多样，可以通过社交媒体平台、线上活动、线下体验等多种形式实现，进而与消费者建立更紧密的联系，提高品牌的用户黏性和忠诚度。在互动营销中，娃哈哈应注重与消费者的情感连接，通过有趣、有温度的内容触发消费者的共鸣，增强品牌认同感。

线上方面，娃哈哈可以运用微博、抖音等平台发起#健康饮水挑战#社交媒体挑战赛，鼓励用户上传自己日常健康饮水的小视频，如创意饮水姿势、健康饮水小贴士等，设置奖项激励参与，通过UGC内容增加品牌曝光度和用户参与度，鼓励消费者分享自己的饮用体验，形成口碑传播效应。同时，还可以开发有趣的互动小程序、H5页面或者AR (增强现实) 应用程序，让消费者通过扫描娃哈哈饮用水瓶身，即可参与互动游戏或获取健康饮水知识，增加产品互动性和趣味性，提升用户体验，让消费者在轻松愉快的氛围中了解品牌 and 产品信息。线下方面，在人流密集的购物中心或景区开设融合体验店。提供免费试饮、水质知识讲解、健康咨询等服务，并结合VR体验、互动展览等高科技元素，让消费者在体验中感受品牌文化，让消费者亲身体验产品的品质与口感，加深对品牌的认知与信任。此外，邀请用户共创内容。鼓励消费者参与产品设计、包装创意征集活动，让用户成为品牌的共创者，增强用户的归属感和参与感。优秀作品可投入生产，让消费者创意成为现实，同时激发社会话题讨论，提高消费者的复购率与忠诚度。

结论与建议

1. 市场细分与定位的重要性: 精准的市场细分和明确的目标市场定位是娃哈哈饮用水在竞争中保持优势的关键。通过细分不同消费群体需求和偏好，娃哈哈能够更有针对性地开发新产品，优化营销策略，提升市场响应速度和竞争力。

2. 品牌创新与跨界合作的必要性: 在产品同质化严重的市场环境中，品牌创新不仅体现在产品本身，还包括营销方式和合作模式的创新。跨界合作不仅能够帮助娃哈哈扩大品牌影响力，还能借助合作伙伴的资源和渠道优势，吸引不同类型的消费者群体。

3. 数字化转型的紧迫性: 随着互联网和移动技术的发展，消费者的购买行为和信息获取方式发生了根本性变化。娃哈哈需加速数字化转型，利用大数据、人工智能等技术优化营销策略，提升用户体验，同时加强线上渠道的建设和维护，实现线上线下融合，以适应新零售时代要求。



4. 可持续发展与社会责任的重视：在当前社会背景下，消费者越来越关注企业的社会责任和可持续发展行动。娃哈哈饮用水应继续强化环保包装、水资源保护等社会责任项目，不仅符合全球环保趋势，也能提升品牌形象，吸引更多注重可持续性的消费者。

参考文献

- 马凡斐. (2017). 浅析品牌营销过程语言文字选择倾向性原因. *全国流通经济*, (14), 5-6.
- 王茵., & 李光安. (2021). 农夫山泉企业品牌形象设计升级研究. *美术教育研究*, (9), 9-12.
- 李东红. (2013). 瓶装饮用水的包装设计. *包装设计杂志*, (8), 2-3.
- 吴雪松. (2020). *地球公司贝加尔湖矿泉水项目市场营销战略分析* [硕士论文]. 北京化工大学.
- 陈俏俏. (2015). 流行饮料名的语言学分析. *绍兴文理学院学报 (哲学社会科学)*, (4), 76-79.
- 周熹. (2014). 中国式 CI 的自我修炼——以农夫山泉“东方树叶”为例. *装饰*, (7), 2.
- 康震. (2011). *哈尔滨百事可乐饮料公司市场营销策略* [硕士论文]. 哈尔滨工程大学.
- 甄玉敏. (2012). 泉阳泉矿泉水市场营销策略分析. *商 Business*, (8), 67.
- Kotler, P. (2003). *Marketing management*. Prentice Hall, (6), 12-23.
- Kotler, P., & Armstrong, G. (2018). *Principles of marketing*. Pearson, (3), 13-16.
- Kotler, P., Kartajaya, H., & Setiawan, I. (2010). *Marketing 3.0: From products to customers to the human spirit*. John Wiley & Sons (8), 26-30.

新媒体驱动下 A 公司服装品牌策略变革研究

THE CHANGE OF CLOTHING BRAND STRATEGY OF A COMPANY DRIVEN BY NEW MEDIA

顾梦婷^{1*}, 张洪烈², 郭秀锦³

Mengting Gu^{1*}, Honglie Zhang², and Xiujin Guo³

^{1,2,3} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2,3} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 995269333@qq.com

摘要

随着技术革新和文化转型,中国数字基础设施不断完善,上网率逐年攀升,新媒体通过移动应用迅速扩散影响,改变了人们的生活、工作和消费方式,为服装行业带来了新机遇。传统销售模式的 A 公司服装品牌面临巨大冲击,基于新媒体的品牌变革成为必然。本文通过文献分析和案例研究,明确了新媒体与服装品牌变革的关系,利用 PEST 和 SWOT 分析 A 公司的处境和优缺点,探讨品牌定位、定价、传播、促销模式等问题,提出产品精细化、内容化设计、柔性化生产,统一品牌形象,灵活应对形象危机,持续维护形象,创新活动策划等策略,帮助 A 公司适应新媒体时代,实现品牌战略转型和可持续发展,赢得消费者信任,推动企业长期稳健发展。

关键词: 数字媒体 服装品牌策略 营销策略 品牌价值

Abstract

With technological innovation and cultural transformation, China's digital infrastructure continues to improve, the Internet access rate is increasing year by year, and the rapid spread of new media through mobile applications has changed the way people live, work and consume, bringing new opportunities to the apparel industry. The traditional sales model of Company A's clothing brand is facing a huge impact, and brand change based on new media has become inevitable. Through literature analysis and case studies, this paper clarifies the relationship between new media and clothing brand change, analyzes the situation and advantages and disadvantages of company A by using PEST and SWOT, discusses brand positioning, pricing, communication, promotion mode and other issues, and puts forward strategies such as product refinement, content design, flexible production, unified brand image, flexible response to image crisis, continuous maintenance of image, and innovative event planning, so as to help company A adapt to the new media era, realize brand strategic transformation and sustainable development, and win consumer trust. Promote the long-term and steady development of enterprises.

Keywords: Digital Media, Clothing Brand Strategy, Transformation Strategy, Brand Equity

引言

随着科技进步和社会文化提升，中国的网络基础设施不断完善，互联网形式、产品和服务变得多样化。智能手机的普及使新媒体通过移动应用快速扩大影响力，改变了人们的生活、工作和消费方式。2023 年《中国互联网络发展状况统计报告》显示，中国网民规模达 10.79 亿，互联网普及率达 76.4% (中国互联网络信息中心, 2023)。新媒体在服装行业中扮演着越来越重要的角色，推动产业互联网和数字化服务发展。疫情后，服装企业通过新媒体渠道进行线上零售成为新的增长点。在政策引导下，新媒体将继续扩张，服装品牌需构建新媒体矩阵进行品牌变革，实现可持续发展。

研究意义

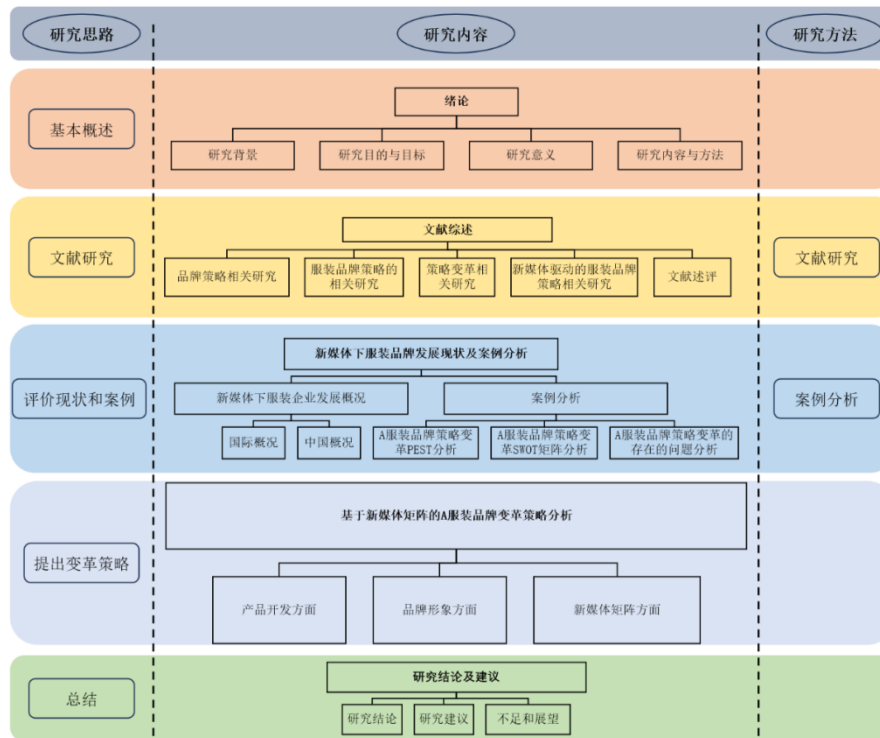
新媒体的扩张为服装企业带来了机遇和挑战，企业需高效调动资源，提高市场份额，推动发展。尽管中国纺织服装行业规模扩大，但许多传统企业未能利用新媒体，导致与消费者脱节、市场份额丢失。在政策引导下，新媒体发展前景良好，通过新媒体进行转型升级成为有效路径。例如，国家出台的《关于推动传统媒体和新兴媒体融合发展的指导意见》，为新媒体与传统行业的结合提供了宏观方向的指引。地方政府也积极响应，如一些地区对开展新媒体业务的服装企业给予税收优惠和财政补贴政策，鼓励企业加大在新媒体营销、数字化平台建设等方面的投入。还有部分地区制定了新媒体人才培养与引进政策，为企业利用新媒体转型升级提供了人才保障。另外，对于知识产权的保护政策不断加强，保障了服装企业在新媒体平台上的创意和品牌权益，促使企业更放心地在新媒体领域进行创新和探索，这些政策都为服装企业借助新媒体实现转型升级创造了有利条件。

虽然当前有着诸多有利的政策环境，新媒体为服装企业转型升级创造了机遇，但在实际操作层面，业界和学界在服装企业利用新媒体转型这一领域，尚未形成完善且系统的指导理论，也没有成熟、科学的评估方法来衡量企业在新媒体转型过程中的成效。这使得服装企业在面对新媒体转型时，虽有方向，却在执行过程中存在迷茫。有鉴于此，本文致力于提出具有针对性的品牌变革策略，为 A 服装品牌量身打造高效、合理的执行体系以及转型策略参考，从而帮助 A 服装品牌更好地适应新媒体环境，在新媒体浪潮中实现可持续发展。

研究目的

本研究旨在深入探讨 A 公司在新媒体模式下品牌变革的策略，为 A 公司品牌变革提供理论指导，促进其市场推广和品牌快速发展。

研究框架



文献综述

品牌策略是企业为提升品牌形象、价值和竞争力所制定的长期计划，包括品牌定位、传播和维护等方面。研究表明，服装品牌应根据市场和消费者需求的变化，不断优化策略。吴间开和孙恩乐（2021）提出，香云纱品牌需关注产品品质和设计，同时加强品牌传播和与消费者互动，以提升品牌知名度。江润恬等（2022）认为，IP营销有助于品牌吸引消费者，并强调利用新媒体进行品牌推广的重要性。疫情下，品牌也需在产品创新、销售模式和客户服务方面进行调整，以适应变化的市场环境。服装品牌策略的调整需要随市场动态优化，如新零售模式为品牌带来新机遇，利用大数据和人工智能技术可以提高精准营销能力（王荣荣和沈雷，2019）。陈丽丽（2021）指出，“一带一路”倡议为中国服装品牌国际化提供了机会，应加强品牌建设并利用新媒体传播。品牌变革是为了适应市场变化的必要调整，包括向数字化营销模式转型和利用新媒体手段提升市场反应速度。濮新泉（2022）强调，品牌应重视社交媒体和内容营销等数字化营销方式，而邵鹏和梁杰（2020）则指出，全渠道融合是新零售时代的重要趋势。数字化和智能化技术应用也是品牌创新的关键，如3D打印和虚拟试衣等技术可提升定制效率。新媒体的多样化传播渠道和互动能力为服装品牌带来了更多推广手段，李雪和沈雷（2020）建议品牌通过社交媒体、短视频等平台吸引目标客户。孙畅菲等（2021）提到，人格化营销可增强品牌与消费者之间的互动与信任。总体来看，新媒体平台和数字化工具已成为品牌营销、传播和变革的重要手段，品牌需根据市场趋势和消费者需求进行持续调整，以保持竞争力。

研究方法

文献研究法

在研究开始之前，对新媒体时代服装品牌策略的相关文献进行综述，包括中国外的研究成果、案例分析等。在国内，通过知网（CNKI）、万方等数据库，以“新媒体与服装品牌”“服装品牌策略变革”“新媒体营销与服装行业”为关键词进行搜索。从中发现大量有价值的研究成果，例如部分学者通过实证研究，分析出新媒体环境下服装品牌线上消费者行为特征，表明消费者对服装品牌的认知和购买决策在新媒体影响下更倾向于社交平台推荐、网红效应等因素。针对国外文献，利用 Web of Science、EBSCOhost 等数据库，搜索国际上服装品牌利用新媒体成功转型的案例，如某些国际知名品牌借助社交媒体的精准营销，重新定位品牌形象，吸引年轻消费群体，实现销售额大幅增长；还有品牌利用虚拟现实（VR）、增强现实（AR）技术在新媒体平台上为消费者提供虚拟试衣体验，大大提高消费者的参与度和购买意愿。通过这些丰富的文献综述，可以了解当前研究领域的现状和发展趋势，为后续研究提供坚实的理论依据和全面的参考。

案例分析法

选择 A 公司服装品牌作为研究对象，对其在新媒体驱动下的服装品牌策略变革进行深入分析。通过 A 公司的相关资料，包括品牌定位、产品策略、营销策略等，对其在新媒体时代的表现进行评估。

PEST 分析和 SWOT 矩阵分析

明确了 A 公司的处境和自身优缺点，随后分析了 A 公司服装品牌变革在新媒体下品牌定位、定价、传播、促销模式、有形展示、人力资源和销售模式的问题，并总结出了基于新媒体矩阵的 A 公司服装品牌变革策略。

研究结果

A 公司服装品牌在产品方面的变革升级策略

精细化的产品企划

当前中国市场已经转变为以消费者需求为核心的阶段，基于企划的产品开发能通过调研优化，提升市场竞争力。因此，这种模式被越来越多的服装品牌所采用。下图展示了服装企划开发的关键模块。

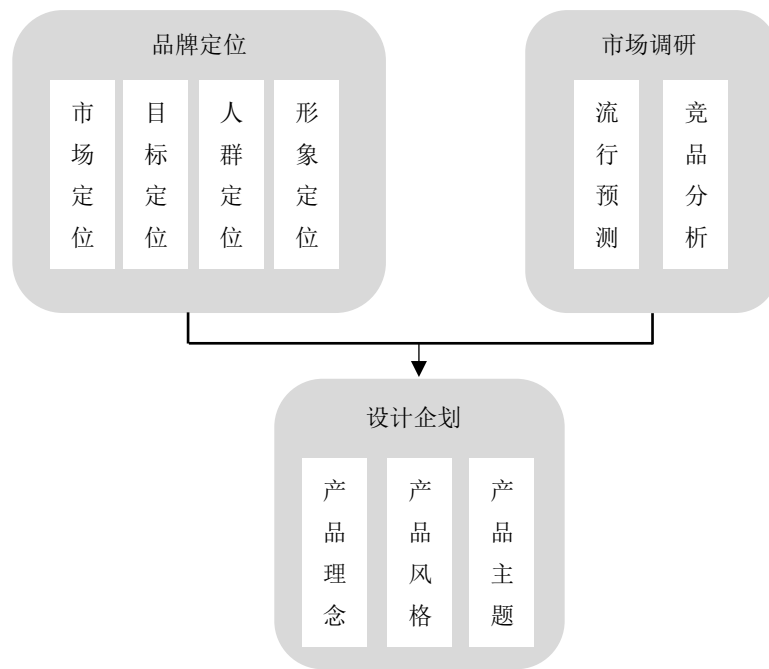


图 1: 以企划为主导的产品开发核心模块

来源: 笔者绘制

市场架构和竞争动态决定品牌定位与价格策略,潮流趋势指导产品开发方向。研究潮流趋势并收集相关材料对于确定服装产品的风格和细节设计至关重要。新媒体的发展为服装品牌在产品规划中提供了更多信息来源,但信息复杂性增加了整理难度。为了更有效地收集信息,需要运用更科学和规范的方法,避免因信息复杂性导致的偏差。因此,服装品牌应该注重商品规划部门的工作流程和信息整合方法,并提供科学的技术支持。

服装品牌可利用 AI 潮流预测方法,大幅节省市场调研时间。此外,通过创新和研发,建立适合品牌自身特点的潮流趋势库,提前筛除与品牌调性不符的无关信息,可以进一步节省设计部门的信息筛选时间。这种基于计算机技术的潮流预测方法主要包括数据收集、分析和反馈三个环节。目前,已有品牌在产品规划中应用此类预测方法。同时,在新媒体时代消费者主动传播信息的背景下,品牌可以利用这种技术,从新媒体渠道上的目标消费群体发布的有关服装、色彩、热点等信息中整合出以消费者为基础的资料库作为参考,使产品规划更贴合消费者的需求。

内容化产品设计

新媒体时代,产品设计需结合流行趋势与市场现状,制定相应营销策略。这就意味着服装公司在设计产品时,需要将市场热门趋势与品牌特色相结合,创造更加适宜于市场推广的服装产品。同时,品牌在选拔和培养设计师时,需要注重商业视角,培养那些不仅具备出色设计能力,还能够多角度观察市场并紧跟消费热点的设计人才。

“年轻化”策略是许多传统服装品牌必须考虑的问题。在新媒体背景下成长起来的年轻一代消费者,他们倾向于强调个性表达、尝试新事物、追求共同兴趣的小众群体。许多服装品牌已经将这些特征融入到自己的产品开发中。其中,通过跨界联名合作的产品设计成为近年来服装品牌提升市场影响力的重要策略之一。从天猫服饰行业整体发展来看,2024 年天猫双 11 全周期 589 个品牌成交额破亿,同比增长 46.5%,且双 11 期间 7062 个服饰品牌成交同比增

长翻倍, 66 个品牌破亿, 同时户外经济持续升温, 天猫骑行服饰等 8 个趋势品类增长超 50%, 这些都显示出天猫服饰市场的活跃, 也在一定程度上暗示了联名产品所处的积极市场环境 (封面新闻, 2024; 观察者网, 2024; 环球网, 2024; 看看新闻, 2024; 钱江晚报, 2024; 新京报, 2024; 新民晚报, 2024)。

新媒体所提供的丰富信息在一定程度上打破了大型服装品牌在传统媒体上的相对优势地位, 联名设计所带来的关注度为新兴品牌和中小型品牌提供了迎头赶上的可能。然而, 这个过程并非没有挑战, 一些服装公司在执行联名设计时面临着寻找合作难、选择不当、利用不佳等问题。寻找合作难是指服装公司难以找到恰当的联名合作方式, 通常只能依赖代理商零星收集相关信息。选择不当是指在挑选联名对象时出现品牌形象不匹配或设计应用不适宜的问题。利用不佳是指即使联名设计在宣传上效果良好、吸引了大量粉丝, 但最终销售成果并未达到预期, 甚至与目标相差甚远。

大多数服装品牌在进行联名设计开发时, 通常的流程是先与版权方达成合作, 然后进行产品设计, 并遵循传统的“产品推向市场”的营销方式。在新媒体技术的支持下, 联名产品的开发可以采取新的思路, 即服装品牌先对目标客户群和主要消费人群进行数据分析, 深入了解他们的喜好和需求, 然后基于这些信息选择合适的联名形象进行设计。这种流程使产品更贴合目标客户的消费需求, 在推广和销售环节能够取得更佳成效。在应用联名形象时, 避免简单直接地使用, 而应考虑将其与服装品牌的价值观和品牌特色相结合, 创造出既体现品牌特色又能引起消费者共鸣的产品设计。

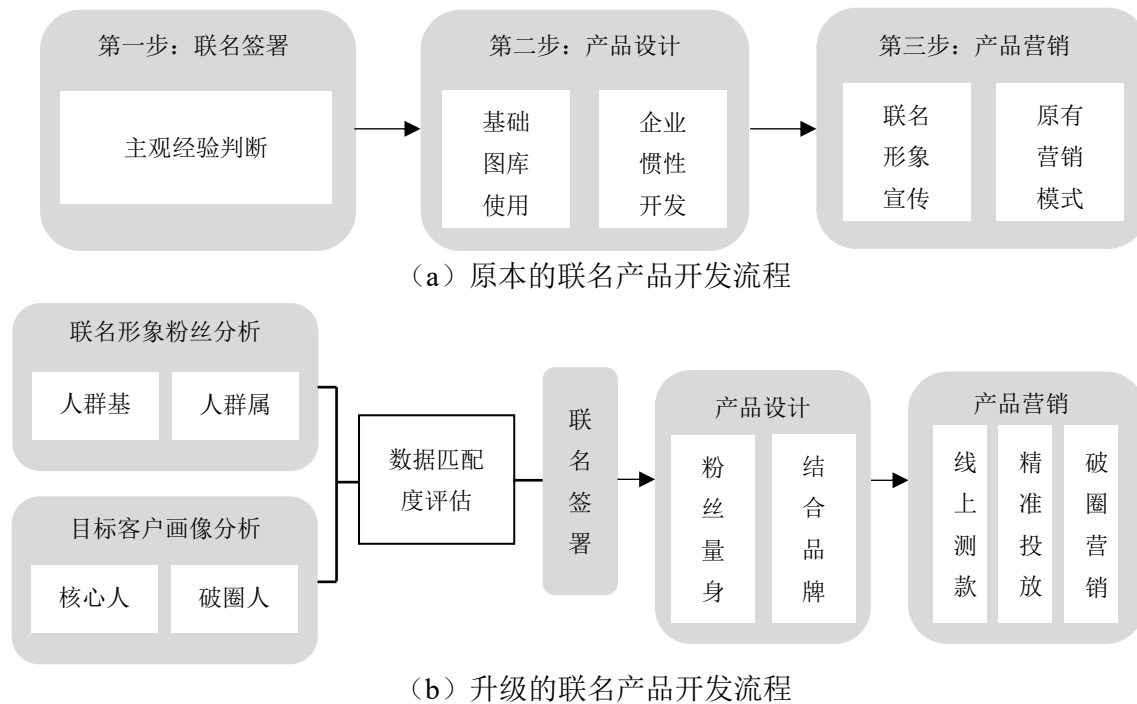


图 2: 联名产品开发流程对比图

来源: 笔者绘制

消费者数据分析是设计的关键, 很多国际品牌通过此方式了解消费者的购买偏好。这些数据被记录下来, 并反馈到设计和开发阶段, 以便改进产品设计, 从而使最终产品更受欢迎,

销量更高。除了线下门店的数据外，线上数据量更大，能够接触到更多样化的消费者群体。服装公司可以使用个性化的分布式数据挖掘技术来分析大量的线上购物信息，从而绘制出消费者的详细画像。通过这种方式，品牌能够识别出不同地区、性别、年龄段和消费群体对服装的独特偏好，并据此对设计方案进行有针对性的优化，提高服装设计的效率，减少试错的成本。

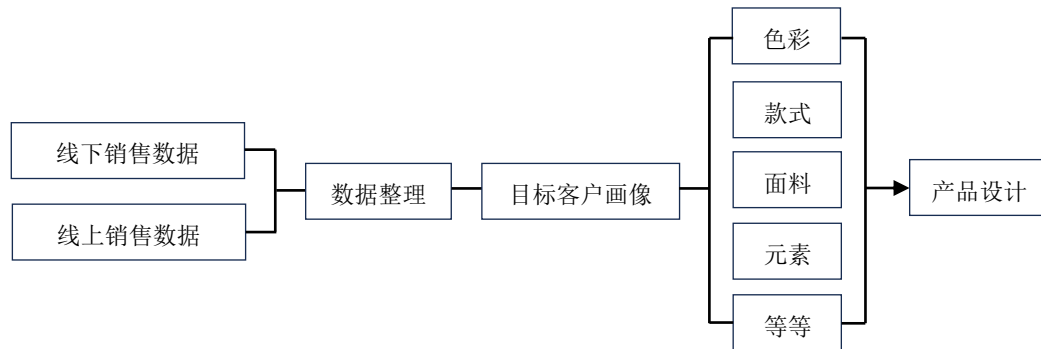


图 3: 产品设计环节中消费者数据处理流程图

来源：笔者绘制

柔性化产品生产

在当今的新媒体环境下，数据信息为服装行业提供了精确的消费者反馈，帮助品牌在产品规划阶段调整生产策略，有效减少库存积压。通过线上试穿、新媒体预售等方式，品牌能够及时了解新品市场反应，根据消费者的兴趣和反馈调整产品细节和生产量。因此，在生产环节进行的升级和优化对于服装品牌的变革至关重要。

在新媒体时代，服装行业的销售模式更为多样化，销售状况也更复杂。借助直播销售、KOL 推广、创意营销等新媒体渠道，某些产品因为流量暴增而成为热销商品，即便库存有限。为了更有效应对这种情况，服装品牌可以建立灵活的供应链以保障生产。小批量快速反应的灵活供应链在新媒体驱动的服装营销中扮演着不可或缺的角色，尤其在减少库存的预售模式中效果显著。例如，阿里巴巴在 2020 年后期推出的犀牛工厂，就是在这一领域的重要战略部署。犀牛工厂大幅降低了服装生产的最小订单量，缩短了交货时间，为短视频销售、直播等多变的新媒体营销提供了更强的供应支持。未来，依托物联网技术和智能制造的灵活协同供应链将成为服装品牌在市场竞争中的强有力支撑。

除了迅速调整生产数量，服装公司还可以利用新媒体技术简化生产质量管理流程。传统上依赖人工检查、填写和提交的纸质验货表格现在可以通过微信小程序来替代。小程序中，可以输入产品的基础信息，描述生产的进展情况，填入各项检测指标和上传图片。这些数据可直接上传至系统进行汇总，或者生成 PDF 格式报告通过微信分享给相关人员，大幅度提升了服装生产检验的工作效率。

A 公司服装品牌在品牌形象方面的变革升级策略

统一的形象构建

无论是自主品牌还是代工生产，服装公司都应基于品牌文化设定价值目标，并通过多种元素传递品牌形象。如插图、平面化设计、动态创意图像等，来设计包含品牌 DNA 的视觉形象。随着信息传播途径的扩展和传播主体的多元化，品牌信息在传递过程中可能会出现质量下降或信息不准确的问题。因此，服装公司应制定严格的形象传播标准，确保品牌在新媒体平台

上的统一性和完整性。品牌应该有统一的视觉设计风格，无论是线下的实体店铺、海报广告，还是线上的通讯平台、视频平台、电商平台，都应保持一致的品牌调性。同时，进行员工培训，确保品牌在各个终端的服务品质。

灵活应对形象

危机新媒体的多元渠道和多样主体既为服装公司的形象建设提供了机会，也带来了挑战。在自媒体盛行的时代，信息的夸张或虚假现象经常发生，而新媒体快速的传播速度使得负面信息迅速扩散。这种负面信息对消费者的购买决策有很大影响，甚至可能对公司造成严重打击。在经营过程中，服装公司难免遇到负面事件、恶性竞争或是网络黑公关和职业差评者的干扰。公司应制定及时的应对策略，在积极负责的前提下迅速处理问题，维护良好的公司形象。

持续维护日常形象

新媒体为品牌与消费者之间的沟通打开了通道，使品牌能够直接接触到消费者。在粉丝经济不断发展的情况下，如何通过优质的客户服务和管理来增加用户的忠诚度和粘性是品牌需要深入考虑的问题。在这样的环境下，服装公司在任何新媒体平台上都应保持良好的形象管理，打造清晰易懂的视觉界面和高质量的内容，让消费者在第一次接触时留下良好印象。由于新媒体的公开性，所有互动信息都在互联网上可见，品牌在运营时要注重与粉丝的交流，及时响应有关产品的售后问题，避免产生负面影响。同时，提供差异化的服务，针对不同粉丝群体提供定制化的内容服务，实现新粉丝吸引、老粉丝留存和铁杆粉丝固化的多维度内容传播，增强粉丝粘性，促进产品销售。

A 公司服装品牌在新媒体矩阵方面的变革升级策略

原有渠道的创新发展

私域流量的社群营销：近年来，社交软件中的自媒体市场逐渐饱和，从零开始获得流量和关注度变得更加困难。此时，基础的聊天功能释放出前所未有的能量，使得基于聊天群的社群营销成为现实。无论是传统服装公司还是线上运营的年轻服装品牌，都在尝试这种新型的粉丝运营模式。

服装品牌构建的社群营销模式通常包括“内容+社群+平台”。目前，内容选择通常围绕粉丝群体关注的话题和产品推广，社群指的是品牌在群内沉淀的私域流量，而平台多选择微信作为主要阵地。在这样的模式下，品牌利用群体共同的兴趣点或话题制作互动信息，增强群内成员和品牌之间的互动，通过合适的产品或活动来满足群体需求，从而达成销售目标。如果服装企业能够合理规划社群的内容，还可能引发群体内部的客户传播，实现品牌宣传。2020年新冠疫情的爆发加速了社群营销的步伐，已经建立社群营销的服装企业利用微信在线下渠道受阻时获取销售支持，而未建立社群的企业则迅速加入这一趋势。

从目前案例来看，建立大规模且忠诚的社群能为品牌带来丰厚的收益和广泛的传播效应。这要求服装企业在实际操作中制定全面的社群执行标准，完善社群管理人员的岗位设置和技能培训，指派每个社群的主要负责人，提升社群的专业性以保证用户体验。其次，要准备适当的素材内容在社群内发布，创建精神共同体，确保社群成员有共同的话题和交流目标，从而提高社群活跃度和促进销售。最后，为社群购物提供完善的售后服务，有意识地引导用户进行购物反馈，打造群内自我营销的闭环。

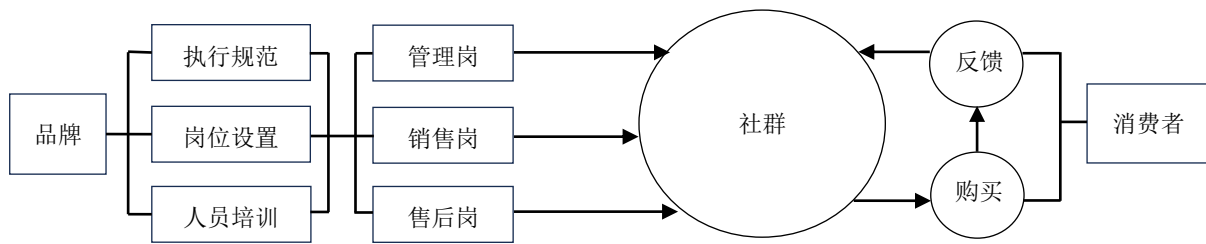


图 4：新媒体驱动下的服装企业社群体系

来源：笔者绘制

分销策略的应用：通信平台中集成的应用程序化技术使消费者无需下载额外的应用即可享受更多功能。互联网报告《2022 年小程序互联网发展白皮书》，全球小程序数量已超过 780 万个，日活跃用户数 (DAU) 超过 8 亿。微信小程序、支付宝等平台都在积极发展和完善小程序的商业应用，同时，小程序行业呈现了多样化的发展趋势，如网络购物、生活服务等领域进入充分竞争阶段。

为了适应这一变化，企业越来越倾向于采用第三方专业服务以提升其运营能力和效率。例如，超过 90% 的品牌使用过包括小程序开发、代运营、营销推广等第三方服务。小程序互联网商业版图已经扩展到包括内容、社交、电商、生活服务等多个生态系统，形成了一个集平台运营、生态营销和全域推广为一体的经营阵地。

除了在小程序上建立电商商城之外，通讯软件也为新兴的服装分销功能提供了优越的运营环境。这种营销策略基于分销小程序，通常通过带有个人标识二维码的图文和商品链接，在朋友圈或聊天窗口中进行传播。分销系统利用微信庞大的用户基数和紧密的用户联系，通过移动互联网技术对经销商进行分级管理和返利，实现营销的裂变效应。除了专业分销之外，2020 年疫情期间，服装企业的全员分销和社会个体的私人分销数量迅速增加，短时间内大幅扩大了品牌产品销售渠道的覆盖范围和品牌在消费者中的知名度。分销功能的应用有效利用了微信朋友圈的分享效应，若分销者在其社交圈具有影响力，则不仅能增加产品销量，还能提高品牌的知名度和传播效果。

为了有效运用分销策略，服装品牌需要精心设计和管理工作。一方面，要创建操作简单、视觉吸引的小程序作为良好的营销基础，并进行系统维护与技术支持，确保在身份验证、资料生成、佣金核算等方面的准确性和效率。另一方面，需要做好商品规划，在产品发展高峰期保持良好的视觉拍摄、产品更新、物流服务等工作。

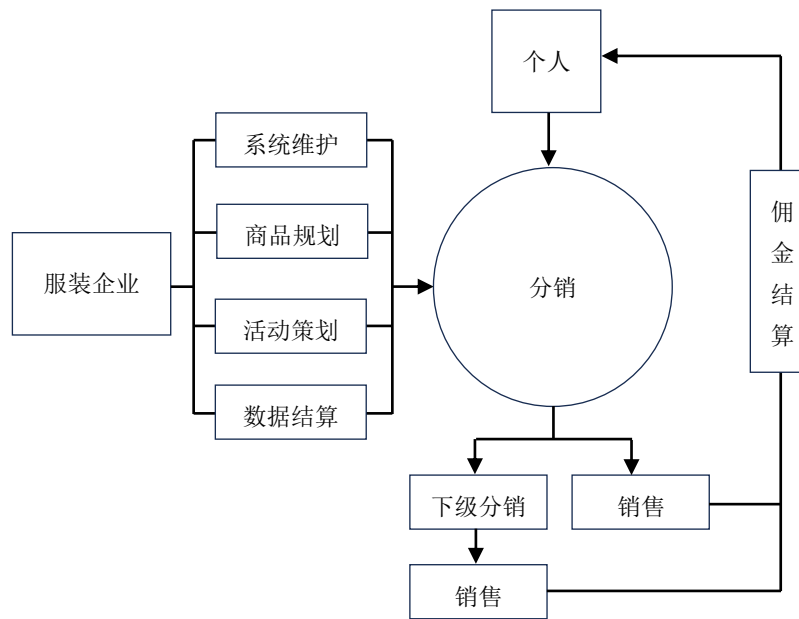


图 5: 新媒体驱动下的服装企业分销体系

来源: 笔者绘制

关注产业新兴业态

随着互联网增长红利的递减,短视频及直播行业迎来迅猛发展,动态视频内容成为推动新业态和场景发展的核心动力。2020 年,各大电商平台开始重视并整合短视频功能,微信亦推出直播服务,导致视频驱动的商品交易量激增。服装行业的企业需要紧跟时代潮流,探索增长新领域,并利用这一有利赛道来强化企业能力。

短视频: 根据知瓜数据的《2020 年度服装品牌行业分析》指出,消费者最偏好的服饰资讯传播方式依次为短视频、图文和视频直播,其中短视频已成为吸引年轻群体的关键策略。在运用短视频进行品牌推广时,服装企业分为合作推广和自主经营两大模式。合作推广时,企业需策划产品亮点、优惠和库存等,为内容创作者提供详实的信息以便产出高效的短视频内容。自主经营时,则需精细化管理运营和内容创作流程,通过分析消费者反馈来构建完整的运营循环。

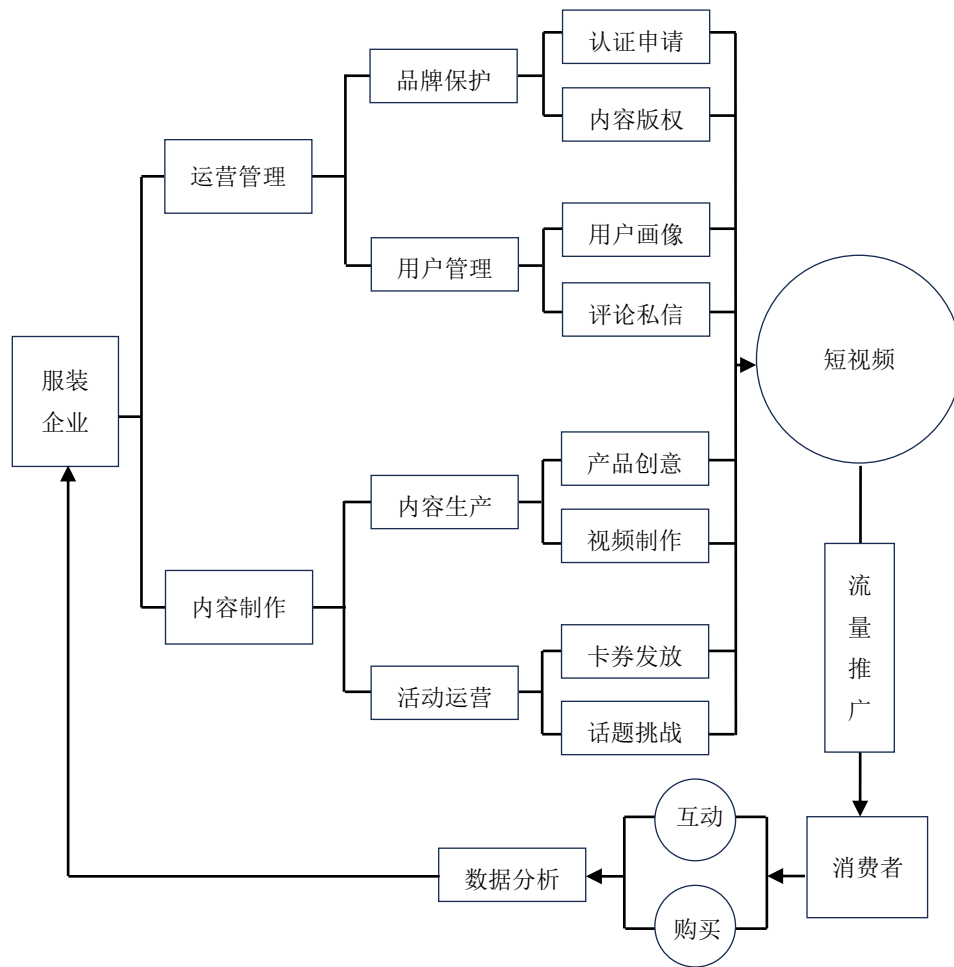


图 6: 新媒体驱动下的服装企业短视频体系

来源: 笔者绘制

直播: 在中国, 直播领域已经进化, 形成了从社交互动到电商直播的广泛应用, 服装公司在此基础上通过电子商务和专门的直播平台销售产品, 采取的方式主要分为自行直播和通过代理主播来进行。这些公司在抖音、微信这样的平台上把握住了市场机会, 创建了继淘宝品牌后的所谓“抖品牌”。例如, 品牌迪丝曼零起初是为了自救而开始在抖音上进行直播, 首次直播就实现了显著销售额, 随后建立了“短视频+直播”的专业团队, 促进了企业向新媒体销售的变革。微信平台在 2020 年 2 月也推出了小程序直播功能, 帮助商家在微信生态内实现闭环运营, 降低了客户获取成本。微信还开发了订阅提醒、直播回放和优惠券发放等功能, 并允许将直播与商家商城相连, 直播页面可以实时展示促销产品, 用户可以在同一个小程序内完成整个购买过程, 这提高了观看率和用户体验。直播的实时互动特性要求品牌更精细地设计互动环节, 提升用户体验。直播的时效性也使得吸引观众至直播活动变得至关重要。为了吸引观众, 品牌不仅需要邀请现有的私域流量, 还应通过优惠券和外部宣传等手段积极吸引新观众。直播结束后, 品牌应该深入分析直播数据, 以全面了解客户偏好和直播互动的效果, 为未来的营销活动提供数据支持。

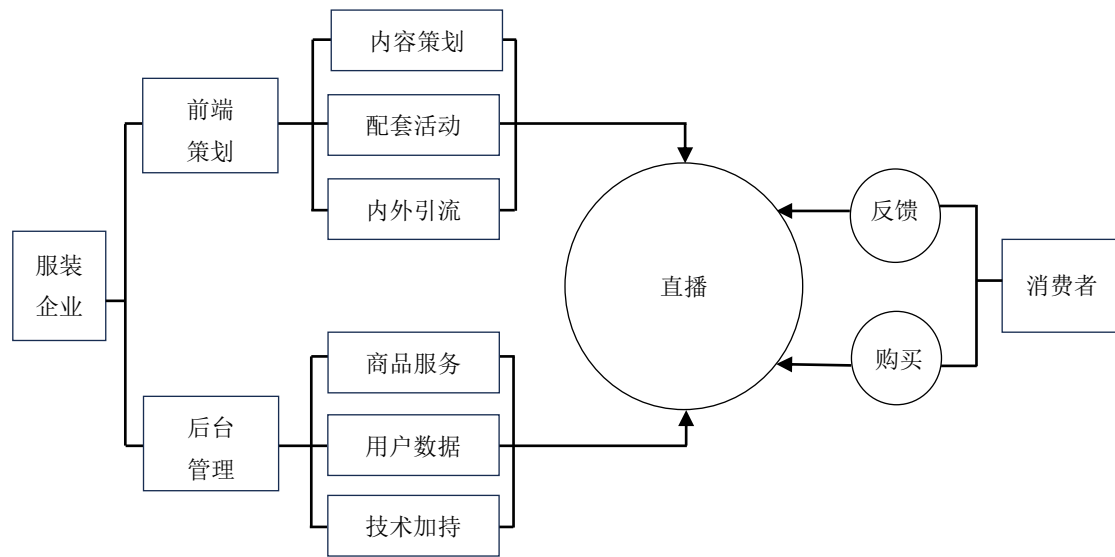


图 7：新媒体驱动下的服装企业直播体系

来源：笔者绘制

活动策划创新

产品的促销活动能够快速增加销量，是迅效性的市场策略。通常通过打折、减价、赠送礼品、组织拼团、发放优惠券等方式，有效利用消费者追求利益或避免损失的心理。这需要通过持续的信息传播与潜在顾客进行沟通，以推广品牌或提升产品销量。作为零售行业的领航者，服装公司应当发展出精确的促销活动算法，确保自身采取的策略最优。因电子商务平台的活动规则设计更加精细，消费者对网络促销的反应可能变得迟钝。因此，企业需要精确定价，运用消费心理学来确定消费者的感知差价，设计出消费者欢迎的销售活动。盲目地进行促销可能会短期内提升销量，但从长期市场发展角度看，这不利于公司的持续成长。服装公司应当在专注产品的同时，探索创新的促销手段，增加活动规划的精准度。以返券促销为例，这是一种新兴的、在新媒体快速发展下出现的促销方式，广受零售商欢迎。如果合理设定，消费者感知的成交价格会低于实际价格，在逆境心理的推动下，如果品牌利用新媒体渠道提醒消费者“优惠即将到期”，并结合交叉促销，可以促使消费者做出购买决策，为公司带来显著利润。服装公司需将产品定价策略与促销活动结合起来，雇佣专业的活动规划人员，提升规划和算法能力，通过创新和结合，在公司的生产和设计基础上增加利润。

讨论

在新媒体驱动下，A 公司实施品牌变革升级策略虽有助于提升品牌知名度和市场竞争力，但也伴随着风险。首先，品牌定位不明确可能导致消费者认知混乱。其次，过度依赖低价促销可能引发价格战，损害品牌形象和忠诚度。传播内容缺乏规划会削弱品牌影响力。数据隐私和安全问题可能导致法律纠纷。柔性生产需高效供应链，否则影响供货和品牌声誉。A 公司应制定防范措施，确保变革顺利推进。

总结与建议

总结

在本研究中，我探讨了新媒体对服装品牌策略的影响，并以 A 公司为实例研究其品牌发展变革策略。结论如下：

新媒体为服装品牌开拓了广泛的传播渠道，增强了品牌与消费者之间的互动。通过社交媒体、网络广告和在线内容创作，品牌能更灵活地传达价值观和形象，吸引目标受众。

结合 PEST 和 SWOT 分析，研究了 A 公司在政治、经济、社会和技术环境中的处境，以及其优势、劣势、机会和威胁，发现了品牌变革策略中的问题。

基于问题分析，提出了在新媒体矩阵下 A 公司的品牌策略变革建议，涵盖产品开发、品牌形象和新媒体矩阵建设，帮助 A 服装品牌更好地适应市场变化，提升知名度和美誉度，实现战略转型和可持续发展。

建议

通过本文对于新媒体的调研，可以明确新媒体在品牌策略变革中的重要性。新媒体的崛起已经改变了品牌传播的格局和规则，对于企业来说，充分利用新媒体平台已经成为提升品牌影响力和竞争优势的必由之路。基于这个结论，针对 A 公司的品牌策略变革，我们提出以下建议。

建立强大的社交媒体存在

A 公司应该积极建立和维护在主流社交媒体平台上的账号，包括但不限于微博、微信、Facebook、Instagram 等。通过定期更新内容、与用户互动，提升品牌的知名度和用户粘性。

创造引人入胜的内容

在社交媒体上发布吸引人的内容，如有趣的视频、精美的图片、富有深度的文章等，以吸引用户的关注和参与，增加品牌的曝光和认知度。

与 KOL 和网红合作

A 公司可以与具有影响力的 KOL 和网红合作，借助其广泛的粉丝基础和影响力，扩大品牌的影响范围，提升品牌的认知度和美誉度。

精准营销和数据分析

利用新媒体平台提供的数据分析功能，进行精准的用户定位和个性化营销，根据用户的兴趣、行为等特征，精准投放广告和推送信息，提高营销效率和转化率。

持续创新和跟进

A 公司应该密切关注新媒体的发展趋势和用户需求，不断创新内容形式和营销方式，保持品牌的活力和竞争力，与时俱进地调整和优化品牌策略。

参考文献

王荣荣, 沈雷. (2019). 新零售模式下服装品牌的营销策略分析. *毛纺科技*, 47(4), 62-65.

中国互联网络信息中心 (2023). 第 52 次《中国互联网络发展状况统计报告》.

https://www.cac.gov.cn/2023-08/29/c_1694965940144802.htm

江润恬, 金鹏, 吴艳, 陈恩. (2022). 基于 SIPS 模型的服装品牌 IP 营销策略. *纺织学报*, 43(7), 162-169, 177.



孙畅菲, 沈雷, 李雪. (2021). 新媒体环境下的服装品牌人格化营销策略. *毛纺科技*, 49(11), 58-63.
观察者网 (2024). 2024 天猫双 11 屡破纪录, 成就历年最好一届双 11.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436323340387648019>

李雪, 沈雷. (2020). 服装品牌在新媒体环境下的营销策略研究. *丝绸*, 57(10), 65-70.

吴间开, 孙恩乐. (2021). 香云纱服装品牌策略研究. *文艺生活·下旬刊*, (24), 277-278.

陈丽丽. (2021). “一带一路”倡议背景下中国服装品牌国际化策略研究. *丝绸*, 58(3), 1-7.

邵鹏, 梁杰. (2020). 新零售时代服装品牌商的全渠道融合模式. *纺织学报*, 41(1), 150-157.

环球网 (2024). 2024 天猫双 11: 589 个品牌成交额破亿 同比增长 46.5%.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436189621928755727>

封面新闻 (2024). 2024 天猫双 11 战报: 589 个品牌成交额破亿, 同比去年增长 46.5%.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436199867334050345>

看看新闻. (2024). 2024 天猫双 11 589 个品牌成交额破亿.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436232846328578575>

钱江晚报 (2024). 2024 天猫双 11 破纪录: 589 个品牌成交额破亿, 同比去年增长 46.5%.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436362931937280562>

新民晚报 (2024). 2024 天猫双 11 成交总额强劲增长, 589 个品牌成交额破亿.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436166052117250572>

新京报 (2024). 2024 天猫双 11 成交总额强劲增长, 589 个品牌成交额破亿.

<https://www.toutiao.com/article/7436220958845485577>

濮新泉. (2022). 基于数字经济下服装品牌营销策略研究. *商业 2.0 (经济管理)*, (1), 70-72.

YD 保险公司意外险营销策略研究

THE MARKETING STRATEGY OF YD INSURANCE COMPANY'S ACCIDENT INSURANCE

许妍^{1*}, 彭兆祺², 夏冬云³

Yan Xu^{1*}, Zhaoqi Peng², and Dongyun Xia³

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院, ³ 中国南京工业大学浦江学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

³ Nanjing Tech University Pujiang Institute, China

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 1617511077@qq.com

摘要

保险行业作为金融行业的重要组成部分, 在全球范围内扮演着风险管理和财务保障的关键角色。保险业在全球经济持续增长的同时, 也面临着挑战和机遇; 随着中国经济的持续发展, 人民生活水平的提高, 也使得保险业在快速发展的同时, 公众的认同度也在不断提高。保险公司需要不断优化营销策略, 提高服务水平、保持市场竞争力, 实现可持续发展。

在此研究背景下, 本文将 YD 保险公司意外险营销策略作为研究对象, 首先在相关文献研究的基础上, 研究了保险、营销策略相关基本理论; 其次介绍了 YD 保险公司营销策略现状, 并结合调查问卷利用 7P 理论对 YD 保险公司的问题研究, 结合问卷调查发现其营销策略存在产品单一且竞争力差、促销活动创新差、销售人员综合水平不足等问题; 最后, 运用 STP 方法进行市场定位分析后, 对 YD 保险公司意外险营销策略进行了优化建议。

关键词: 意外险 营销策略 7P 理论

Abstract

The insurance industry, as an important part of the financial sector, plays a key role in risk management and financial security worldwide. Along with the sustained growth of the global economy, the insurance industry faces challenges and opportunities. With the continuous development of China's economy and the improvement of people's living standards, the insurance industry is rapidly growing, and public recognition is also increasing. Insurance companies need to continuously optimize marketing strategies, improve service levels, maintain market competitiveness, and achieve sustainable development.

Against this research backdrop, this paper takes the marketing strategy of YD Insurance Company's accident insurance as the research subject. First, based on relevant literature research, it studies the basic theories related to insurance and marketing strategies. Then, it introduces the current marketing strategy situation of YD Insurance Company and, using the 7P theory in combination with a questionnaire, conducts research on the problems of YD Insurance Company. The questionnaire survey reveals issues such as a single product with poor competitiveness, lack of innovation in promotional activities, and insufficient comprehensive level of sales personnel. Finally, after conducting market positioning analysis using the STP method, optimization suggestions for YD Insurance Company's accident insurance marketing strategy are proposed.

Keywords: Accident Insurance, Marketing Strategy, 7P Theory

引言

随着中国国民经济的高速增长，居民可支配收入也在不断提高，这也为保险业的发展提供了良好的经济基础，再加上中国保险业的开放度越来越高，经营越来越规范，人们对保险的认同度和接受度也越来越高，保险业作为中国金融业的重要组成部分，保险业的发展良好与否，深刻地影响着中国人民的生活福祉，影响着中国经济的发展水平，也影响着中国社会的精神面貌（许亚雨，2022）；由于以中国人寿、太平洋、中国平安等多家为首的资深保险企业不断扩张营销，为保险行业营造了良好的发展环境。中央金融工作会议强调“金融是国民经济的血脉”，并提出“加快建设金融强国”；保险行业是金融建设中不可或缺的一环，在内外形势的压力下，必然要率先迈开高质量发展步伐，以此来为经济发展提供服务和保障（杨金枝，2024）。随着生活质量的提升，公众对安全问题的重视程度日益增强，保险意识也随之提升，各类保险产品逐渐被大众所接受；特别是意外险，因其能有效应对不可预见的风险，帮助减轻意外事故造成的经济损失，受到广泛关注。

国务院于 2024 年 9 月 11 日发布《关于加强监管防范风险推动保险业高质量发展的若干意见》，也被业内称为新“国十条”，这也释放了中国对于推动保险业高质量发展的鲜明信号，在其指引下，保险业的发展将与国家的整体战略紧密相连，在提升服务能力、深化民生保障等多方面都有深远的影响，新“国十条”政策着重推进保险领域的改革与开放，核心在于不断完善保险市场体系，以增强行业的全球竞争力和服务效能（完颜瑞云，2024）。新“国十条”提出要聚焦国家重大战略和重点领域，服务科技创新和现代化产业体系建设，利用保险资金长期投资特性，增强保险业对实体经济的服务效能（武亚当，2024）。其发布也为保险行业的发展提供良好的政治环境，也在一定程度上约束了保险公司和销售人员，为消费者创造了良好的意外险购买环境，加之风险的不可预料，人们对于意外险的需求也越来越高，作为保险公司的三大业务之一，意外险业务的发展也直接关系到公司整体未来的发展，但除了以中国人寿等为主的龙头保险公司带来的压力外，越来越多的外资保险公司也加入到中国保险行业来，且财险公司对于意外险业务也在不断拓展，这也就造成了竞争压力的不断加剧。

根据上述背景来看，尽管意外险领域为公司带来了可观的收益，但其市场竞争也日趋白热化。若想持续稳健发展，必须重视市场营销策略。强化营销能力对于企业应对市场挑战是不可或缺的。在寿险公司来说，意外险的营销推广策略对企业发展具有决定性影响。但当前诸多保险机构在经营管理层面仍显不足，导致其在意外险推广过程中面临诸多挑战，包括产品缺乏创新性、价格不合理等，这些因素都严重制约了企业在意外险市场的竞争优势。这就需要保险公司根据自身的实际情况，设计切实可行的营销方案，积极拓展市场，以提升市场占有率。YD 保险公司是在江苏注册且具有央企背景的保险企业，开发各类人身保险产品 264 余款，为客户提供专业的保险产品和服务。目前 YD 保险公司主要经营健康险、重疾险、意外险以及其他保险。在进入中国市场后其意外险业务迅速崛起，然而随着市场竞争的白热化，意外险保费增长放缓，在应对大型保险公司的挑战时显得力不从心。

研究目的

本文以 YD 保险公司为主要研究对象，结合其自身实际情况，针对 YD 保险公司当前意外险营销现状产品、价格、渠道、促销、人员、过程和有形展示七个方面进行分析并提出相关改进建议，以提高其意外险市场营销能力和意外险业务在中国保险市场的占有率和知名度，

对 YD 保险公司意外险业务营销策略的研究以及同行业提升意外险营销能力具有一定的借鉴意义。

文献综述

1. 市场营销相关理论研究

市场营销策略于上个世纪出现在美国，随着市场环境的不断变化，在市场营销方面也有大量学者进行研究。Sozuer 等（2020）研究表示市场营销研究的重点随着行业中所面临的挑战而发展，认为个性化营销等的兴起，以及发展中国家消费者购买力的上升会为相关研究提供新的视角。李俊鹏（2020）表示改革开放以来，中国企业的竞争日趋激烈，企业的内部条件和外部环境都处在动态变化中。企业管理者需在市场变化中把握机会，发挥优势规避劣势。吴俊影（2020）研究表明企业的营销策略是以满足客户的需求作为起点，根据经验获得顾客需求量以及购买力等信息，并制定相应的营销计划，通过这一系列策略旨在向消费者提供优质的产品和服务，最终达到公司的目标。诸葛媛（2024）则表示在市场经济快速发展的浪潮中，信息技术与当代商业运作深度融合，也在潜移默化的改变人们的生活方式，所以灵活应对市场变迁，企业方能稳固其竞争优势地位。企业需围绕产品、渠道等核心要素，构建全方位、多层次的营销体系，实现品牌升级与市场扩张。

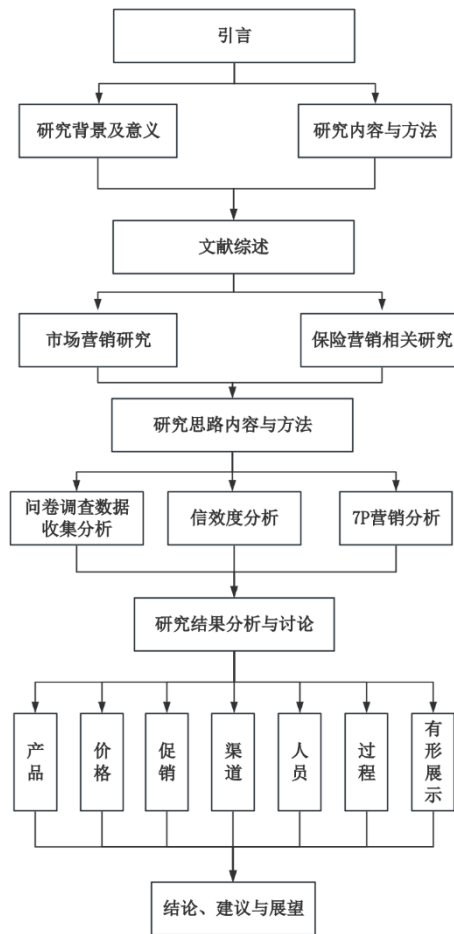
2. 保险营销相关研究

国外学者有关保险营销策略方面的研究也比较丰富；Yu（2022）研究表明保险公司必须了解投保人的质量期望。管理者还应更加注重通过加强企业形象和信任来促进良好的口碑传播，其也研究表明决策者应该注意到，功能质量、技术质量、企业形象和信任是口碑传播的前因。功能质量和技术质量也是影响投保人认知的主要因素。Belozyorov 等（2022）几位学者表示保险不仅决定着国民经济的发展，而且取决于其自身的地位。经济形势的变化反映在保险市场有一定滞后性。Chikazhe 等（2022）也表示企业形象和产品知名度在调节企业社会责任对保险行业产品采用的影响方面发挥着重要作用。Wen（2024）研究表示随着市场竞争的日益激烈，传统的营销模式已经无法发挥最大功效。Fang（2024）分析也表示保险业需要主动抓住市场机会，灵活调整投资策略促进产品创新，加强风险管理，以在竞争激烈的市场中获得优势。未来，保险业应继续表现出其战略敏锐和灵活性，以适应变化，为全球金融标志的繁荣做出积极贡献。

意外保险营销领域的研究成果也较多，学者们从多元视角对意外保险营销的内涵与价值进行了深入剖析。唐媛（2019）研究表示相较于中国庞大的市场潜力，意外险的发展仍显不足，与健康险、寿险的进展相比存在显著滞后，难以满足当前及未来商业社保体系的建设需求。肖伟婷（2021）针对意外险市场同质化现象，建议从供需两端着手创新，既要注重产品价值提升，也要满足投保人需求，通过市场调研与产品研发双管齐下。吴玉琢（2023）表示意外保险在市场中扮演着重要角色，能够提升公众的风险防范意识，进而提高社会应对风险的能力。

综上所述，本文注重的要点是 YD 保险公司在营销策略中出现的问题，从并结合市场细分、目标确定以及定位分析来与实际研究结论相结合，从产品、价格、渠道、促销、人员、过程和有形展示七个方面进行分析，从而更专业更有效的对其意外险营销现状进行探索与研究。

研究框架



研究方法

本文综合运用了 7P 分析方法，紧紧围绕意外保险 7P 策略进行深入研究分析，根据 YD 保险公司当前的市场销售情况，提出了一套优化策略。本研究以 YD 保险公司意外保险的实际销售情况为基础，结合问卷调查分析，发现营销策略所存在的现实问题，为 YD 保险公司提供可实施的意外保险营销优化策略。本研究主要运用研究方法如下：

（1）文献研究法。在对 YD 保险公司意外险营销策略研究之前，通过知网、万方等网站以及图书馆查阅市场营销以及意外险营销相关的期刊文献资料，结合实证数据的收集与分析为本文研究奠定文献和理论基础。

（2）案例分析法。本文以 YD 保险公司作为研究对象，对其意外险营销的策略进行了深入的研究，利用 STP 分析，对公司意外险的市场细分、目标市场选择以及市场定位进行了分析，并结合 STP 分析结果，以 7P 营销理论入手，从产品、价格、渠道、促销、人员、过程以及有形展示七个方面提出了具体的营销策略。找出了外资保险公司的意外险营销之路，为 YD 保险公司的意外险营销提供了思路。

（3）问卷调查法。为深入的了解 YD 保险公司意外险业务营销策略当前存在的问题，本文对购买 YD 保险公司意外险的客户展开了调查，采取问卷调查的方式，旨在了解更加有针

对性的了解购买过的客户对该公司意外险营销的看法，从而为 YD 保险公司意外险营销问题提供有效的参考依据。

研究结果

为探究 YD 保险公司意外险营销策略的现存问题，本研究针对其客户群体展开调研。数据采集通过问卷星平台进行，采用微信转发方式，确保信息的真实性、可靠性与时效性。本次问卷调查共发放了 206 份问卷，收集 205 份有效问卷，问卷回收率为 99.51%；在对问卷结果进行初步筛选处理后，有效问卷为 203 份，问卷有效率为 98.54%。

（1）问卷信度分析

本文利用克隆巴赫一致性系数（Cronbach's Alpha 系数）对客户问卷数据分析，利用 SPSS 27 对 203 份问卷结果进行信度检验，本次调查样本的问卷信度为表 1 所示 0.785，说明问卷信度较好，这一结果证明了问卷的检验结果是较可靠的。

表 1：量表信度分析结果

可靠性统计	
克隆巴赫 Alpha	项数
.785	13

（2）问卷效度分析

本文利用 SPSS 27 对数据进行 KMO 采样充足性检验和巴特利特检验，下表 2 为其检验结果，KMO 值为 0.840，效度检验通过，显著性概率为 0，说明已达到显著性水平。

表 2：量表效度分析结果

KMO 和巴特利特检验	
KMO 取样适切性量数。	.840
巴特利特球形度检验	近似卡方
	416.693
	自由度
	78
	显著性
	.000

（3）描述性统计分析

本次调查以 YD 保险公司客户为样本，从年龄结构上看，21-30 岁的客户占比最多，占总调查样本人数 52.7%。根据结果所示，21-30 岁的用户在购买意外险意愿上要高于其他年龄段的用户，也说明年轻人更易于接受并尝试，且自身消费观念较好；性别方面，男性顾客占比 55.2%，女性顾客占比 44.8%，两者占比相当；对于职业而言，企业员工占比最多，这与其日常接触层次也有一定关系，企业工作人员对于医保等接触会比较多，对于保险相关信息也会有所了解；学历方面，客户调查占比多为大专以上学历，这也由于这类人群受教育程度较高，整体可见此次调研的客户的学历水平较高，而收入方面可以看出 3000-10000 元的占比较多，这类人群较意外险客户发掘也是有很大潜在空间的。

本文针对 YD 保险公司的意外险客户进行调查，通过线上方式，共收回问卷 203 份。本文 203 份问卷结果进行汇总整理，得出客户的基本信息，结果如下表 3 所示：



表 3: YD 保险公司客户调查基本信息统计表

名称	项目	频数	百分比
性别	男	112	55.2%
	女	91	44.8%
年龄	21-30 岁	107	52.7%
	31-50 岁	78	38.4%
	50 岁以上	18	8.9%
职业	机关单位	15	7.4%
	企业员工	53	26.1%
	民营业主	39	19.2%
	个体工商户	43	21.2%
	自由职业者	38	18.7%
	其他	15	7.4%
学历	大专以下	24	11.8%
	大专	93	45.8%
	本科	64	31.5%
	研究生及以上	22	10.8%
收入	3000 元以下	17	8.4%
	3000-5000 元	90	44.3%
	5000-10000 元	70	34.5%
	10000 元以上	26	12.8%

从 YD 保险公司客户问卷调查如下表 4 结果显示, 第 1 至 4 题可以看出 YD 保险产品对于客户的需求满足较差, 且对于产品种类多样性略有不足, 有一半以上客户表示一般或不同意继续选择 YD 保险公司续保和向身边的人推荐其产品, 可见公司对于产品的开发不足, 产品过于单一不能满足多数客户的个性化需求, 第 5 至 6 题可以看出近 40% 的客户觉得 YD 保险公司的产品价格和产品性价比一般, 就业务渠道多样化第 7 题有 41.87% 的用户觉得 YD 保险公司的渠道多样化一般, 可见 YD 保险公司在自身业务开展中渠道单一, 无法使客户对于产品等信息得到及时且有效的了解, 第 8 题对于产品促销活动, 多在满意与一般, 表明产品促销活动有一定的作用, 但还需要不断完善, 第 9 至 11 题可以看出用户对销售人员的专业性和素质体验一般, 销售人员未在业务开展过程中使客户的体验度提高, 对于销售人员的管理办法也需要不断地完善, 第 11 至 12 题可以看出调查用户对于 YD 保险公司的服务过程和有形展示体验一般良好, 这种情况的造成也有一定因素使由于业务员业务开展过程中素质和专业能力较差, 无法给予客户产品理解需求和情绪价值, 14 题可以看出调查客户比较在意品牌、办理效率和增值服务, 15 题可以看出调查客户对于保险相关了解多是业务员、电话销售和宣传广告这几个渠道, 较于其他保险公司还是比较传统的。

表 4: YD 保险公司问卷问题描述性统计

名称	项目	频数	百分比
1、您认为 YD 保险公司的意外险产品对于您的需求满足如何?	非常好	19	9.36%
	比较好	77	37.93%
	一般	91	44.83%
	非常差	16	7.88%



名称	项目	频数	百分比
2、您是否同意向身边的人推荐 YD 保险公司的产品？	非常同意	16	7.88%
	同意	83	40.89%
	一般	72	35.47%
	非常不同意	32	15.76%
3、如果再次购买意外险您会依然愿意选择 YD 保险公司。	非常同意	20	9.85%
	同意	87	42.86%
	一般	71	34.98%
	非常不同意	25	12.32%
4、您认为 YD 保险公司产品种类多样化的评价。	非常满意	21	10.34%
	满意	75	36.95%
	一般	82	40.39%
	非常不满意	25	12.32%
5、您认为 YD 保险公司产品性价比的评价。	非常满意	17	8.37%
	满意	77	37.93%
	一般	82	40.39%
	非常不满意	27	13.30%
6、您认为 YD 保险公司产品价格合理性的评价。	非常满意	17	8.37%
	满意	79	38.92%
	一般	81	39.90%
	非常不满意	26	12.81%
7、您认为 YD 保险公司业务开展渠道多样化的评价。	非常满意	15	7.39%
	满意	81	39.90%
	一般	85	41.87%
	非常不满意	22	10.84%
8、您认为 YD 保险公司促销活动内容丰富性的评价。	非常满意	25	12.31%
	满意	75	36.95%
	一般	83	40.89%
	非常不满意	20	9.85%
9、您认为 YD 保险公司销售人员的综合素质如何？	非常好	20	9.85%
	比较好	76	37.44%
	一般	81	39.90%
	非常差	26	12.81%
10、您认为 YD 保险公司销售人员的专业性如何？	非常好	19	9.36%
	比较好	77	37.93%
	一般	78	38.42%
	非常差	29	14.29%
11、您对 YD 保险公司的整体满意度如何？	非常满意	19	9.36%
	满意	85	41.87%
	一般	79	38.92%
	非常不满意	20	9.85%
12、您认为 YD 保险公司服务过程高效性的评价。	非常满意	24	11.82%
	满意	80	39.41%
	一般	71	34.98%
	非常不满意	28	13.79%
13、您认为 YD 保险公司有形展示有效性的评价。	非常满意	18	8.87%
	满意	84	41.38%
	一般	73	35.96%
	非常不满意	28	13.79%



名称	项目	频数	百分比
14、购买保险，您最看重以下哪些因素？（多选）	产品功能	80	39.41%
	产品价格	64	31.53%
	保险品牌	85	41.87%
	业务办理效率	94	46.31%
	基础服务（理赔等）	123	60.59%
	增值服务	27	13.30%
	营销人员素质及专业水平	39	19.21%
15、您是通过哪些渠道了解相关保险知识的？（多选）	业务员	128	63.05%
	电话销售	145	71.43%
	广告宣传	102	50.25%
	亲朋好友推荐	19	9.36%
	报纸、广播、电视	14	6.90%

讨论

1. 产品种类单一

结合上文的调查结果来看，YD 保险公司意外险的产品过于单一。针对于“您认为 YD 保险公司的意外险产品对于您的需求满足如何”的问题有选择比较好所占比重为 37.93%；选择一般占比重为 44.83%；而针对于“您认为 YD 保险公司意外险产品种类多样化的评价”问题选择一般占比 40.39%，由此可见，YD 保险公司意外险业务保险产品种类有待优化，单一的意外险产品无法在竞争激烈的保险市场中满足不同客户对于不同产品的需求，且产品同质化严重，与其他公司产品内容高度雷同。

2. 产品定价不合理

从调查结果可以看出，调查用户对于 YD 保险公司的保险产品的价格和性价比满意度一般；就 YD 保险公司意外险产品价格合理性选择非常不满意占比 12.81%，选择一般占比 39.9%，可以看出超一般用户觉得 YD 保险公司的意外险产品定价较不合理；就 YD 保险公司意外险产品的性价比选择非常不满意占比 13.3%，选择了一般占比 40.39%，可以看出用户对其意外险产品的性价比认可度不高，YD 保险公司的对于产品价格方面存在问题，未能使用户满意，YD 保险公司的价格优势不够明显，不足以想吸引客户。

3. 渠道偏于传统模式

就“您是通过哪些渠道了解相关保险知识的”调查结果显示，YD 保险公司的客户多数以业务员和电话销售为主了解相关保险知识，都是一些比较传统的宣传方式，传统宣传模式一定程度上依赖关系营销，其作为传统的保险业销售手段，在一定程度上依旧发挥着作用，但仅依赖关系营销远远不够，并且采用这种传统方式经营效率不高，客户体验感不强，对于保险产品的了解也会比较片面，多数以销售人员传达为主，传统方式的营销味道浓重也易造成销售效果不理想。

4. 促销活动单一

从调查结果可以看出就“YD 保险公司促销活动内容丰富性的评价”调查显示选择一般占比 40.89%，选择非常不满意占比 9.85%，可以看出用户对于 YD 保险公司促销活动的反响并不是很理想，YD 保险公司历年来一直以组织一些线下活动，如免费面诊、春节福利等活

动，这些活动对于不断变换的市场来说过于单一，且创新低，长此以往无法真正意义上吸引新客户，只能和老客户打打感情牌，对于 YD 保险公司拓展客户非常不利。

5. 销售人员综合水平不足

从调查结果可以看出对于 YD 保险公司销售人员综合素质评价选择一般占比 39.9%，选择非常差占比 12.81%，可以看出客户对于销售人员整体销售综合素质是不满意的，对于所带来的体验也是略有欠缺的，销售人员的服务水平也有待提升。而对于 YD 保险公司销售人员的专业性调查结果选择非常差占比 14.29%，选择一般占比 38.42%的客户选择了一，这也可以看出客户对于 YD 保险公司的销售人员专业性评价较低，说明销售人员无法给予客户全面详解的保险介绍。

6. 服务过程沟通较差

对于保险公司而言，销售人员与客户是具有直接接触的，客户在销售人员服务过程中的体验直接影响复购率与转介意愿，就“YD 保险公司服务过程高效性的评价”调查显示虽然选择满意的占 39.41%，但选择一般与非常不满意占比还是较多，YD 保险公司销售人员对于售后服务体验感不足，这也表明销售人员在对客户服务过程中沟通存在问题，未能快速且有效的为客户提供服务，也进一步说明销售人员在保险专业和综合素养方面存在不足，未能让客户在服务过程中满意。

7. 有形展示效果较差

就“YD 保险公司有形展示有效性的评价”调查结果可以看出对于 YD 保险公司的有形展示满意的选择为多，这也依托于 YD 保险公司的股东背景，但仍有 35.96%的客户选择了一般，这也说明了 YD 保险公司对于有形展示的有效性有待提升，销售人员对于产品的介绍与客户接受的信息不对称也会影响到有形展示的效果；YD 保险公司在营销上没有给予足够重视，具体表现为缺乏专门的展示区域、形象墙等，使得到访客户难以直观地了解其产品特点和优势。

总结

研究结论

1. 产品开发以及市场调研不足

YD 保险公司对于意外险产品的开发和市场调研不足，也就导致产品单一且没有竞争性，意外险产品设计也是主要借鉴同行方案，仅做小幅调整，缺乏创新性，产品同质化严重。部分意外险存在保障范围狭窄、产品更新滞后等问题，这源于该公司尚未建立完善的产品研发体系，也导致意外险产品的组合性较差，且保险市场竞争较为激烈，各家保险公司为了抢占市场份额，常常会推出类似或相同的意外险产品，这种竞争压力使得保险公司倾向于开发和销售与竞争对手类似的产品，导致市场上同质化现象严重。

2. 定价机制不灵活

YD 保险产品定价策略相对市场更为保守。在保险行业，消费者普遍认为实力雄厚的企业收费更高，而实力认知往往与品牌影响力直接相关。YD 保险公司在同业内属于中等水平，自身品牌宣传力度和影响力较弱，在商品同质化严重的市场，其他公司在意外险业务定价方面打价格战，YD 保险公司意外险产品虽然没有打价格战，但定价与市场的平均水平相差不大，但其意外险产品定价没有灵活性，不能对产品价格差异化定价，对客户的吸引力不足。

3. 渠道创新投入不足

YD 保险公司宣传意外险产品主要依赖一些传统方式，如电话营销等，业务的开展也主要依赖团险和个险渠道，但随着市场环境的影响，人力成本的提高，这种模式过于依赖老客户，对于新客户的挖掘无法起到积极作用，YD 保险公司对于挖掘多样化销售渠道不充分。YD 保险公司的互联网营销渠道本身起步较晚，重视程度不够，没有形成完整的线上营销体系，也存在一些历史遗留问题。

4. 促销方式缺乏创意和多样化

随着网络的普及，人们更喜欢通过刷短视频、微博等方式来获取信息和了解世界，不在单一的局限于线下。YD 保险公司也在积极开展新渠道宣传，但仅限在公司官网、APP 和微信公众号宣传，这种小范围的宣传效果是有限的，YD 保险公司很少在抖音、微博等大型平台去宣传意外险产品引流，且由于 YD 保险公司对于这类内容审核严格，导致宣传内容枯燥乏味，不能吸引用户关注和深入了解。

5. 销售人员流动性大

保险行业是人员流动性最大行业之一，YD 保险公司也不例外，有超过一半的销售人员在入职不足一年便离职了。主要是因为有能力员工容易被其他公司挖走。而新员工缺乏过硬的产品专业知识和非常强的个人综合实力，整体综合素质低下，很难完成意外险产品的销售。YD 保险公司的佣金比例较同行较低，无法吸引经验丰富、专业知识过硬的销售人才，加之大幅度的人员流动导致销售团队不稳定，也会造成了队伍人员素质参差不齐。

6. 客户服务意识欠缺

客户服务质量是保险公司竞争力的重要组成部分，YD 保险公司在客户服务培训和服务意识方面明显存在欠缺，不能及时且有效的为客户提供其所需，这直接影响了客户对 YD 保险公司的满意度和忠诚度。一些销售人员从自身的业绩出发，没有了解客户的真实需求，帮助客户解决问题，不能提供有价值的服务，只会增加客户的抵触；而当销售人员从公司离职了，之前开发的客户就变成孤儿单，新分配的销售人员对其消极怠工，给客户留下不好的体验感，也影响了客户后续意外险投保的意愿。

7. 品牌形象和产品有形展示需提升

YD 保险在意外险推广时，未能将服务意识融入全流程，其服务观念相对陈旧，过分追求业绩指标而忽视客户体验优化，这种模式易导致客户满意度下降，也就大大降低了有形展示的效果，且 YD 保险公司管理层缺乏系统化的服务规范，主要依赖口头传达，缺乏明确的执行标准，就会造成销售人员对服务流程的不重视且怠慢客户，易造成客户对于意外险产品及相关信息的接受不够全面，导致客户所见的“有形展示”无法发挥其应有的效果。公司在有形展示方面对意外险的投入相对减少，展示创新不足，使得意外险产品在面对客户时的直观展示和宣传力度不够。

建议

1. 促进产品创新和个性化

随着人们生活质量的提升，人们开始通过购买保险方式来应对生活中的意外风险。保险行业的市场规模快速增长，保险企业需要推出多样化、个性化的意外险产品来满足民众不同的保障需求。市场竞争核心力在于产品与服务，只有开发出适合消费者需求的意外险产品，才能获得消费者的认可。YD 保险公司产品过于单一，无法给予个性化保障服务，应结合自身产品特性的同时研究其他公司现有产品，开发新险种来促进意外险产品多样化，以满足客户不同产品的需求。

2. 实施差别化定价

YD 保险公司需重新设计意外险价格策略以实现差别定价，根据客户的个人风险、职业、年龄等设定不同费率。这种差别定价能更准确地反映风险，且提高价格公正性。实际运营中，这种差别定价需要建立在大量的数据分析和风险评估基础上，通过精算团队和市场调研团队的合作，多对同业保险公司相关意外险定价研究，找出自身的优势，提高品牌影响力；建立更加灵活的定价模型，使用大数据和分析工具，评估客户的风险特征和保障需求，从而实现个性化定价。

3. 充分利用资源创新渠道发展

YD 保险公司具有强大的股东背景，应当善于利用股东背景发掘新资源，充分利用股东既有的产业背景和渠道优势，利用其国有企业关联企业众多的网络优势，挖掘股东单位职工对于个人个性化意外保险的需求，转股东资源的优势为市场优势。利用大数据技术，借助智能客服系统与客户互动，主动识别并分析客户及其家庭成员的保障需求，为保险公司创造更多营销机会。针对营销渠道创新投入不足，应充分利用新媒体和互联网营销的优势，积极利用新媒体工具，如社交网络、微博等，推广保险产品和品牌。通过内容营销吸引潜在的意外险产品客户，分享引人入胜的保险案例和解决方案，增强与消费者的互动和参与感。

4. 利用互联网平台增强促销模式

YD 保险公司历年来主要以组织一些线下活动，如免费面诊、春节福利等活动，以活动促进营销，这也促进了一些老客户介绍熟人参加活动，也为业务营销奠定了一定基础，但由于一些这些活动过于单一，长期组织下去可能造成客户的对其兴趣下降；YD 保险公司应该探索更加多样和创新的保险营销传播方式，如一些意外急救常识的亲子活动等，促进客户家庭和谐，增加相关急救知识，满足客户的感情需求，做到以服务促营销，深度融入互联网生态，借助新媒体矩阵（如短视频平台、社交电商、内容社区等）拓展意外险营销渠道。

5. 加强销售人员筛选

YD 保险公司销售人员流动性较大，这也会造成其对公司相关产品的掌握度，不能充分为客户展现出公司相关产品的特色，YD 保险公司需要在人才的招聘和储备中，销售人员中需要有一定拥有相关医疗、养生等知识的人才，在 YD 保险公司日常意外险产品培训中，保险知识和医学知识要并驾齐驱；并注重对营销人员素质的筛选，提高销售团队整体素质。建立一个更完善的员工发展计划和职业发展通道，让销售人员可以切实的看到自己未来的发展方向和升迁机会，让经验丰富的老员工与新人配对，促进知识和经验的传递，帮助新人更快融入公司，提高整体的团队合作能力和工作效率。

6. 及时跟进售后情况

对于保险公司而言，销售人员与客户具有直接接触的，而销售人员的流动也会影响对客户关系的维系，客户也会疲于应对不同交接的销售人员，新的销售人员对于非自己业务的客户也易出现消极怠工的情况，影响客户对意外险销售服务过程的体验感，所以 YD 保险公司需要加强销售人员的服务意识，制定相关考核方案，及时跟进销售人员客户售后服务进度，从而增强客户的忠诚度和口碑效应，增强客户忠诚度来保持客户的满意度和续保率。

7. 健全管理制度和加大宣传投入

YD 保险公司应注重有形展示策略，加强体验营销力度，保险相较于其他消费品是无形的。YD 保险公司的管理者应当设置一套完善的服务标准，在强制性服务标准的约束下，

销售人员对于销售意外险也会更加的合规且认真，客户对于意外险产品的相关信息也了解的更加全面，从而促进面向客户的展示效果。公司应该重视意外险产品有形展示的投入，借助企业官微、APP、网页平台、微信小程序、中介代理服务等渠道，开展意外保险产品的展示、预约服务，通过互动问答、奖励竞猜、体验活动及健身赛事等活动，进一步提高公司的品牌形象。

参考文献

- 许亚雨. (2022). 我国保险业营销问题分析及对策建议研究. *现代营销(上旬刊)*, (4), 151-153.
doi:10.19921/j.cnki.1009-2994.2022-04-0151-050.
- 李俊鹏. (2020). SWOT 分析法在企业战略管理中的应用探讨. *商讯*, (25), 93-95.
- 杨金枝. (2024). 促进保险市场高质量可持续发展的路径探索. *中国产经*, (19), 164-166.
- 肖伟婷. (2021). *我国意外伤害保险市场的区域差异研究* [硕士学位论文]. 山西财经大学. <https://link.cnki.net/doi/10.27283/d.cnki.gsxcc.2021.000341>doi:10.27283/d.cnki.gsxcc.2021.000341.
- 吴玉琢. (2023). *H 财产保险公司意外险经营风险管理研究* [硕士学位论文]. 山东财经大学.
<https://link.cnki.net/doi/10.27274/d.cnki.gsdjc.2023.000794>doi:10.27274/d.cnki.gsdjc.2023.000794.
- 吴俊影. (2020). *基于 7P 理论的银行零售业务服务营销策略研究* [硕士学位论文]. 云南财经大学.
<https://link.cnki.net/doi/10.27455/d.cnki.gycmc.2020.000867>doi:10.27455/d.cnki.gycmc.2020.000867.
- 完颜瑞云. (2024). 新“国十条”推动保险业迈上新征程. *金融博览(财富)*, (11), 14-19.
- 武亚东. (2024-10-09). 保险业高效服务实体经济. *经济日报*, 007.
- 唐媛. (2019). *我国人身意外伤害保险发展滞后问题及对策研究* [硕士学位论文]. 对外经济贸易大学 <https://link.cnki.net/doi/10.27015/d.cnki.gdwju.2019.000421>doi:10.27015/d.cnki.gdwju.2019.000421.
- 诸葛媛. 互联网视域下皮革制品企业市场营销策略创新研究. *中国皮革*, 1-6.
- Belozyorov, S., Zlobin E., & Kotlovskiy I. (2022). Russian insurance market: Current state and prospects for development. *St Petersburg University Journal of Economic Studies*, (4), 607-625.
- Chikazhe, L., Jecha, F., Nyagadza, B., Bhebhe, T. B., & Manyeruke, J. (2022). Mediators of the effect of corporate social responsibility on product uptake: Insights from the insurance sector in Harare, Zimbabwe. *International Journal of Business and Emerging Markets*, (4), 435-453.
- Fang, D. (2024). A study of Hong Kong's insurance industry based on the new development pattern model. *Journal of Business and Management Studies*, (5), 150-157.
- Sozuer, S., Carpenter, G. S., Kopalle, P. K., McAlister, L. M., & Lehmann D. R. (2020). The past, present, and future of marketing strategy. *Marketing Letters*, 31(2-3), 163-174.
DOI:10.1007/s11002-020-09529-5.
- Wen, H. G. (2024). Innovative research on enterprise marketing strategies under the background of new media. *Proceedings of Business and Economic Studies*, (4), 300-304.
- Yu, T.-W. (2022). Antecedents of word-of-mouth communication in the life insurance industry. *International Journal of Bank Marketing*, (7), 1398-1412.

《以闪亮之名》换装游戏消费者购买意愿的影响因素研究
THE IMPACT OF WOMEN TO BUY THE WILLINGNESS TO BUY THE
WILLINGNESS OF CONSUMERS -TAKE 《LIFE MAKEOVER》 PURCHASE
AS AN EXAMPLE

刘宇茹^{1*}, 尚鸿雁²
Yuru Liu^{1*} and Hongyan Shang²

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 1592328006@qq.com

摘要

近年来随着中国游戏市场用户规模的不断增长,网络游戏已成为人们日常生活中主要娱乐方式之一。以往游戏中消费主体为男性玩家,但随着女性消费能力不断提升及其娱乐需求的多样化,导致女性向游戏逐渐兴起。2019年,换装类女性向游戏《闪耀暖暖》正式上线,其引发的热潮和创下的现象级流水数据在行业内引起了巨大反响。此后,大量女性向游戏涌入市场,使得这一领域的竞争日益激烈。

本文以女性向换装游戏《以闪亮之名》为案例,探讨女性消费者在换装游戏中的购买意愿影响因素。通过问卷调查对344名女性玩家进行数据分析,研究发现:女性玩家的游戏购买意愿与游戏体验、玩家粘性及玩家忠诚度均呈显著正相关。其中,玩家粘性与玩家忠诚度在游戏体验与购买意愿之间起到部分中介作用。基于研究结论,本文为换装类游戏企业提出以下建议:1)提升游戏内服装设计的美观性,满足玩家审美需求;2)优化游戏剧情设计并降低操作难度,增强玩家沉浸感;3)合理制定游戏内产品定价策略,确保价格与玩家消费能力匹配;4)重点关注18-25岁女性群体的偏好,精准定位目标用户。研究结果为女性向换装游戏的运营与设计提供了理论依据与实践指导。

关键词: 换装游戏 购买意愿 女性消费者 游戏体验

Abstract

In recent years, with the continuous expansion of China's gaming consumption market and the steady growth of its user base, online games have become an indispensable form of entertainment in people's daily lives. Traditionally, the majority of game consumers were male players. However, as women's purchasing power continues to rise and their entertainment needs become more diverse,

female-oriented games have gradually gained prominence. In 2019, the release of the dress-up game 《Shining Nikki》 sparked a wave of popularity and achieved phenomenal revenue, generating significant attention within the industry. Subsequently, a large number of female-oriented games have entered the market, intensifying competition in this sector.

This paper takes the female-oriented dress-up game 《Life Makeover》 as a case study to explore the factors influencing female consumers' purchase intentions in dress-up games. Through a questionnaire survey of 344 female players, data analysis reveals that female players' purchase intentions are significantly positively correlated with game experience, player engagement, and player loyalty. Among these, player engagement and loyalty play a partial mediating role between game experience and purchase intention. Based on the research findings, this paper proposes the following recommendations for dress-up game companies: 1) enhance the aesthetic design of in-game clothing to meet players' visual preferences; 2) optimize game narratives and reduce operational complexity to improve player immersion; 3) establish reasonable pricing strategies for in-game products to align with players' spending capabilities; and 4) focus on the preferences of the 18-25 age group to precisely target the core user base. The research results provide theoretical and practical insights for the operation and design of female-oriented dress-up games.

Keywords: Dress-Up Game, Purchase Intention, Female Consumers, Game Experience

引言

随着信息技术的进步与智能手机等便携式终端设备的全面普及,移动游戏凭借其便捷性、易于上手及充分利用碎片时间的优势,已成为青年群体主流的休闲娱乐选择。游戏产业已经成为国家经济增长的重要引擎之一。在这一大背景下,女性玩家逐渐崭露头角,成为手机游戏市场中不可忽视的力量。根据中研网数据显示,女性向游戏市场规模显著增长,同比增长率达到124.1%。在中国服务器女性向手游营业额排行中,女性向手游收入超过16亿元。女性玩家在游戏消费潜力巨大,总付费额相当可观。这一趋势表明,游戏的“她时代”已经到来,女性玩家在游戏消费中的主体地位日益凸显。《以闪亮之名》这款游戏自2023年3月正式发行以来,迅速登顶中国大陆地区iOS游戏免费榜,并连续霸榜,成为女性换装游戏中最具代表的游戏之一。本文以《以闪亮之名》游戏玩家为对象,对换装游戏玩家群体结构进行分析,以寻找换装游戏内影响玩家消费意愿的因素,并提出促进玩家消费的对策和建议。

这一研究能够助力换装游戏企业精确锁定目标用户群体,并据此规划出更具针对性的营销策略,进而推动产品的持续创新与服务质量的全面升级。对于游戏企业的相关设计具有指导意义。

研究目的

本研究旨在探讨女性向换装游戏中影响女性消费者购买意愿的关键因素，以揭示游戏体验、玩家粘性及玩家忠诚度对购买决策的作用机制。通过分析女性玩家的行为偏好与消费心理，研究试图为游戏开发者提供优化游戏设计、提升用户满意度的理论依据。同时，结合实证研究结果，提出针对性的运营策略建议，助力企业在竞争日益激烈的女性向游戏市场中精准定位目标用户，增强产品竞争力，推动行业的可持续发展。

文献综述

在女性向游戏方面，“女性向”意指以女性为定向受众的文化消费现象。燕道成等（2024）认为女性向游戏的拟社会互动推动着女性从“被凝视”走向“凝视”，体现了女性独立意识、主导倾向的强化，满足了女性自我实现的心理需要。韩运荣和王杏予（2020）认为在当前市场流行的女性向游戏中，其常见类型可以分为四大类：恋爱、装扮、宫斗、养成。邹静晨（2019）将女性向游戏特点进行整理归纳后，总结出以下特点：操作便捷，视觉效果精致，剧情丰富。王青青（2019）聚焦于市面上的热门换装手游《奇迹暖暖》，从女性消费需求视角剖析了当前女性向换装手游面临的同质化严重及高消费门槛等问题。缪绅光（2023）基于技术接受理论（TAM 模型），以乙女游戏为例，得出感知产品质量、感知服务质量、感知有用性、感知易用性对于消费意愿呈正向影响。苗雨萌（2023）借助网络田野观察和深度访谈的方式，指出中国当前的女性向游戏市场供给通过游戏理念的呈现、情感互动的属性、线上社区的建设来为消费者提供补偿。谢雨忻（2018）将女性向游戏的发展历程划分为三个阶段：2014 年至 2015 年女性向手游尚处于初探阶段，女性向特征并不鲜明；第二阶段为 2015 年至 2016 年，出现了首款以女性用户为核心、面向大众的主流手游；第三阶段自 2016 年至今，女性向手游市场逐步成熟，涌现出众多热门女性向游戏。汪嘉琳（2024）以女性向游戏《代号鸢》为案例，指出目前中国女性向游戏发展还需摒弃传统男性为主导的游戏设计思维。

在游戏体验方面，魏华等人（2014）的研究认为，网络游戏体验与游戏成瘾程度和玩家粘性存在显著正向关联。李云夏（2017）的研究指出，顾客体验的多个维度，诸如便利性、情绪感受、购物应用使用等方面的体验，对顾客粘性产生着不同程度的影响。李自得（2023）对免费玩家与付费玩家在游戏体验中的体验做了分析，他认为免费玩家的游戏动机主要是放松休闲，免费内容和通过时间投入获得的游戏道具便能满足他们的游玩需求，这导致他们对付费商品的消费欲望低。而付费玩家具有高社交动机，往往表现出一种攀比心理和优越感，通过与他人的比较来体现自己的优势，并通过游戏内的消费来达到这个目标。谭磊（2024）融合 SOR（刺激-有机体-反应）理论框架与社会交换理论，提出顾客在感官享受、及情感体验等方面所获得较高体验，能够加强顾客粘性。贺建平和黄秋皓（2023）在游戏消费动机与游戏“肝”度的研究结果中指出，游戏沉浸体验是引起玩家长时间对游戏热忱的重要因素，玩家愿意通过消费来支持游戏的设计与创意，形成一种价值共鸣与共同成长的关系，这对游戏开发者去了解玩家的消费行为、制定游戏策略具有重要的参考意义和启发价值。郭国庆等（2012）运用定量研究手段，

数据分析结果显示,玩家的体验价值,包括审美体验、愉悦感、自我效能感等,都对用户的游戏忠诚度产生积极作用。孔令顺和彭婷婷(2024)关于游戏、科幻与元宇宙的研究中阐述游戏在新兴技术下未来发展的可能性,游戏作为人们与时俱进的娱乐方式,在时代科技的支撑下逐渐完成从简单娱乐到深度娱乐的审美转向。刘婷婷(2018)研究表明,女性手机游戏玩家的游戏体验对其行为忠诚和态度忠诚具有正向影响。Paterson 和 Spreng 通过研究证实,用户满意度对用户感知价值与用户忠诚度有着极大的影响。

在忠诚度方面,王雨(2020)研究表明用户忠诚度的提升伴随着对平台情感偏好的增强,进而增加了其进行重复购买及向他人推荐的可能性。Muslu 和 Aygun(2020)认为当某些玩家长期使用某款游戏时,即便出现了更有竞争优势的游戏可以选择,这些玩家也因为长时间的习惯,依然会持续在该款游戏里使用与消费。魏松科(2006)提出,游戏供应商的产品质量、服务水平、玩家等级及经验会不同程度地作用于玩家的心理转换成本与关系转换成本,进而通过这些转换成本因素正向促进玩家的游戏忠诚度。研究发现免费增值游戏可以显著地提高游戏忠诚度,因为经济成本的投入变向增加了游戏的吸引力。Balakrishnan 和 Griffiths(2018)考察手机游戏玩家粘性 & 在线手机游戏内用户的忠诚度之间的关系。结果表明:在线手机游戏忠诚度增加了游戏用户购买在线手机游戏内购应用的意向。

在玩家粘性方面,许昊宁(2022)以《英雄联盟手游》为案例,根据扎根理论,归纳总结出了影响游戏用户粘性的六个因素:情感体验、情绪变化、产品属性、社会因素、结果反馈和宣传因素。刘艳彬和袁平(2010)对网站粘性进行研究,结果表明访问频次、访问时长以及访问深度均与购买量呈现出明显的正相关联系。王曼等人(2021)就利用期望确认理论和心流体验理论,分析了视频网站用户粘性的影响因子,发现用户满意度、主观规范、心流体验能显著提高用户粘性。李聆嘉(2018)针对手机游戏玩家的黏性展开了研究,她从玩家在特定时期内参与手游的频率、单次游戏时长以及所涉及的手游种类等多个方面,对手机游戏玩家的用户黏性进行了量化分析。张初兵等人(2017)发现用户体验和用户满意不仅会直接影响而且还会通过用户粘性间接影响购买意向。党伊玮(2020)等人基于抗拒理论的基础上,在研究了第五代移动通信网络浪潮下,感知侵扰和自由威胁对消费者粘性的影响,得出沉浸体验会正向提高用户粘性。

在购买意愿方面,刘洋和杨学成(2010)将技术接受模型引入网络游戏消费行为影响因素,研究结论表明,消费体验与产品属性对消费者的游戏感知易用性与有用性具有正向影响。朱伟民等(2021)以女性消费者为研究对象,研究结果表明女性消费者对客观型网络口碑、图片型网络口碑以及负面网络口碑均具有较强的感知有用性,网络口碑的感知有用性显著影响其购买意愿。胡保玲和云乐鑫(2009)通过量化分析,揭示了顾客信任与购买倾向之间的正相关关系

综上所述,尽管当前已有一些研究开始关注女性向游戏行业,但相较于其他主流游戏类型而言,相关研究仍然相对较少。因此,对女性向换装游戏消费者进行调研显得尤为必要。通过深入研究女性玩家的消费行为、付费动机及购买意愿,可以为女性向游戏行业提供更加精准的市场定位和产品策略,推动行业的健康发展。

研究方法

本论文在研究方法上主要采用了文献研究法和问卷调查法。通过系统地搜集和梳理相关领域的文献资料，对前人研究成果进行了深入的分析与总结，为论文提供了坚实的理论基础。为了获取第一手数据，设计并发放了问卷，对目标群体进行了广泛的调查，收集了他们对于研究主题的看法和意见，以此作为实证分析的重要依据。这两种方法的结合使用，确保了论文研究的全面性和准确性。

在本研究中，我们明确界定了自变量、因变量和中介变量，以确保研究模型的清晰性和科学性。自变量：本研究的自变量是游戏体验，其定义为玩家在游戏参与及互动中所产生的感受与评价。基于《以闪亮之名》为换装类游戏，因此我们采用美观性、可玩性以及实惠性 j_i 进行测量，并参考 Schmitt 于 1999 年提出把消费体验划分为感官体验、情感体验、思考体验以及行动体验作为理论依据。因变量：本研究的因变量是购买意愿，其定义为指个体在特定情境下采取购买行为的概率。本文购买意愿指的换装游戏购买意愿为用户对游戏服务及产品的持续消费意愿与持续使用行为。测量方式参考马金帅（2021）开发的游戏购买意愿量表指标内容。中介变量：1、忠诚度为本文的中介变量，测量方式参考了刘婷婷（2018）开发的游戏玩家忠诚度量表指标内容，基于行为导向理论与情感态度导向理论，从玩家的消费行为与情感倾向两方面进行测量。具体采用的指标包括玩家持续使用游戏的倾向、向他人推荐游戏的意愿，以及在游戏衍生品上的消费意愿等，以此来评估本研究中的游戏玩家忠诚度。2、玩家粘性为本文的中介变量，在众多定义中都有三个关键点被多次提及，即：用户的访问时间、频率。因此本项研究中，笔者借鉴社会学领域对粘性概念的界定，采纳了用户登录游戏频率、游戏时长以及游戏内消费状况这三项指标，用以评估《以闪亮之名》这款手游所展现出的用户黏着度。

依托于对消费者购买意愿影响因素的相关研究，本文将游戏体验、玩家粘性和玩家忠诚度作为女性向换装游戏消费者的购买意愿影响因素的三个主要研究维度。其中游戏体验属性包含美观性、可玩性、实惠性、三个维度。

因此，本文提出以下假设：

- H1：游戏体验对玩家粘性有正向影响；
 - H1a：美观性对女性向换装游戏玩家粘性有正向影响。
 - H1b：可玩性对女性向换装游戏玩家粘性有正向影响。
 - H1c：实惠性对女性向换装游戏玩家粘性有正向影响。
- H2：游戏体验对玩家忠诚度有正向影响；
 - H2a：美观性对女性向换装游戏玩家忠诚度有正向影响。
 - H2b：可玩性对女性向换装游戏玩家忠诚度有正向影响。
 - H2c：实惠性对女性向换装游戏玩家忠诚度有正向影响。
- H3：玩家粘性对购买意愿有正向影响；
- H4：玩家忠诚度对购买意愿有正向影响；
- H5：玩家粘性作为中介变量
- H6：玩家忠诚度作为中介变量

为了获得《以闪亮之名》游戏玩家的相关数据，本文运用问卷调查法，利用“问卷星”在微博超话进行调查。共发放问卷 363 份，通过筛选问题您是否玩过《以闪亮之名》这款游戏且游戏时长为一周以上以及查看提交答卷统计表中的性别为男选项筛选无效问卷 19 份，回收有效问卷 344 份，问卷有效率为 94.76%。

1. 问卷的设计的信度和效度

本文问卷量表的第二部分中可玩性测量与购买意愿测量参考马金帅（2021）开发的游戏可玩性量表指标内容，忠诚度测量参考了刘婷婷（2018）开发的游戏玩家忠诚度量表指标内容；玩家粘性测量参考了 Balakrishnan 和 Griffiths（2018）开发的玩家粘性量表指标内容；美观性测量为自编问卷。问卷分为两大部分，共有 28 道题。采用李克特五级量表进行调查统计，问卷涵盖游戏玩家的基本信息、游戏体验、玩家忠诚度、玩家粘性以及购买意愿。

其中玩家基本信息包括性别、年龄、学历、游戏频率、消费金额。量表部分包括玩家对游戏美观度、可玩性、实惠性的满意程度，玩家对游戏忠诚度、粘性以及购买意愿的自我测量。

问卷信度：

本文采用 spss 软件进行分析，对问卷的量表部分进行检测，得到 Cronbach's Alpha=0.924，意味着量表的内部一致性非常高，因此该问卷的测量结果具有较高的稳定性和一致性，符合学术研究的标准。

表 1：问卷信度

克隆巴赫系数	项数	样本数
0.924	28	344

来源：spss 软件输出结果

问卷效度：

将问卷所收集的数据导入 SPSS 软件进行分析后，得出总量表的 KMO 值为 0.915，这一数值表明进行因子分析是合适的。

表 2：问卷效度

KMO 检验与巴特利特球形检验		
KMO 值		.915
巴特利特球形检验	近似卡方	4873.007
	自由度	378
	显著性	0.001

来源：spss 软件输出结果



2. 样本基本情况描述

年龄：未成年玩家所占的比例相对较低，仅有 27 人，占比 7.8%。而 18 至 25 岁这一年龄段的消费者占比最高，达到了 277 人，占比 80.5%。这一区间的主体人群主要由大学生及初入职场的年轻人构成，她们相较于其他年龄段拥有更多的闲暇时间，因此成为游戏主要的目标用户群体。此外，25 岁至 30 岁及以上的玩家占比达到 11.6%，尽管这一比例相对较低，但该年龄段的玩家普遍拥有稳定的经济来源，具有较高的游戏付费潜力，因此对于游戏而言同样具有重要地位。

受教育程度：调研数据显示，拥有初中及以下学历的玩家有 9 人，占比仅达 2.6%，高中、中专学历的玩家人数为 33 人，占比达 9.6%。专科学历玩家数有 77 人，占比则为 22.4%。而本科学历的玩家构成了主体人数在 209 人，占比高达 60.8%，硕士及以上学历的玩家为 16 人，占比 4.7%。这些数据表明，游戏玩家的教育程度普遍较高并且大多为本科学历。

游戏频率：几乎每天都会上线的玩家人数有 297 人，占比较高达到 86%，这反映了此款游戏具有较高的用户粘性已经活跃度。

消费金额：消费金额在 0-100 的玩家有 46 人，占比达 13.4%。101-500 元的人数有 66 人，占比为 19.3%。花费在 501 至 2000 元区间的玩家数量最多有 120 人，占比达到 34.9%。紧随其后的是消费 4000 元以上的玩家群体，其占比为 32.6%。这说明《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的玩家群体具有较高的消费能力。

表 3: 调查样本分布情况

类别		频数	占比 (%)
是否玩过	是	344	100
性别	女	344	100
年龄	18 岁以下	27	7.8
	18-25 岁	277	80.5
	25-30 岁	32	9.3
	30 岁以上	8	2.3
受教育程度	初中及以下	9	2.6
	高中、中专	33	9.6
	大专	77	22.4
	本科	209	60.8
	硕士及以上	16	4.7
游戏频率	几乎每天都会玩	297	86.3
	每周都会玩	31	9.0
	偶尔玩	12	3.5
	已经不玩了	4	1.2



类别		频数	占比 (%)
消费金额	.0-100	46	13.4
	101-500	66	19.2
	501-2000	120	34.9
	4000 以上	112	32.6

来源：调查问卷整理结果

研究结果

1. 游戏体验

1.1 美观性

根据下表数据分析，在“美观性”中，有 85.8%的玩家群体对“我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内的服装建模精致美观”表示很满意。74.7%的玩家群体对“我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内的服装时尚具有设计感”表示很满意。而在“我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内的服装符合我的审美需求”选项中仅有 68.0%的玩家表示很满意。70.9%的玩家群体对“我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内服装内容风格多样化不单一”表示很满意。这说明大部分玩家对于《以闪亮之名》的美观性方面大多持满意态度。

表 4: 美观性分析结果

序号	题目	很不满意	不满意	一般	满意	很满意
1	我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内的服装建模精致美观	0	0	2	47	295
2	我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内的服装时尚具有设计感	0	1	8	78	257
3	我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内的服装符合我的审美需求	0	0	13	97	244
4	我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏内服装内容风格多样化不单一	1	1	20	78	244

来源：调查问卷整理结果

1.2 可玩性

在“可玩性”中，有 76.7%的玩家群体对“我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏服装内容是不断更新的”表示很满意。在“我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏入门指引攻略做得好”和“我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏活动形式多种多样”中表达很满意的玩家群体并不多，分别为 47.7%和 48.0。有 75.6%的玩家群体对“我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏内服装搭配十分有趣”表示很满意。



有 67.4%的玩家群体对“我觉得《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的可玩性达到了我的预期”表示很满意。72.4%的玩家群体对“我觉得《以闪亮之名》这款游戏操作便捷”表示很满意。68.3%的玩家群体对“我从新手到完全熟悉这款游戏并没有花费过多时间”表示很满意。从数据上看，《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的入门攻略和活动形式并没有让大部分玩家感到很满意。

表 5: 可玩性分析结果

序号	题目	很不满意	不满意	一般	满意	很满意
1	我认为《以闪亮之名》游戏服装内容是不断更新的	0	1	5	74	264
2	我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏入门指引攻略做得好	2	5	58	115	164
3	我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏活动形式多种多样	1	5	58	115	165
4	我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏内服装搭配十分有趣	0	0	4	80	160
5	我觉得《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的可玩性达到了我的预期	0	2	15	95	232
6	我觉得《以闪亮之名》这款游戏操作便捷	1	3	11	80	249
7	我从新手到完全熟悉这款游戏并没有花费过多时间	0	3	22	84	235

来源: 调查问卷整理结果

1.3 实惠性

在“实惠性”中, 有 50.2%的玩家群体对“我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏收费价格与它的功能是相符合的”表示很满意。而“我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏收费比较合理”与“我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏消费体验良好”方面分别有 41.6%和 43.9%的玩家表示很满意。综合来看《以闪亮之名》在消费体验这一环节上的满意度没有达到预期。

表 6: 实惠性分析结果

序号	题目	很不满意	不满意	一般	满意	很满意
1	我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏收费价格与它的功能是相符合的(如月卡等)	3	3	32	127	179
2	我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏收费比较合理	4	11	58	128	143
3	我认为《以闪亮之名》这款游戏消费体验良好	8	11	71	106	148

来源: 调查问卷整理结果



2. 玩家忠诚度

在“玩家忠诚度”中，有 71.8%的玩家群体对“只要该游戏一直更新，我就会一直玩下去”表示很满意。69.5%的玩家群体对“我愿意向别人推荐《以闪亮之名》这款游戏”表示很满意。在“相较于其他换装游戏，我更愿意选择《以闪亮之名》这款游戏”选项中有 79.9%的玩家表示很满意。64.5%的玩家群体对“我会在社交 app 上分享《以闪亮之名》相关内容”表示很满意。在“假如《以闪亮之名》这款游戏出现部分缺陷，我也能够原谅”这个问题上表达同意的玩家仅有 36.0%在“玩家忠诚度”中，有 59.0%的玩家群体对“我觉得自己是《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的忠实玩家”表示很满意。64.0%的玩家群体对“当我想充值时，会优先选择《以闪亮之名》这款游戏”表示很满意。综上所述，玩家对游戏缺陷的容忍度较低，一旦游戏出现部分缺陷玩家可能会出现退游的情况。

表 7: 忠诚度分析结果

序号	题目	很不满意	不满意	一般	满意	很满意
1	只要该游戏一直更新，我就会一直玩下去	0	0	14	83	247
2	我愿意向别人推荐《以闪亮之名》这款游戏	0	0	17	88	239
3	相较于其他换装游戏，我更愿意选择《以闪亮之名》这款游戏	0	1	7	61	275
4	我会在社交 app 上分享《以闪亮之名》相关内容（如小红书、微博等）	0	2	39	81	222
5	假如《以闪亮之名》这款游戏出现部分缺陷，我也能够原谅	2	9	64	145	124
6	我觉得自己是《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的忠实玩家	1	3	19	118	203
7	当我想充值时，会优先选择《以闪亮之名》这款游戏	0	5	27	92	220

来源：调查问卷整理结果

3. 玩家粘性

在“玩家粘性”中，有 55.4%的玩家群体对“我认为我对《以闪亮之名》这款游戏上瘾了”表示很满意。51.7%的玩家群体对“我花很多空闲时间玩《以闪亮之名》这款游戏。在“我觉得《以闪亮之名》这款游戏让我觉得身心愉悦和放松”选项中有 58.7%的玩家表示很满意。

表 8: 粘性分析结果

序号	题目	很不满意	不满意	一般	满意	很满意
1	我认为我对《以闪亮之名》这款游戏上瘾了	0	0	37	113	194
2	我花很多空闲时间玩《以闪亮之名》这款游戏	1	7	49	109	178
3	我觉得《以闪亮之名》这款游戏让我觉得身心愉悦和放松	0	0	23	119	202

来源: 调查问卷整理结果

4. 购买意愿

在“购买意愿”中,有 60.5%的玩家群体对“我愿意主动购买游戏内的商品道具”表示很满意。34.3%的玩家群体对“我会向别人推荐游戏内的商品道具”表示很满意。在“如果有很多人都在购买某一款产品,我很可能会购买”选项中有 35.2%的玩家表示很满意。66.3%的玩家群体对“我未来很可能会还会购买《以闪亮之名》这款游戏内的产品”表示很满意。从中可以看出《以闪亮之名》的游戏玩家在游戏消费方面偏理智性,并不会因为他人购买从而跟风消费。

表 9: 购买意愿分析结果

序号	题目	很不满意	不满意	一般	满意	很满意
1	我愿意主动购买游戏内的商品道具 (如月卡、背景礼包等)	2	2	31	101	208
2	我会向别人推荐游戏内的商品道具	7	17	109	93	118
3	如果有很多人都在购买某一款产品, 我很可能会购买	6	9	92	116	121
4	我未来很可能会还会购买《以闪亮之名》这款游戏内的产品	1	0	18	97	228

来源: 调查问卷整理结果

相关分析

从下表可知,利用相关分析去研究美观度维度和可玩性维度,实惠性维度,游戏体验满意度,忠诚度维度,粘性维度,消费意愿维度共 6 项之间的相关关系,使用 Pearson 相关系数去表示相关关系的强弱情况。具体分析可知:

美观度维度与可玩性维度,实惠性维度,游戏体验,忠诚度维度,粘性维度,和消费意愿维度之间均呈现出显著性,相关系数值分别是 0.296, 0.394, 0.482, 0.483, 0.527, 0.564, 并且相关系数值均大于 0, 意味着美观度维度与可玩性维度,实惠性维度,游戏体验,忠诚度维度,粘性维度和消费意愿维度之间有着正相关关系。

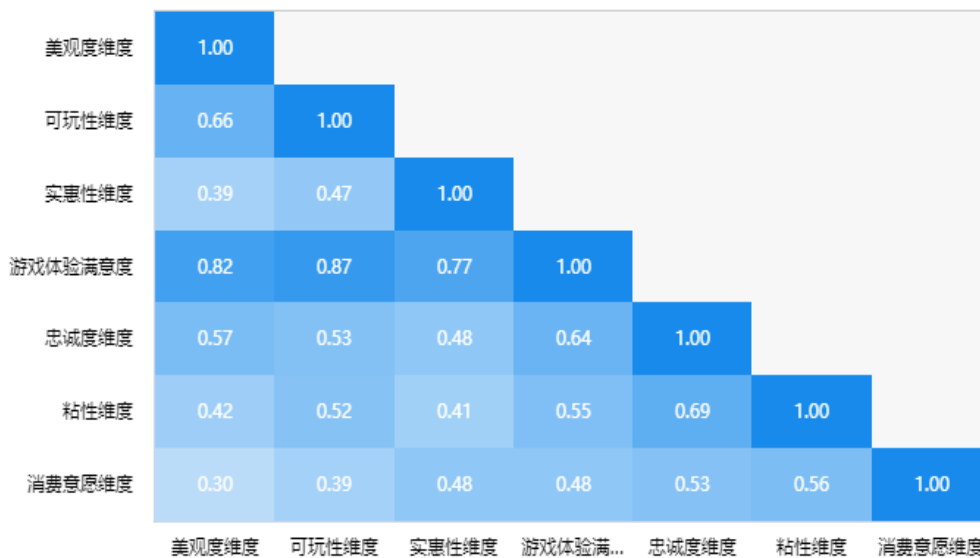


图 1: 相关性分析可视化图

线性回归分析

1. 游戏体验对玩家粘性回归分析

以游戏体验为自变量，粘性维度作为因变量，根据下表数据，所得模型公式表述为：
粘性维度 = 2.628 + 0.182 × 游戏体验满意度。此模型的 R 方值达到 0.302，表明游戏体验能够阐释粘性维度 30.2% 的变异原因。对模型实施 F 检验后，结果显示模型通过了检验（F=147.803，p=0.000<0.05），证明了游戏体验满意度对粘性维度存在明确的影响关系。进一步细化分析，游戏体验的回归系数数值达到 0.182（t=12.157，p=0.000<0.01），这充分说明游戏体验一定会对粘性维度产生影响

表 10: 游戏体验对玩家粘性回归分析

维度	B	标准误差	Beta	T	P
(常数)	2.628	0.882		2.980	0.003**
游戏体验	0.182	0.015	0.549	12.157	0.000**
R ²			0.302		
调整 R ²			0.300		
F			F (1,342)=147.803,p=0.000		
D-W 值			2.083		

来源: spss 回归分析结果

2. 游戏体验对玩家忠诚度回归分析

以忠诚度维度为因变量，游戏体验为自变量进行线性回归分析。模型结果显示，回归方程为：忠诚度维度 = $9.979 + 0.371 \times \text{游戏体验}$ 。模型的 R^2 值为 0.413，表明游戏体验能够解释忠诚度维度 41.3% 的变异。通过 F 检验，模型显著 ($F = 240.822$, $p = 0.000 < 0.05$)，说明游戏体验对忠诚度维度具有显著影响。进一步分析显示，游戏体验的回归系数为 0.371 ($t = 15.518$, $p = 0.000 < 0.01$)，表明其对忠诚度维度有显著的正向影响。

表 11: 游戏体验对玩家忠诚度回归分析

维度	B	标准误差	Beta	T	P
(常数)	9.979	1.410	-	7.078	0.000**
游戏体验	0.371	0.024	0.643	15.518	0.000**
R^2			0.413		
调整 R^2			0.411		
F			$F(1,342)=240.822, p=0.000$		
D-W 值			2.057		

来源: spss 回归分析结果

3. 玩家粘性对购买意愿回归分析

通过构建预测模型，将粘性设定为自变量，消费意愿作为被因变量进行实证分析。研究结果显示，所得回归方程可表示为：消费意愿 = $6.318 + 0.798 \times \text{粘性}$ ，模型拟合优度 $R^2 = 0.319$ ，表明粘性这一变量能够解释消费意愿 31.9% 的变异程度。方差分析结果显示，模型整体显著性检验的 F 值为 159.922 ($p < 0.001$)，达到统计显著水平，证实回归模型具有统计学意义。回归系数的 t 检验结果表明，粘性的非标准化系数为 0.798 ($t = 12.646$, $p < 0.001$)，说明该变量对消费意愿存在显著的正向预测作用。

表 12: 玩家粘性对购买意愿回归分析

维度	B	标准误差	Beta	T	P
(常数)	6.318	0.847	-	7.458	0.000**
粘性维度	0.798	0.063	0.564	12.646	0.000**
R^2			0.319		
调整 R^2			0.317		
F			$F(1,342)=159.922, p=0.000$		
D-W 值			1.933		

4. 玩家忠诚度对购买意愿回归分析

将忠诚度维度作为自变量，而将消费意愿维度作为因变量进行线性回归分析，从上表可以看出，模型公式为：消费意愿维度=3.356 + 0.427*忠诚度维度，模型 R 方值为 0.278，意味着忠诚度维度可以解释消费意愿维度的 27.8%变化原因。对模型进行 F 检验时发现模型通过 F 检验(F=131.720, p=0.000<0.05)，也即说明忠诚度维度一定会对消费意愿维度产生影响关系，最终具体分析可知：忠诚度维度的回归系数值为 0.427(t=11.477, p=0.000<0.01)，意味着忠诚度维度会对消费意愿维度产生显著的正向影响关系。

表 13: 玩家忠诚度对购买意愿回归分析

维度	B	标准误差	Beta	T	P
(常数)	3.356	1.189	-	2.823	0.005**
忠诚度维度	0.427	0.037	0.527	11.477	0.000**
R ²			0.278		
调整 R ²			0.276		
F		F (1,342)=131.720,p=0.000			
D-W 值			1.964		

来源: spss 回归分析结果

中介作用分析

在中介效应模型的检验方法上，温忠麟提出的中介效应模型是一种用于分析自变量对因变量间接影响的统计模型。当自变量 X 通过中介变量 M 影响因变量 Y 时，这种间接影响被称为中介效应。

本文在模型回归分析中，对系数进行分析中介效应分析共涉及 4 个模型,分别如下：消费意愿维度=3.674+0.226*游戏体验，粘性维度=2.628+0.182*游戏体验，忠诚度维度=9.979+0.371*游戏体验，消费意愿维度=1.016+0.086*游戏体验+0.489*粘性维度+0.137*忠诚度维度。

所有 p 值均小于 0.05，表明各变量在统计上均具有显著性，进一步支持了模型的有效性和可靠性。

表 14: 中介作用分析

系数 ^a						
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性
		B	标准错误	Beta		
1	(常量)	3.674	1.307	-	2.812	0.005
	游戏体验	0.226	0.022	0.483	10.192	0.000
a. 因变量: 消费意愿						

系数 ^a						
模型		未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	显著性
		B	标准错误	Beta		
2	(常量)	2.628	0.882	-	2.980	0.003
	游戏体验	0.182	0.015	0.549	12.157	0.000
a. 因变量：玩家粘性						
3	(常量)	9.979	1.410	-	7.078	0.000
	游戏体验	0.371	0.024	0.643	15.518	0.000
因变量：玩家忠诚度						
4	(常量)	1.016	1.270	-	0.800	0.424
	玩家粘性	0.489	0.086	0.346	5.713	0.000
	玩家忠诚度	0.137	0.054	0.170	2.565	0.011
a. 因变量：消费意愿						

来源：spss 相关分析结果

表 15: 粘性维度中介作用分析

游戏体验满意度=>粘性维度=>消费意愿维度							
a	b	a*b	a*b	a*b	c'	效应占比	检验结论
		中介效应值	(Boot SE)	(95% BootCI)	直接效应		
0.182**	0.489**	0.089	0.040	0.114 ~ 0.269	0.086**	39.406%	部分中介

来源：spss 相关分析结果

表 16: 忠诚度维度中介作用分析

游戏体验满意度=>忠诚度维度=>消费意愿维度							
a	b	a*b	a*b	a*b	c'	效应占比	检验结论
		中介效应值	(Boot SE)	(95% BootCI)	直接效应		
0.371**	0.137*	0.051	0.046	0.020 ~ 0.198	0.086**	22.583%	部分中介

来源：调 spss 相关分析结果

通过 Bootstrap 检验模型得出，粘性维度 a*b 的(95% BootCI)值为 0.114 ~ 0.269，数字 0 不在置信区间值内，a*b 与 c'均为正号，因此玩家粘性有部分中介作用，效应占比为 39.406%。忠诚度维度 a*b 的(95% BootCI)值为 0.020 ~ 0.198，数字 0 不在置信区间值内，a*b 与 c'均为正号，因此玩家忠诚度有部分中介作用。效应占比为 22.583%，表明中介效应在总效应占比为 22.583%

讨论

通过研究我们发现游戏的美观性、可玩性以及实惠性均对玩家的粘性以及忠诚度产生正向影响。女性玩家对“美观性”的重视可能与社会文化中女性审美需求的强化有关；而“实惠性”满意度较低则可能反映女性消费者对价格敏感性与价值理性的权衡。此外，玩家对游戏缺陷的低容忍度表明，换装游戏需在质量稳定性与更新速度间取得平衡，否则易引发用户流失。

尽管本研究取得了一定的成果，但仍然存在一些局限性：

1. 研究对象集中于 18-25 岁年轻女性，且学历以本科为主，可能无法全面反映不同年龄层或教育背景玩家的消费心理。

2. 依赖网络问卷可能导致样本自选择偏差，活跃玩家更倾向于参与调研

基于以上不足，未来研究可以从以下几个方面进行改进：1、扩展样本范围，未来研究可以在多个平台收集玩家数据，以增强研究的样本多样性，并结合访谈或，深入挖掘玩家对“美观性”的视觉焦点与情感反应机制。2、采用纵向追踪设计通过长期跟踪玩家行为数据，分析游戏更新、社交互动等动态因素对消费意愿的波动影响，以提高研究的稳健性。3、跨文化比较对比中日韩等不同文化背景下女性玩家的审美偏好与付费动机差异。

总结

本研究基于问卷调查得到的数据进行分析，主要结论如下：

玩家对于游戏美观性的满意度较高，有 74.75%的玩家在美观性选项中全部题项选择答案为很满意。在可玩性维度中，有 65.15%的玩家在可玩性性选项中全部题项选择答案为很满意。在实惠性维度中，有 44.9%的玩家在可玩性性选项中全部题项选择答案为很满意。总体而言，《以闪亮之名》这款游戏的玩家对于游戏内产品的美观性普遍认可度较高，但是对于游戏内产品的定价合理性并不满意，这说明《以闪亮之名》在游戏商品付费模式设计相关有所欠缺。因此游戏企业需要优化付费模式以及增加游戏可玩性。

创新点：尽管女性游戏市场规模在不断扩大，用户群体也日益多元化，但相较于整个游戏行业而言，针对女性向游戏的专门研究仍然显得较为稀缺。大多研究往往更侧重于女性向乙女恋爱类游戏类型，而对于换装类别游戏这一领域的深入探讨则相对较少。因此，对《以闪亮之名》等女性向换装游戏消费者进行调研显得尤为必要。通过深入研究女性玩家的消费行为、付费动机及购买意愿，可以为女性向游戏行业提供更加精准的市场定位和产品策略，推动行业的健康发展。

不足之处：本研究选取《以闪亮之名》游戏的玩家作为调研对象，采用网络问卷的发放方式来削弱地域及时间因素带来的干扰。然而，由于网络问卷的回收对象主要以年轻群体为主，因此，本研究的结果可能更倾向于揭示年轻女性群体在换装游戏消费方面的意向及其影响因素。

建议

根据以上总结，笔者提出以下建议：

一是换装游戏开发商可以通过增强游戏内服装设计的美观性来吸引女性用户群体，开发商在提升游戏视觉质量的过程中，应确保游戏画风与女性审美相契合，精心打造符合女性玩家审美的服饰。二是在新手引导机制的规划环节中，游戏开发者务必要为女性新手玩家提供细致入微的操作指引，帮助女性玩家以最快的速度熟悉游戏流程，确保女性玩家在游戏中获得良好体验。三是设计游戏商品过程中，团队需要全面考量透明度、合理性及消费连贯性，减轻频繁限时促销带来的购买压力，并结合定期折扣、捆绑销售策略，引导玩家在做出消费选择。四是将年轻女性消费偏好特征作为重要的市场切入点。

参考文献

- 马金帅. (2021). 女性电子竞技消费者购买意愿的影响因素研究[硕士学位论文]. 西南财经大学.
- 王青青. (2019). 女性向换装手游特征及个案分析. *新媒体研究*, 5(20), 73-75.
- 王雨. (2020). 用户粘性对在线购买的影响研究[硕士学位论文]. 山东科技大学.
- 王曼, 卢明欣, 石进, & 杨海杰. (2021). 基于 ECT 理论和 FLOW 理论的视频网站用户粘性影响因素研究——以哔哩哔哩为例. *情报工程*, 7(1), 80-92.
- 孔令顺, & 彭婷婷. (2024). 游戏、科幻与元宇宙：命运共同体的影像建构. *上海大学学报(社会科学版)*, 41(1), 105-117.
- 朱伟民, 王丽丽, 王玉玘, & 陈苗苗. (2021). 网络口碑对女性消费者感知有用性及购买意愿的影响研究. *法制与经济*, 30(6), 89-95.
- 刘洋, & 杨学成. (2010). 中国网络游戏玩家的消费行为及其影响因素分析. *中国社会科学院研究生院学报*, (3), 84-89.
- 刘艳彬, & 袁平. (2010). 网站粘性与购买量关系的实证研究——基于消费者手机上网数据的研究. *软科学*, 24(1), 131-144.
- 刘婷婷. (2018). 女性手机网络游戏玩家忠诚度研究[硕士学位论文]. 广东外语外贸大学.
- 许昊宁. (2022). 基于扎根理论的手机游戏消费者粘性和消费的影响因素研究[硕士学位论文]. 北京外国语大学.
- 李云夏. (2017). 移动购物环境下顾客体验对顾客粘性的影响研究[硕士学位论文]. 南京财经大学.
- 李自得. (2023). 深度游玩零付费：网络游戏玩家零消费行为与身份认同建构研究[硕士学位论文]. 中国传媒大学.
- 李聆嘉. (2018). 手机游戏玩家粘性的影响因素研究[硕士学位论文]. 上海交通大学.
- 邹静晨. (2019). 游戏镜像与身份认同：女性向游戏中的女性玩家研究[硕士学位论文]. 郑州大学.
- 汪嘉琳. (2024). 使用与满足理论下女性向游戏玩家的动机与行为研究[硕士学位论文]. 首都体育学院.
- 张初兵, 李义娜, 吴波, & 李东进. (2017). 旅游 App 用户粘性与购买意向:互动性视角. *旅游学刊*, 32(6), 109-118.

- 苗雨萌. (2023). 女性向游戏玩家补偿性消费行为研究[硕士论文]. 中国传媒大学.
- 胡保玲, & 云乐鑫. (2009). 网络顾客购买意愿影响因素实证研究——顾客信任的中介作用. *消费经济*, 25(4), 35-39.
- 贺建平, & 黄秋皓. (2023). 国产手游玩家: 游戏“肝”度、粉丝热忱与氪金意愿的统合. *未来传播*, 30(5), 59-137.
- 党伊玮, 石贵成, & 张鸿敏. (2020). 沉浸体验与广告耐性: 如何提高内容网站浏览者的粘性? *现代财经(天津财经大学学报)*, 40(4), 82-93.
- 郭国庆, 牛海鹏, 胡晶晶, & 孙乃娟. (2012). 消费体验、体验价值和顾客忠诚的关系研究——以大中型休闲类网络游戏为例. *武汉科技大学学报(社会科学版)*, 14(1), 81-87.
- 韩运荣, & 王杏予. (2020). 女性向游戏的溯源、类型及模式解析. *现代传播(中国传媒大学学报)*, 42(6), 141-146.
- 谢雨忻. (2018). 对中国女性向手机游戏发展历程中女性用户群体的解读. *视听*, (5), 151-152.
- 谭磊. (2024). 移动购物平台顾客体验对顾客粘性的影响研究[硕士论文]. 贵州大学.
- 缪绅光. (2023). 女性向游戏消费意愿影响因素研究[硕士论文]. 南京艺术学院.
- 燕道成, 王卓青, & 施雨晴. (2024). 吸引、联结、展演: 女性向游戏角色与玩家之间的拟社会互动. *长沙大学学报*, 38(6), 61-68.
- 魏华, 周宗奎, 牛更枫, & 何灿. (2014). 网络游戏定制、角色依恋和忠诚度的关系研究. *心理科学*, 37(2), 420-24.
- 魏松科. (2006). 基于转换成本的网络游戏顾客忠诚度研究[硕士论文]. 浙江大学.
- Balakrishnan, J., & Griffiths, M. D. (2018). Loyalty towards online games, gaming addiction, and purchase intention towards online mobile in-game features. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 87, 238-246.
- Muslu, G. K., & Aygun, O. (2020). An analysis of computer game addiction in primary school children and its affecting factors. *Journal of Addictions Nursing*, 31(1), 30-38.

应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生创业能力的影响路径分析——创业意愿的中介效应（浦江学院案例研究）

PATHWAY ANALYSIS OF INNOVATION AND ENTREPRENEURSHIP EDUCATION ON STUDENTS' ENTREPRENEURIAL CAPABILITIES IN APPLICATION-ORIENTED UNIVERSITIES: THE MEDIATING ROLE OF ENTREPRENEURIAL INTENTION — EVIDENCE FROM PUJIANG UNIVERSITY

陆威^{1*}, 吴胜艳², 石璐³

Wei Lu^{1*}, Shengyan Wu², and Lu Shi³

^{1,2} 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

² 贵州医科大学, ³ 南京工业大学浦江学院

^{1,2} International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

² Guizhou Medical University, China

³ Nanjing Tech University Pujiang Institute, China

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 820694963@qq.com

摘要

在中国经济转型背景下,创新创业教育作为推动就业与创新发展的战略举措,对应用型本科院校人才培养提出新要求。本研究以浦江学院 379 名大学生为样本,基于计划行为理论,探讨应用型本科院校创新创业教育对大学生创业能力的影响,重点解析创业意愿的中介路径。通过文献分析明确变量关系并提出假设,采用问卷调查法收集数据,并利用 SPSS 进行描述性分析、信效度分析、相关分析、回归分析及 Bootstrap 中介效应检验。研究结果显示:1、双创教育显著正向影响创业意愿与创业能力(标准化系数分别为 0.772 和 0.686, $p<0.001$);2、创业意愿在双创教育与创业能力间起部分中介作用(中介效应占比 58.44%),表明双创教育既直接提升能力,亦通过激发意愿间接促进能力发展。3、人口统计学差异显著:出生地为城市的学生创业能力更强($p<0.001$);大四学生能力显著高于低年级学生($p<0.05$);担任学生干部者能力更优($p<0.001$);经济学专业学生沟通能力突出($p<0.05$)。得出的数据和结论将为应用型本科院校双创教育的课程设置、创业师资、创业培训、创业实践以及校园创新创业氛围的营造提供具有操作性的理论指导建议,从而促进应用型本科院校创新创业教育教学理念与人才培养模式的变革。

关键词: 双创教育 创业能力 创业意愿 中介效应 应用型本科



Abstract

Under the background of China's economic transformation, innovation and entrepreneurship education as a strategic initiative to promote employment and innovative development puts forward new requirements for talent cultivation in applied undergraduate colleges. This study, based on a sample of 379 students from Pujiang College and guided by the Theory of Planned Behavior, explores the impact of innovation and entrepreneurship education in applied undergraduate colleges on students' entrepreneurial abilities, with a focus on the mediating role of entrepreneurial intention. Through literature analysis, variable relationships were clarified and hypotheses proposed. Data were collected via questionnaires and analyzed using SPSS for descriptive statistics, reliability/validity tests, correlation analysis, regression analysis, and Bootstrap mediation effect testing. Key findings include: 1. Innovation and entrepreneurship education significantly and positively influences entrepreneurial intention and entrepreneurial ability (standardized coefficients: 0.772 and 0.686, respectively; $p < 0.001$); 2. Entrepreneurial intention partially mediates the relationship between innovation and entrepreneurship education and entrepreneurial ability (mediation effect accounts for 58.44%), indicating that such education enhances ability both directly and indirectly by stimulating intention; 3. Significant demographic differences: urban students exhibit stronger entrepreneurial abilities ($p < 0.001$); seniors outperform lower-grade students ($p < 0.05$); student cadres demonstrate superior abilities ($p < 0.001$); economics majors excel in communication skills ($p < 0.05$). The findings provide actionable theoretical guidance for optimizing curriculum design, faculty development, training programs, practical activities, and campus innovation ecosystems in applied undergraduate colleges. This study promotes the transformation of educational philosophies and talent cultivation models in innovation and entrepreneurship education.

Keywords: Innovation and Entrepreneurship Education, Entrepreneurial Ability, Entrepreneurial Intention, Mediating Effect, Applied Undergraduate College

引言

研究背景

当前大环境中，创新创业教育被赋予了重要的战略地位，成为推动经济发展、促进就业和激发社会创新活力的关键途径。自 2015 年中国共产党、国务院提出“大众创业、万众创新”的新政策以来，这一政策已成为国家基于转型发展需要和国内创新潜力提出的重大战略。通过教育与实践的结合，培养出能够适应社会发展需求的创新型人才，同时解决大学生就业问题，促进社会经济的全面发展。2025 届高校毕业生规模预计将达到 1222 万人，同比增加 43 万人，再创历史新高。这一规模的增加意味着就业市场竞争将更加激烈。而今年中国高校毕业生就业率仅为 55.5%，较 2023 年下降 2.1 个百分点。这表明就业形势依然较为严峻。但是智联招聘发布

的《2024 大学生就业力调研报告》中指出，自由职业的毕业生比例有所上升，从去年的 18.9% 增长到今年的 19.1%，这表明越来越多的毕业生选择非传统就业路径，其中可能包括创业。全球创业观察（GEM）《2022 年中国创业报告》进一步揭示，在中国，创业能够产生 1:6 的就业乘数效应。这意味着，每当有一个创业机会出现，就能带动六个就业机会。因此，大学生创业对于缓解当前中国紧张的就业状况具有积极的影响。

国际比较视角下，美国劳工统计局（U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics, 2021）数据显示，美国大学生自主创业比例达到 30% 以上。而中国青年创业就业基金会《2023 年中国大学生创业调查报告》显示，有 96.1% 的大学生都曾有过创业的想法和意愿，但只有 14% 的大学生已经创业或正在准备创业。这表明中国大学生的创业意愿较高，但实际创业率相对较低。中国大学生的创业意愿虽然较高，但实际创业率相对较低，这一现象的内核原因复杂多样。本研究旨在深入探讨应用型本科院校双创教育如何通过影响大学生的创业意愿进而提升其创业能力，这对于理解和优化双创教育政策，以及促进大学生创业具有重要的理论和实践意义。

研究目的

本研究聚焦应用型本科院校创新创业教育对大学生创业能力的作用机制，旨在解决以下核心问题：1、理论机制验证：以计划行为理论为框架，构建“双创教育—创业意愿—创业能力”路径模型，实证检验创业意愿在双创教育与创业能力间的中介效应，揭示教育干预对能力提升的内在逻辑；2、实践问题诊断：以浦江学院为典型案例，量化分析双创教育实施效果，识别课程设置、师资结构、实践平台等关键环节的短板，破解“高创业意愿、低转化率”的现实困境；3、差异化对策提出：基于实证结果，从政策协同（如校企资源整合）、教育优化（如分层课程设计）、生态构建（如风险补偿机制）三方面，提出适配应用型本科院校的双创教育改进方案，为同类院校提供可复制路径。通过上述研究，期望达成双重目标：1、理论层面：拓展创新创业教育理论的应用边界，丰富“意愿—能力”转化机制的研究范式；2、实践层面：为政府优化创业支持政策、高校完善双创教育体系、学生提升创业成功率提供数据驱动的决策依据。

文献综述

1. 理论基础—计划行为理论

计划行为理论源于 Fishbein 提出的多属性态度理论，该理论认为行为态度决定行为意向，预期的行为结果及结果评估又决定行为态度。Fishbein 和 Ajzen 在此基础上，提出了理性行为理论，理性行为理论认为行为意向是决定行为的直接因素，它受行为态度和主观规范的影响，这是计划行为理论的前身。后 Ajzen（1985）增加了知觉行为控制变量，提出了计划行为理论，进一步明确了一点，即只有在行为是受意愿支配的情况下，当个体能够自由选择是否采取某种行为时，行为意向才能转化为行为。计划行为理论的基本假设是，行为意图是由态度、主观规范和感知行为控制共同决定的，而行为意图又是实际行为的直接预测因素。如果个体对于某个行为持有积极的态度，感受到社会的支持和期望，并且认为自己有能力执行该行为，那

么他们形成行为意图的可能性更大，进而更有可能实际执行该行为。

在本研究中，双创教育通过以下路径作用于 TPB 三要素，进而影响创业意愿与能力：
1、态度重塑：相应的课程内容帮助学生认知创业价值，形成“创业可创造社会价值”的正面态度。成功校友分享强化学生对创业结果的积极预期。2、主观规范强化：校企合作项目传递产业界对创业的认可，增强学生感知到的社会支持。校园创业竞赛营造“鼓励创新”的群体氛围，提升同伴认同压力。3、感知行为控制提升：实践平台通过技能训练降低学生对创业难度的感知。政策宣讲增强学生对资源可及性的信心。本项研究聚焦于大学生创业行为发生前的个人意愿，即他们对创业活动的心理准备和倾向。若大学生决定踏上创业之路，强烈的创业意愿是不可或缺的。基于计划行为理论中影响行为意图的关键因素，本研究旨在探讨应用型本科院校提供的双创教育及创业环境如何塑造大学生的创业意愿，并据此提出建议，以促进大学生形成创业意愿。因此，计划行为理论为本研究提供了实用的理论指导。

2. 文献综述

2.1 大学生双创教育与创业能力关系的文献综述

大量研究者通过他们的研究证实，大学生接受的创新创业教育能够增强其创业能力。邹建良（2015）指出，大学生创新创业教育对于推动经济和社会的发展、实现中华民族伟大复兴具有重要的意义。通过教育创新和实践活动，增强学生的自主创业意识和能力，从而为社会培养具有创新精神和创业能力的专业人才。刘华超（2017）通过比较国外尤其是美国和韩国的创新创业教育特点，提出从完善课堂教学体系、实践体系、优化师资队伍和提高人才培养质量等方面进行改革，以期提高大学生的创新创业能力和创业成功率。陈晶晶和李萌（2022）提出，为了有效提升大学生的创新创业能力，从学校层面需要开发创新创业课程体系，加强师资队伍建设。Ghina（2014）从个人特质的角度认为，创新创业能力是与生俱来的，遗传基因的影响很大。这些研究表明，大学生的创新创业教育对其创业能力的发展具有重要影响。

综上所述，本研究将提出以下假设：

- H1：应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生创业能力具有积极影响；
- H2：应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生学习能力具有积极影响；
- H3：应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生沟通能力具有积极影响；
- H4：应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生创新能力具有积极影响；
- H5：应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生领导能力具有积极影响。

2.2 大学生双创教育与创业意愿关系的文献综述

在已有的相关文献中，可以得出大学生创新创业教育对意愿意向有积极作用。国内外关于大学生创业意愿的研究源于 Ajzen（1985）提出的计划行为理论发展思想。吴昊和马万里（2020）的研究基于社会认知理论，构建了大学生创业意愿影响因素的概念模型，验证了个人期望、绩效期望、创业态度、政府支持、学校支持、创业能力和创业自我效能等因素对大学生创业意愿的显著正向影响。孙榕蔚等人（2022）的研究，从个人、学校和家庭三个维度识别了大学生创业意愿的影响因素。研究发现，性别、专业、周围人的创业经历，以及高校为促进大学生创新创业提供的课程指导、建立的实践基地、开设的创新创业学院都对大学生的创

业意愿起着显著正向影响。姜文文（2024）的研究通过经验性分析，深入验证了双创教育对激发创业意愿的积极效应。Fayolle 和 Liñán（2014）的研究表明创业意愿作为创业行为的先决条件，对创业者的未来行为具有显著的驱使作用。

综上所述，本研究将提出以下假设：

H6：应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生创业意愿具有积极影响。

2.3 创业意愿与创业能力关系的文献综述

通过相关文献整理可以发现，创业意愿与创业能力间存在显著相关性。邹建芬（2011）在其研究中指出，大学生创业能力开发是建设创新创业型国家的关键。该研究通过问卷调查的方式，对南京工程学院、南京师范大学、江苏大学等 8 所高校的学生进行了关于创业认知、创业意愿、创业能力及对创业教育的看法等方面的调查。研究发现，创业意愿的提升是创业能力开发与培养的激励性因素。祝敏丹（2012）在其研究中对广东海洋大学本科在校生的创业意愿进行了调查分析，旨在探究大学生创业意愿的现状及其影响因素。研究结果显示，创业意愿与自评的创新能力、资源管理能力和市场管理能力呈极显著的正相关。庞艳桃等人（2015）在其研究中对湖北省大学生的创业能力现状进行了深入的调查分析。研究结果显示，创业意愿强烈的学生创业能力强，而充足的社会实践机会与专业技能培训对于增强学生的创业意识和能力最为重要。研究结果表明，在校大学生创业意愿与创业能力间存在显著相关关系。

综上所述，本研究将提出以下假设：

H7：大学生创业意愿对大学生创业能力具有积极影响。

2.4 创业意愿的中介作用的文献综述

宁德鹏（2020）实证分析了全国 102 所高校的 30887 名大学生的问卷调查数据，结果表明创业教育能够通过作用大学生的创业意愿影响个体的创业行为，即创业意愿具有中介作用。宁德鹏等人（2023）在其研究中探讨了创新创业教育对创业行为的影响机理，特别是创业能力和创业意愿作为中介变量的作用。研究指出，创业教育能够显著正向影响个体的创业意愿，并且创业意愿在创业教育对创业行为的影响机理中存在中介效应。Koellmer（2019）的研究中证实了创新自我效能感会通过创业意愿的增加，正向影响到创业行为，即创业意愿具有中介作用。研究发现高校创业教育对大学生创业意向有积极影响，对大学生创业能力也有积极影响，且大学生创业意向在高校创业教育与大学生创业能力之间起中介效应。

综上所述，本研究将提出以下假设：

H8：大学生创业意愿在双创教育和创业能力中起中介作用。

3. 理论模型

依托于已有的研究基础、理论基础比如源于 Fishbein（1963）提出的多属性态度理论而形成的计划行为理论和文献综述，本文专注于分析双创教育对大学生创业能力的作用机制。进一步地，本研究引入创业意愿作为一个中介变量，以构建理论模型。因此，本文将双创教育设为自变量，创业能力设为因变量，创业意愿设为中介变量，旨在探究应用型本科院校双创教育对大学生创业能力的影响。基于本文的理论模型，通过严谨的推理，本研究的理论模型如图 1 所示。

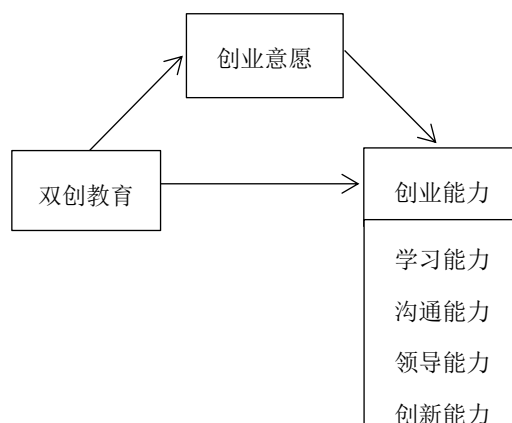


图 1 研究模型

研究方法

1. 样本选择

本研究旨在探讨应用型本科院校中的双创教育如何影响大学生的创业能力和创业意愿，并基于对创业意愿和创业能力的分析，识别应用型本科院校双创教育面临的挑战及其成因。研究的目的是提出有效对策，以推动应用型本科院校双创教育的进步和大学生在创业意愿与能力方面的培养。因此，本研究以浦江学院作为案例研究对象，主要基于以下两点典型性：

应用型本科院校的典型性：浦江学院定位为应用型本科院校，其人才培养目标聚焦于实践能力与职业素养，与国家“双创”政策强调的创新型、实践型人才培养高度契合。此类院校在课程设置有更注重产教融合与校企合作，能够为研究双创教育的实际效果提供真实场域。

(1) 学科结构的代表性：浦江学院以工学和管理学为优势学科，理工科学生占比较高，这一群体在创新创业活动中往往更关注技术转化与市场应用。此外，样本覆盖经济学、艺术学、管理学等多学科学生，能够反映不同专业背景下双创教育的差异化影响，增强研究的全面性。

(2) 研究采用方便抽样法，以浦江学院在校本科生为调查对象，最终回收有效问卷 379 份。样本覆盖大一至大四学生（占比 18.5%~33.5%），性别比例均衡（男 54.6%，女 45.4%），出生地涵盖城市（28%）、乡镇（25.1%）和农村（47%），且包含学生干部（53.8%）与非学生干部（46.2%）群体，具备一定的多样性和代表性。

2. 数据来源

数据通过问卷调查法收集，具体流程如下：

(1) 问卷设计与预调查：基于文献综述，整合梅红和宋晓平（2017）的《大学生创业问题调查问卷》、刘志（2013）的《大学生创业意向调查问卷》、程玮（2017）的《大学生创业能力结构模型》等成熟量表，形成初始问卷。通过预测试（发放 70 份问卷，有效回收率 93%）进行信效度检验，量表总体 Cronbach's α 系数为 0.814，KMO 值为 0.965，表明量表具有

良好信效度。

(2) 正式调查与质量控制：通过“问卷星”平台线上分发，结合线下偶遇抽样，共回收问卷 400 份。剔除填写时间过短（低于 2 分钟）、答案重复率超过 80% 的无效问卷后，保留 379 份有效数据。问卷内容分为三部分：人口统计学信息（性别、专业等）、双创教育量表（9 题）、创业意向量表（5 题）及创业能力量表（16 题），采用李克特五级评分法（1=“很不认同”，5=“非常认同”）。

3. 变量测量

3.1 自变量：双创教育

依据先前的文献综述、基础理论和实际需求，可以确定本研究中应用型本科院校的双创教育作为自变量。本研究参考了梅红和宋晓平（2017）编制的《大学生创业问题调查问卷》，对双创教育相关问题进行了梳理，并提炼出适用于本研究的创业教育量表，共计 9 个具体问题。

3.2 因变量：创业能力

在筛选创业能力的问卷题目时，本研究遵循了研究的初衷，并依据之前对创业能力相关文献的综述，确定了创业能力的维度划分。最终，本研究采纳了程玮（2017）和杨道建等（2014）量表，将大学生的创业能力分为学习能力、沟通能力、创新能力和领导能力四个方面进行探讨。最终形成了包含 16 个题目的量表。

3.3 中介变量：创业意愿

本研究中关于大学生创业意愿的测量工具，是基于刘志所编制的《大学生创业意向调查问卷》，并针对本次调查的具体情况进行了调整和整合，最终形成了包含 5 个题目的量表。

3.4 问卷设计

研究设计的调查问卷分为三个主要部分：

首先，介绍问卷的目的和用途，包括对隐私保护的承诺和对参与者的感谢，以强调问卷的重要性和保密性，确保受访学生能够认真且安心地填写。

其次，问卷的第二部分收集受访者的基本信息，如性别、专业和年级，用以反映受访学生在人口统计学特征上的差异。

最后，问卷的核心部分包含三个主要的量表：双创教育量表、大学生创业意愿量表和创业能力量表，每个量表包含不同数量的题目。这些量表是在综合前人研究的基础上，结合本研究的实际情况而制定的。

研究结果

1. 描述性统计分析

如下表 2 所示，从样本的性别特征分布来看，由于调查的浦江学院是理工类院校，所以存在一定性别差异，其中男生 207 人，占 54.6%，女生 173 人，占 45.4%。从出生地来看，



分为城市、乡镇和农村两类。农村的学生占比较高，其中城市学生 106 人（28%），乡镇学生 95 人（25.1%），农村学生 178 人（47%）。从年级结构来看，涉及的有大一、大二、大三、大四的部分大学生，考虑到大一学生刚开始接触创业知识和大三学生基本全面学习完创业知识，所以这两个年级收集的数据较多，所占的比重较重。大一 127 人（33.5%），大二 72 人（19%），大三 110 人（29%），大四 70 人（18.5%）。有学生干部经历的 204 人（53.8%），没有干部经历的 175 人（46.2%）。从专业类别来看，由于浦江学院是理工类院校，所以存在一定专业差异，所以工学类的收集的数据较多，所占比重较大。经济学 50 人（13.2%），工学 177 人（46.7%），艺术学 67 人（17.7%），管理学 85 人（22.4%）。可以看出，所选择的调查对象基本具有代表性。

表 2: 样本描述性统计分析表

变量	基本情况	人数	比例
性别	男	207	54.6%
	女	172	45.4%
出生地	城市	106	28.0%
	乡镇	95	25.1%
	农村	178	47.0%
年级	大一	127	33.5%
	大二	72	19.0%
	大三	110	29.0%
	大四	70	18.5%
是否有学生	是	204	53.8%
干部经历	否	175	46.2%
专业	经济学	50	13.2%
	工学	177	46.7%
	艺术学	67	17.7%
	管理学	85	22.4%

2. 量表检验

2.1 信度分析

信度反映了测量数据的可靠性，通常通过克朗巴哈系数（Cronbach's alpha）来衡量。若 Cronbach's alpha 超过 0.7，则认为量表可信度较好；0.7 到 0.8 之间为较好，超过 0.8 为极佳。若小于 0.7，则表明量表可信度低，需要修改。

表 3: 各量表的信度分析

变量	Cronbach's α	变量	Cronbach's α
双创教育	0.983	创业能力	0.990
创业意愿	0.986		
量表总体	0.986		

根据表 3 可知, 创新创业教育量表的 α 系数为 0.983; 创业能力量表的 α 系数为 0.990, 创业意愿量表的 α 系数为 0.986; 整体量表的 α 系数为 0.986。各个维度和总体量表的信度均大于 0.6, 说明本研究所采用的量表具有良好的信度, 可进行分析。

2.2 效度分析

因子分析前需进行效度测量, 包括计算 KMO 值和 Bartlett's 球形检验。KMO 值在 0.6-1 之间, 越接近 1 越适合因子分析, 低于 0.6 则变量相关性过高, 需调整题项。Bartlett's 球形检验以 P 值判断, $P < 0.05$ 时适合开展因子分析。

表 4: 各量表的 KMO 值和 Bartlett's 检验结果

		总量表	双创教育	创业意愿	创业能力
KMO 值		0.965	0.948	0.881	0.964
Barlett 球形检验	近似卡方	23697.132	5999.462	3782.238	12711.823
	df	595	36	10	120
	P 值	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000

从表 4 可以得出, 调查量表的整体 KMO 值为 $0.965 > 0.6$, 近似卡方为 23697.132, 自由度为 595, P 值为 $0.000 < 0.05$; 双创教育量表的 KMO 值为 $0.948 > 0.6$, 近似卡方为 5999.462, 自由度为 36, P 值为 $0.000 < 0.05$; 创业意愿量表的 KMO 值为 $0.881 > 0.6$, 近似卡方为 3782.238, 自由度为 10, P 值为 $0.000 < 0.05$; 创业能力量表的 KMO 值为 $0.964 > 0.6$, 近似卡方为 12711.823, 自由度为 120, P 值为 $0.000 < 0.05$, 因此本研究的问卷量表可以进行因子分析。

2.3 相关分析

相关分析用于评估变量之间相互关联的程度, 即一个变量的变动如何影响另一个变量。通常, 相关分析的结果通过皮尔逊系数 (Pearson) 来表示, 该系数数值越大, 意味着变量之间的相关性越强, 关系越显著。

表 5: 双创教育及各维度与创业意愿的相关分析

	双创教育	创业意愿	创业能力
双创教育	1		
创业意愿	0.772**	1	
创业能力	0.686**	0.739**	1

注: * $p < 0.05$, ** $p < 0.01$, *** $p < 0.001$ 。

根据表 5 分析可知：双创教育和创业意愿之间的相关系数值为 0.772，且 $p < 0.01$ ，且双创教育与创业意愿之间相关系数均为较大的正数且显著性水平较高，这表明双创教育与创业意愿之间具有较为显著的正相关关系。双创教育越好，创业意愿越强。创业能力与双创教育的 $p < 0.01$ ，呈现出显著性，相关系数值是 0.686，并且相关系数值为较大的正数，意味着创业能力与双创教育之间有着显著的正相关关系。创业能力与创业意愿的相关系数值是 0.739，且 $p < 0.01$ ，且创业能力与创业意愿之间相关系数均为较大的正数且显著性水平较高，表明创业能力与创业意愿之间存在正相关的关系。

2.4 回归分析及假设检验

(1) 双创教育对创业意愿的假设检验

表 6: 双创教育与创业意愿的回归分析

	未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	P	F	调整后 R 方
	B	标准误差	Bate				
双创	0.573	0.142		4.034	0.000		
教育	0.818	0.035	0.772	23.583	0.000	F=556.173***, p=0.000	0.595

因变量：创业意愿

注：* $p < 0.05$ ，** $p < 0.01$ ，*** $p < 0.001$ 。

根据表 6 的数据可知，将双创教育设为自变量，创业意愿设为因变量。结果显示，应用型本科院校的双创教育对创业意愿的标准化回归系数为 0.772，且 p 值小于 0.01，表明两者之间存在显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.595，意味着双创教育可以解释创业意愿的 59.5% 的变化原因。综合这些分析，我们可以得出结论，双创教育对大学生创业意愿的培养具有积极作用，从而验证了假设 H6 的有效性。

(2) 双创教育对创业能力、学习能力、沟通能力、领导能力、创新能力的假设检验

表 7: 双创教育与创业能力、学习能力、沟通能力、领导能力、创新能力的回归分析

因变量	自变量	未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	P	F	调整后 R 方
		B	标准误差	Bate				
创业能力	双创教育	1.559	0.135		11.533	0.000		
学习能力	双创教育	0.604	0.033	0.686	18.301	0.000	F=334.930***, p=0.000	0.469
沟通能力	双创教育	1.548	0.146		10.612	0.000		
领导能力	双创教育	0.603	0.036	0.657	16.930	0.000	F=286.633**, p=0.000	0.432

因变量	自变量	未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	P	F	调整后 R 方
		B	标准误差	Bate				
沟通	双创	1.707	0.142		12.036	0.000		
能力	教育	0.586	0.035	0.657	16.910	0.000	F=285.935***, p=0.000	0.430
创新	双创	1.497	0.143		10.501	0.000		
能力	教育	0.620	0.035	0.676	17.804	0.000	F=316.987***, p=0.000	0.455
领导	双创	1.486	0.152		9.780	0.000		
能力	教育	0.609	0.037	0.645	16.404	0.000	F=269.093***, p=0.000	0.415

注: * p<0.05, ** p<0.01, *** p<0.001。

根据表 7 的数据可知,将双创教育设为自变量,创业能力设为因变量。结果显示,应用型本科院校的双创教育对创业能力的标准化回归系数为 0.686,且 p 值小于 0.001,表明两者之间存在极其显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.469,意味着双创教育可以解释创业能力的 46.9%的变化原因。应用型本科院校的双创教育对学习能力的标准化回归系数为 0.657,且 p 值小于 0.001,表明两者之间存在极其显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.432,意味着双创教育可以解释学习能力的 43.2%的变化原因。应用型本科院校的双创教育对沟通能力的标准化回归系数为 0.657,且 p 值小于 0.001,表明两者之间存在极其显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.430,意味着双创教育可以解释沟通能力的 43.0%的变化原因。应用型本科院校的双创教育对创新能力的标准化回归系数为 0.676,且 p 值小于 0.001,表明两者之间存在极其显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.455,意味着双创教育可以解释创新能力的 45.5%的变化原因。应用型本科院校的双创教育对领导能力的标准化回归系数为 0.645,且 p 值小于 0.001,表明两者之间存在极其显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.415,意味着双创教育可以解释领导能力的 41.5%的变化原因。综合这些分析,我们可以得出结论,双创教育对大学生创业能力及其各维度(学习能力、沟通能力、领导能力、创新能力)的培养具有积极作用,从而验证了假设 H1、H2、H3、H4、H5 的有效性。

(3) 创业意愿对创业能力的假设检验

表 8: 创业意愿与创业能力的回归分析

	未标准化系数		标准化系数	t	P	F	调整后 R 方
	B	标准误差	Bate				
创业	1.610	0.114		14.069	0.000		
意愿	0.615	0.029	0.739	21.315	0.000	F=454.319***, p=0.000	0.545

因变量: 创业能力

注: * p<0.05, ** p<0.01, *** p<0.001。

根据表 8 的数据可知，将创业意愿设为自变量，创业能力设为因变量。结果显示，大学生创业意愿对创业能力的标准化回归系数为 0.739，且 p 值小于 0.001，表明两者之间存在极其显著的正相关关系。调整后的 R 方值为 0.545，意味着创业意愿可以解释创业能力的 54.5% 的变化原因。综合这些分析，我们可以得出结论，双创教育对大学生创业能力的培养具有积极作用，从而验证了假设 H7 的有效性。

(4) 创业意愿的中介效应检验

为揭示双创教育对创业能力的内在机制，本研究引入创业意愿作为中介变量，纳入结构方程模型，并通过 SPSS 宏程序 PROCESS 的 Model4 进行中介效应分析。采用 Hayes 的 Bootstrap 方法检验创业意愿的中介效应，路径系数详见图 2。

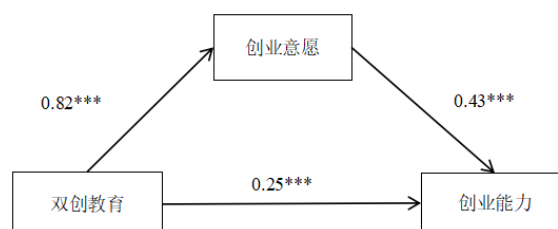


图 2: 双创教育、创业意愿和创业能力的路径系数图

注: * $p < 0.05$, ** $p < 0.01$, *** $p < 0.001$ 。

根据表 9 显示，应用型本科院校的双创教育对创业能力及创业意愿的中介效应的 Bootstrap95% 置信区间的上、下限均不包含 0，表明双创教育不仅能对创业能力起直接效应作用，而且能通过创业意愿这一变量对创业能力起中介效应作用，该直接效应（0.251）和中介效应（0.352）分别占总效应的 41.56% 和 58.44%。

双创教育通过系统化的课程和实践活动，直接传授创业所需的核心能力。学生通过学习和实践，掌握了解决实际问题的工具和方法，从而直接提升创业能力。双创教育通过展示创业成功案例、提供风险模拟训练等，帮助学生形成积极的创业态度。这种态度转变通过创业意愿的中介作用，促使学生更主动地参与创业实践，从而在实践中提升能力。校园创业文化、政策扶持和校友资源形成了一种“社会支持网络”，强化了学生对创业的社会认同感。当学生感知到外部支持时，其创业意愿增强，进而更愿意投入时间和精力提升自身能力。

综合这些分析，我们可以得出结论，学生创业意愿在双创教育和创业能力中起中介作用，且是部分中介作用，从而验证了假设 H8 的有效性。

表 9: 总效应、直接效应及中介效应分解表

	效应值	se	LLCI	ULCI	效应量
总效应	0.604	0.033	0.539	0.669	
直接效应	0.251	0.046	0.160	0.342	41.56%
中介效应	0.353	0.051	0.256	0.458	58.44%

讨论

创新点

本研究以浦江学院（一所应用型本科院校）的本科生为研究对象，通过问卷调查和统计分析方法，探讨了双创教育、创业意愿和创业能力之间的关系，从而为这一领域的实证研究增添了新的数据和见解。第二，本项研究着眼于应用型本科院校的双创教育，这是一个与研究型或综合性大学不同的特定领域。研究旨在探究这类院校在双创教育方面面临的挑战及其原因，并提出改进策略，为国内应用型本科院校双创教育的改进与进步提供理论支持。第三，尽管已有研究证实双创教育能直接正面影响创业能力和创业意愿，但关于双创教育通过创业意愿这一中介变量对创业能力产生正面影响的研究相对较为稀缺。本研究揭示了这种中介效应，成为其创新点之一。第四，在本研究中，对创业能力的维度进行了扩展和细化，这不仅丰富了双创教育和创业意愿的理论内涵，也为相关领域的研究提供了更深层次的理解。

局限性

研究对象仅聚焦浦江学院（理工类院校），样本中工学专业占比 46.7%，性别比例失衡（男生 54.6%），可能导致结论对其他类型院校（如文科或综合性大学）的适用性受限。采用一次性问卷调查，难以捕捉双创教育的长期影响及创业能力的动态变化，无法严格验证因果关系。依赖学生主观评价创业能力，可能存在社会期望偏差（如高估自身能力），建议未来结合客观指标（如创业项目成果）进行验证。

总结

本研究以浦江学院为例，探讨双创教育对大学生创业能力的影响及创业意愿的中介作用。综合分析现有文献，明确双创教育、创业能力和创业意愿之间的关系，构建理论框架与研究假设。参考成熟量表设计问卷，收集数据，并利用 SPSS 分析 379 份有效问卷。得出了如下总结：

(1) 双创教育显著正向影响大学生的创业能力。在数据分析中，运用相关分析和回归分析，可以得出双创教育对创业能力的标准化回归系数为 0.686 ($P < 0.001$)，证明了双创教育对大学生的创业能力是有极其显著影响的，且影响是正向的。

(2) 创业意愿在双创教育和创业能力之间起到部分中介的作用。我们通过运用 SPSS 宏程序 PROCESS 中的 Model4 进行了中介效应分析，得到双创教育对创业能力影响的回归系数为 0.25，且在 95% 置信水平显著，通过计算直接效应的两条回归系数 a 和 b，得出中介效应为 $a*b = 0.353$ ，且中介效应（在 95% 置信水平 BootLLCI—BootULCI 在 0.256—0.458 的范围）判断是不包括 0

的，所以可以判断创业意愿在双创教育和创业能力之间是存在部分中介效应的。

(3) 双创教育与创业意愿与创业能力之间的两两线性关系。通过进行相关性分析，我们观察到所有变量之间均呈现出显著的正相关性，相关系数均超过 0，并且在 1% 的显著性水平上。这不仅体现在自变量与因变量之间的直接相关，还包括自变量与中介变量，以及因变量与中介变量之间的正相关联系。这些正向的相关系数为后续的回归分析提供了坚实的基础。

建议

根据前文的实证检验结果，我们已经看到浦江学院的双创教育对提升大学生的创业能力具有显著的效果。基于此，本文将提出以下相应的对策和建议，以期提高大学生的创业能力。

(1) 构建“产教融合、分层递进”的课程体系，强化实践导向。依托浦江学院工学、管理学等优势学科，将双创教育与专业教育深度融合，开设“专业+创业”特色课程。减少纯理论课程比重，增设“企业真实项目案例解析”“商业模式设计”等实践型课程，强化学生的技术转化和商业运营能力。针对不同年级和创业意向的学生实施差异化培养。低年级以“通识型”创业认知课程为主，高年级开设“实战型”进阶课程，并为有创业意向的学生定制“项目孵化工作坊”，配备“一对一”创业导师。探索“创业学分银行”制度，将学生参与的学科竞赛、企业实训、创业项目等实践成果转化为学分，激励学生主动参与双创活动。

(2) 打造“双师双能”师资队伍，强化校企协同育人。优先引进具有企业高管或创业经历的教师，同时选派校内教师赴合作企业挂职锻炼，提升教师的产业敏感度和实战指导能力。建立“创业导师库”，聘请校友企业家担任兼职导师，形成“校内理论导师+行业实战导师”的双导师制。与南京经开区、江宁高新园等区域内企业合作开发“企业定制课程包”，将企业真实项目纳入课堂教学，通过“项目制学习”提升学生解决实际问题的能力。设立“双创教育贡献奖”，对指导学生获得省级以上创业竞赛奖项或成功孵化的教师给予绩效倾斜，激发教师参与双创教育的积极性。

(3) 深化“校—企—园”协同平台，打造区域创业生态圈。依托南京市“创新名城”政策优势，与江宁开发区、紫金山实验室等共建“浦江—园区创新创业联盟”，为学生提供低成本创业空间、技术支持和政策对接服务。重点对接智能制造、数字文创等南京优势产业，推动学生项目与产业链需求精准匹配。在长三角地区（如苏州工业园、杭州未来科技城）设立校外实践基地，通过“异地孵化”拓宽学生视野，对接更丰富的市场资源。激活浦江学院校友网络，设立“校友创业基金”，鼓励校友企业提供实习岗位、项目合作或天使投资，形成“校友带创业、创业促就业”的良性循环。

(4) 营造“全域浸润”创业文化，强化政策精准赋能。邀请南京本地知名企业家进校分享，通过“创业故事会”“失败案例复盘”等形式，破除学生对创业风险的畏惧心理，树立“敢创、会创、能创”的校园风尚。联合南京市人社局、科技局等政府部门，为浦江学院学生争取“青创贷”“场地租金减免”等区域性专项政策。校内设立“种子基金”，对通过评审的学生创业项目给予一定金额的启动资金支持，并配套法务、财务等一站式服务。开发“浦江双创云平台”，整合课程资源、政策解读、企业需求发布等功能，通过大数据分析为学生推送个性化创业资源，降低信息获取成本。



参考文献

- 宁德鹏, 何彤彤, 邓君雪, & 曾雪. (2023). 创新创业教育对创业行为的影响机理研究——以创业能力和创业意愿为中介的大样本实证考察. *华东师范大学学报 (教育科学版)*, (2), 93-105.
- 宁德鹏. (2020). 创业教育对创业行为的影响机理研究——基于百所高校的实证考察. *中国大学教学*, (5), 75-86.
- 刘华超. (2017). 大学生创新创业教育路径探析. *信阳师范学院学报 (哲学社会科学版)*, (2), 88-96.
- 刘志. (2013). *大学生创业意向的结构、影响因素及提升对策研究* [博士论文]. 东北师范大学.
- 孙榕蔚, 胡婕, & 邹宝玲. (2022). 大学生创业意愿研究——基于重庆高校的实证分析. *投资与创业*, (15), 38-40.
- 杨道建, 赵喜仓, 陈文娟, & 朱永跃. (2014). 大学生创业培养环境、创业品质和创业能力关系的实证研究. *科技管理研究*, (20), 129-136.
- 吴昊, & 马万里. (2020). 大学生创业意愿影响因素的实证研究——基于社会认知理论. *教育探索*, (2), 44-49.
- 邹建芬. (2011). 大学生创业能力开发与培养的路径探析. *高校教育管理*, (6), 91-95.
- 邹建良. (2015). 探索大学生创新创业教育途径. *中国高等教育*, (5), 56-58.
- 陈晶晶, & 李萌. (2022). 新时代大学生创新创业能力提升路径研究. *齐鲁师范学院学报*, (6), 46-52.
- 庞艳桃, 武海龙, & 姜俊艳. (2015). 湖北省大学生创业能力现状调查分析. *学校党建与思想教育*, (21), 72-74.
- 姜文文. (2024). 双创教育与大学生创业意愿关系研究. *佳木斯大学社会科学学报*, (5), 146-149.
- 祝敏丹. (2012). 大学生创业意愿调查研究——以广东海洋大学为例. *长江大学学报 (社会科学版)*, (4), 165-166.
- 梅红, & 宋晓平. (2017). *大学生创业教育调查报告*. 中国社会出版社.
- 程玮. (2017). 大学生创业能力结构模型的建构. *黑龙江高教研究*, (5), 133-136.
- Ajzen, I. (1985). From intentions to actions: A theory of planned behavior. In J. Kuhl, & J. Beckman (Eds.), *Action control: From cognition to behavior* (pp. 11-39). Springer.
- Fayolle, A., & Liñán, F. (2014). The future of research on entrepreneurial intentions. *Journal of Business Research*, 67(5), 663-666. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2013.11.024>
- Fishbein, M. (1963). An investigation of the relationships between beliefs about an object and the attitude toward that object. *Human Relations*, 16(3), 233-240. <https://doi.org/10.1177/001872676301600302>
- Ghina, A. (2014). Effectiveness of entrepreneurship education in higher education institutions. *Procedia - Social and Behavioral Sciences*, 115, 332-345. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.sbspro.2014.02.440>
- Koellmer, P. (2019). *The influence of Chinese and German University Students' innovative self-efficacy on entrepreneurial behavior* [Master's thesis]. Xiamen University. [in Chinese]
- U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics. (2021). *The employment situation-December 2020*. U.S. Department of Labor. https://www.bls.gov/news.release/archives/empst01_01082021.pdf

中国进口农产品可追溯体系消费者行为研究

CONSUMER BEHAVIOR IN CHINA'S IMPORTED AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTS TRACEABILITY SYSTEM

马莉^{1*}, 刘松柏²

Li Ma^{1*} and Songbai Liu²

¹ 泰国正大管理学院泰华国际学院

¹ 中国广西财经学院

² 中国北京师范大学

¹ International Chinese College, Panyapiwat Institute of Management, Thailand

¹ Guangxi University of Finance and Economy, China

² Beijing Normal University, China

*Corresponding Author, E-mail: 39162763@qq.com

摘要

本研究通过对中国北京、上海、广东、广西、云南、贵州的消费者发放线上问卷, 深入调查了中国消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系的认知、期望, 以及对可追溯进口农产品的支付意愿。结果表明: 中国消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系需求较高但认知度有待提高; 消费者普遍更担心追溯信息是否真实可追溯, 且能保证质量安全, 因此更相信由官方渠道提供的追溯信息; 大部分消费者对可追溯进口农产品额外成本有支付意愿, 但存在一定的区域差异。根据调研结论, 本研究为农产品进口企业提出了相关管理建议, 以期为企业和行业的健康发展提供指导和借鉴。

关键词: 进口农产品 可追溯体系 消费者行为

Abstract

This study conducted an in-depth investigation into Chinese consumers' awareness, expectations, and willingness to pay for traceable imported agricultural products by distributing online questionnaires to consumers in Beijing, Shanghai, Guangdong, Guangxi, Yunnan, and Guizhou. The results indicate that while Chinese consumers have a high demand for traceability systems for imported agricultural products, their awareness of such systems needs improvement. Consumers are generally more concerned about whether the traceability information is authentic and ensures quality and safety, and they tend to trust traceability information provided by official channels more. Most consumers are willing to pay an additional cost for traceable imported agricultural products, though there are regional differences. Based on the survey findings, this study provides relevant management recommendations for agricultural product import enterprises, aiming to offer guidance and reference for the healthy development of businesses and the industry.

Keywords: Imported Agricultural Products, Traceability System, Customer Behavior

引言

作为全球最大的农产品进口国，中国的进口规模持续扩大，消费者对农产品质量的要求也在不断提高。这一趋势不仅有助于满足中国国内市场的需求，同时在一定程度上缓解了农业资源的压力。然而，近年来，频发的农产品质量安全事件不仅对消费者的健康乃至生命安全构成威胁，也使相关企业面临利润损失和声誉受损的风险。王虹等（2021）研究指出，由于进口农产品在产地来源、境外流通及通关环节等方面与国内产品存在显著差异，其跨境流通的特点导致消费者对食品安全的担忧加剧，从而更依赖可追溯体系来降低风险。此外，进口农产品企业是否愿意实施可追溯体系以及追溯标准的高低，主要取决于成本和收益的权衡。因此，深入探讨中国消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系的认知程度、需求状况及支付意愿，对于推动该体系的建设和优化具有重要现实意义。

内容

中国可追溯体系发展现状

《欧盟通用食品法》最早对食品溯源进行了定义，即所有供人类消费的食品、动物及其饲料等，在生产、加工及储运各个环节均可被追踪。中国的食品溯源体系建设与国际发达国家保持同步，自 2002 年起，食品追溯体系的相关研究已逐步展开，并相继制定了一系列标准和指导规范。在肉类食品溯源方面，2004 年 4 月中国食品药品监管总局等八个部门将肉类行业确定为试点，并同时启动了追溯体系建设。2015 年 4 月修订的《中华人民共和国食品安全法》进一步明确，食品生产经营主体需借助信息技术收集和存储相关经营数据，以完善食品安全追溯体系。在进口食品的溯源管理上，2015 年 12 月中国国务院发布了《关于加快推进重要产品追溯体系建设的意见》，倡导率先在自由贸易试验区推动进口乳制品、葡萄酒等食品的追溯体系建设。随着全球供应链的持续拓展，进口食品成为疯牛病、非洲猪瘟及新冠病毒等跨境传播的高风险载体，给中国的公共卫生安全和农牧渔业发展带来了系统性的挑战（Lin et al., 2021）。为强化食品安全管理，中国依据《食品安全法》《进出境动植物检疫法》及《生物安全法》等法规，提出了更为严格的监管要求，从国家安全角度加强进口食品的溯源和安全管控。

自 2010 年起，中国在试点城市逐步推进肉菜流通追溯体系建设，到目前已完成五批试点。2016 年，中国国家农业部发布《关于加快推进农产品质量安全追溯体系建设的意见》，选定苹果、猪肉、生鲜乳品等农产品开展统一追溯试点。迄今，该体系已覆盖中国六十多个城市，吸引了约两万家企业及四十余万家商户参与，每日汇总的有效追溯数据达数千条。在试点地区，农产品的生产环节可追踪，加工与销售过程可查询，有效提升了质量安全监管水平。此外，为进一步强化食品流通管理，2020 年 11 月中国国家卫生健康委员会发布《关于进一步做好食品冷链物流追溯管理工作的通知》。随后，2021 年 1 月中国国家市场监督管理总局出台《关于进一步落实食用农产品批发市场食品安全查验要求的通知》。两份文件均聚焦进口冷链食品，旨在完善农产品物流追溯体系，通过信息化手段来实现“来源可溯、去向可查、风险可控”，确保进口农产品在国内市场的安全流通。

但由于不同国家在追溯码编制规则上的差异，相同的追溯信息在不同系统中可能呈现不同的数据格式和描述方式，这会导致跨境农产品溯源信息的采集过程中极易出现重复或无法互验证的问题，从而影响供应链信息的有效整合（Badia-Melis et al., 2015）。因此，如何实现各国追溯体系的有效对接是一个关键问题。在国际标准接轨方面，中国的物品编码体系已与 Ecode 标准兼容，以便促进国内外编码信息的对接和转换。为了解决不同国家编码标准和频段

不一致的问题，中国于 2013 年出台了《信息技术射频识别 800/900MHz 空中接口协议》国家标准。随着各国互认标准和技术规范的逐步完善，进口农产品的溯源管理将变得更加高效和便捷。目前，中国已采纳国际上广泛应用的 GS1 标准体系，使得不同编码规则下的追溯码能够识别并支持关联信息的读取，这大大提高了进口农产品溯源的效率，并推动了跨国溯源数据的互联互通。

可追溯进口农产品消费者行为调研

1、调研问卷设计

为了更全面地了解中国消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系的需求和态度，本研究设计并发放了一份消费者调查问卷。问卷共分为两个部分，第一部分主要调查消费者对可追溯体系的认知、期望，以及他们对可追溯进口农产品的支付意愿；第二部分则收集了消费者的基本统计信息，如性别、年龄和受教育程度等。

2、问卷发放及回收情况

笔者通过问卷星（<http://wjx.cn>）平台发布了正式调研问卷。为获取更具代表性的样本数据，问卷投放范围涵盖了中国经济较发达地区（北京、上海、广东）以及西部经济相对欠发达的省份（广西、云南、贵州）。此外，考虑到进口农产品的特殊性，为提高调查对象的匹配度，除了随机抽样外，还采用了滚雪球抽样方法。具体而言，受访者在完成问卷后被邀请推荐符合条件的其他消费者，或通过社交网络扩散问卷，以扩大调查覆盖面。同时，被调查者的社交影响力在一定程度上增强了问卷传播的针对性，并提升了填答者的积极性，从而优化了样本质量和调查的有效性。此外，通过 IP 地址监控手段避免了重复作答的情况。本次问卷调查历时 20 天，共回收 600 份答卷。由于问卷星平台要求填写者必须完成所有题目后才能提交，因此所有样本数据均完整无缺失值。为了确保数据质量，笔者对 600 份原始样本进行了清洗。首先，在问卷开头设置了筛选题“您是否购买过进口农产品？”，回答“否”的样本被视为无效问卷并删除。其次，结合调研经验，剔除了填写时间异常短（少于 120 秒）的问卷（问卷星提供填写时长统计）。此外，为进一步保证数据的真实性，采用人工甄别方式，从剩余问卷中删除了所有选项均无变化的无效样本。最终，经过严格筛选，共获得 555 份有效问卷用于实证分析，问卷有效回收率达到 92.5%。

3、样本分布描述性统计

从表 1 的数据可以看出，受访者的性别比例接近，女性稍微占优，约为 53%。在年龄分布上，41-55 岁年龄段的比例最高，占 44.5%，紧随其后的是 26-40 岁组，占 33.5%。25 岁以下和 56 岁以上的群体相对较少。关于学历层次，本科及以上学历的受访者占比最高，为 44%，其次是大专学历，占 33.3%。高中及以下和研究生及以上的受访者分别占 11.7% 和 11%。家庭成员方面，3 口之家最为常见，占比 51.9%，其次为 4 口之家，占比 21.1%。单人家庭和 5 口及以上家庭比例较低。关于家庭中是否有 6 岁以下儿童，含儿童的家庭占 56.8%，略高于没有儿童的家庭。职业上，企业职工占比最大，为 47.6%，其次为公务员和事业单位职员，分别占 11.4% 和 15.9%。自由职业者、离退休人员、无业人员和学生等职业类别占比较少。关于年收入，收入在 5-10 万元的群体占比最高，为 48.5%，其次是 10-15 万元，占 29.9%。收入 5 万元以下和 15 万元以上的群体分别占 15.7% 和 5.9%。

表 1: 样本基本特征统计表

变量	选项	频率	百分比
性别	男	261	47
	女	294	53
年龄	25 岁以下	65	11.7
	26-40 岁	186	33.5
	41-55 岁	247	44.5
	56 岁以上	57	10.3
	高中(中专,含)以下	65	11.7
学历	大专	185	33.3
	本科	244	44
	研究生及以上	61	11
家庭成员数量	1 个人	10	1.8
	2 个人	80	14.4
	3 个人	288	51.9
	4 个人	117	21.1
	5 个人及以上	60	10.8
家中是否有 6 岁以下的儿童	是	315	56.8
	否	240	43.2
职业	公务员	63	11.4
	企业职工	264	47.6
	事业单位职员	88	15.9
	自由职业者	63	11.4
	离退休人员	29	5.2
	无业	23	4.1
	学生	7	1.3
	其它	18	3.2
	5 万元及以下	87	15.7
年收入	5-10 万元之间	269	48.5
	10-15 万之间	166	29.9
	15 万元以上	33	5.9

调研结果分析

1、消费者对可追溯体系的潜在需求与认知

信息学研究认为，食品市场中存在的信息不对称是导致食品安全问题的根本原因之一（Henson & Northen, 2010）。当消费者意识到进口农产品可能存在安全隐患以及信息不透明等问题时，他们会更加关注农产品的特性、企业生产环节的管控以及政府的监管措施，以满足自身对食品质量安全的认知需求，并增强购买进口农产品的信心。调查数据显示，约 75.86% 的消费者对于进口农产品的质量安全问题持较高关注度（图 1）；接近 90% 的消费者重视进口农产品包装或标签上所提供的信息（图 2），表明消费者对安全信息的需求较为强烈。此外，近 80% 的受访者在购买进口农产品时，希望获取更加完整、准确的追溯信息作为参考（图 3）。根据消费者行为理论，消费者对食品安全信息的认知需求及获取动机将直接影响其对农产品可追溯体系的认可度，并进一步影响其购买可追溯食品的决策行为。

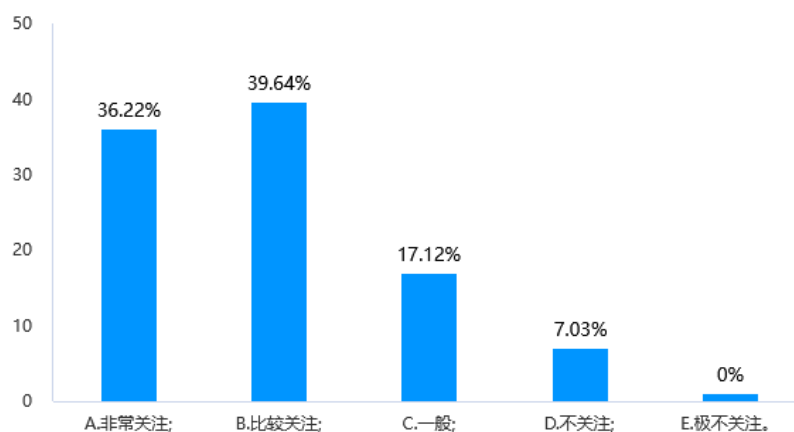


图 1: 消费者对进口农产品质量安全信息的需要

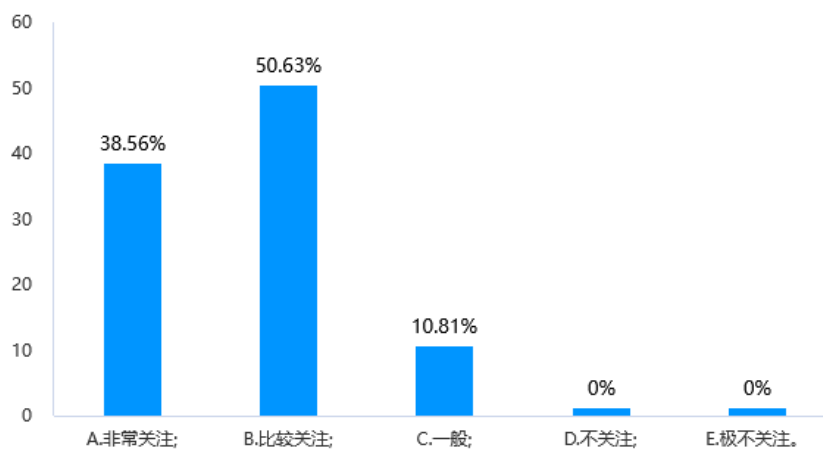


图 2: 消费者对进口农产品包装或标签信息的关注

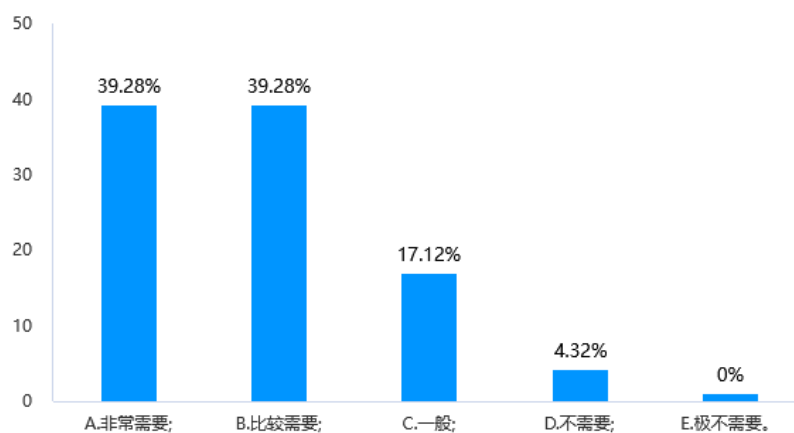


图 3: 消费者对进口农产品追溯信息的需要

由于进口农产品面临安全隐患和信息不对称等问题，消费者逐渐意识到缺乏有效的监控和信息传递机制，这促使了他们对可追溯体系的潜在需求。这种需求成为消费者采取行动的一个重要动因。为深入了解消费者对可追溯体系的需求，本文在问卷调查中提出了问题：“您是否认为企业有责任记录并以适当的方式提供进口农产品的全过程追溯信息？（包括种植、运输、仓储、通关、销售等环节）”。调查结果（图 4）表明，近 90%的消费者认为生产者应当记录并公开进口农产品的追溯信息，这一高度认可反映了消费者对可追溯体系需求的迫切性。

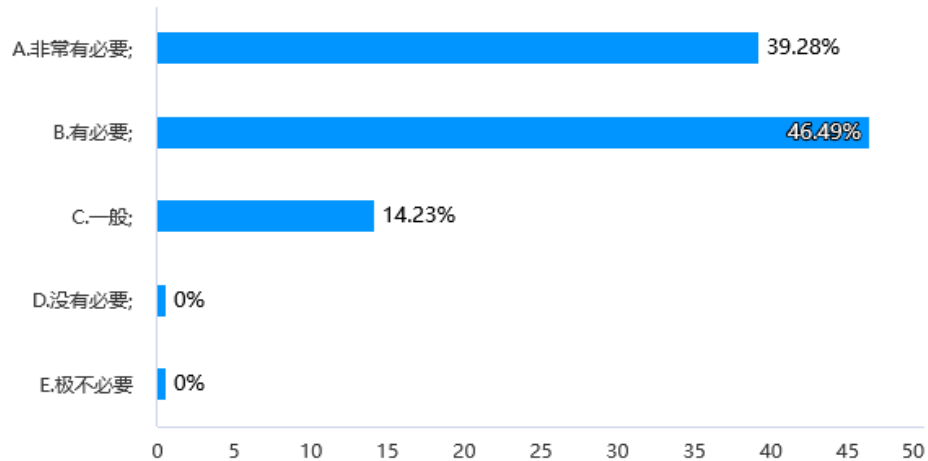


图 4: 消费者对企业记录并提供全过程追溯信息的态度

上述结果表明，消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系表现出较强的需求。当媒体报道或企业宣传相关信息时，消费者开始接触并逐步了解这一体系，这可能促使他们进一步采取行动，将潜在需求转化为实际需求。因此，认知可追溯体系不仅能够加强消费者需求的意识，还能推动其购买行为，进而影响后续的消费决策。从消费者的角度来看，追溯体系的核心价值在于提供进口农产品的详细溯源信息，并确保在发生食品安全风险时，能够迅速且精准地追踪到问题产品的来源，以便及时进行召回，从而保障食品安全（Aung & Chang, 2014; Bosona & Gebresenbet, 2013; Qian et al., 2020）。为此，本研究设置了“您是否听说过可追溯体系？”、“您是否知道可追溯体系记录并提供从农产品种植到销售的全过程信息？”等问题，以评估消费者对该体系的认知程度。若第一问题回答为“否”，即表示未曾听说过该体系，则后续问题会自动跳过。调查结果显示，只有约 60%的消费者表示了解进口农产品的可追溯体系（图 5），而其中了解其主要功能的消费者不足 60%（图 6、图 7）。这表明，消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系及其功能的认知普遍较为薄弱。

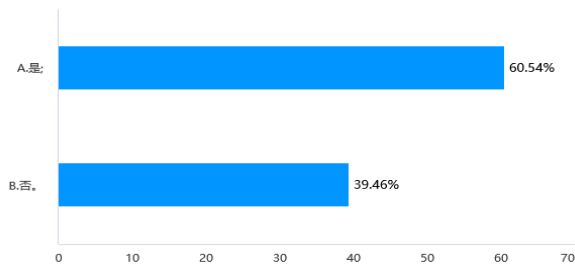


图 5: 消费者是否听说过可追溯体系

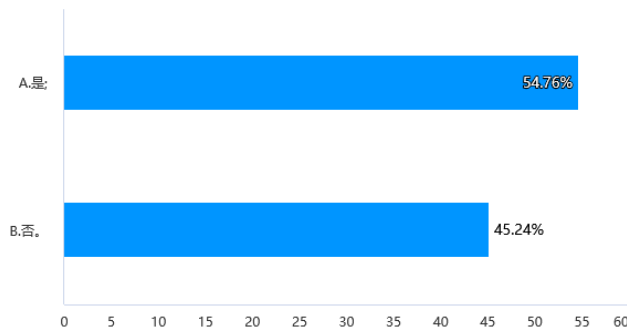


图 6: 消费者对可追溯体系的了解（记录全过程信息）

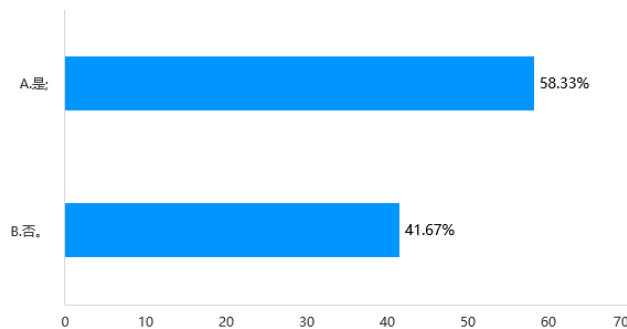


图 7: 消费者对可追溯体系的了解（可追踪不安全农产品来源）

2、消费者对可追溯体系的态度与期望

在获取并了解进口农产品可追溯体系相关信息的过程中，消费者会逐渐形成对该体系及可追溯农产品的认知和态度（Menozzi et al., 2015）。这种态度不仅影响其对企业及其产品的信任度（Lu et al., 2016; Zhang et al., 2020），还在很大程度上决定了购买决策和消费行为（Wang et al., 2020）。因此，研究消费者对可追溯体系的看法，分析其对可追溯农产品的评价标准，并深入挖掘消费者对该体系的核心诉求，有助于政府和企业优化可追溯体系建设，提供更加符合消费者期望的进口农产品，进一步提升市场认可度与消费信心。而消费者对可追溯体系实施效果的预期态度如图 8 所示，大部分预期有效，认为追溯体系能提高消费者对进口农产

品适量安全的信息，同时能更好的了解进口农产品。值得注意的是，本题中第 1、4 小题选中立的明显多于另外两题，而选极同意和同意的则明显少于另外两题，这表明消费者对于追溯系统是否确实能提高进口农产品的安全性，及是否能帮助消费者追究责任主体持不确定的态度，可能需看到实际效果。

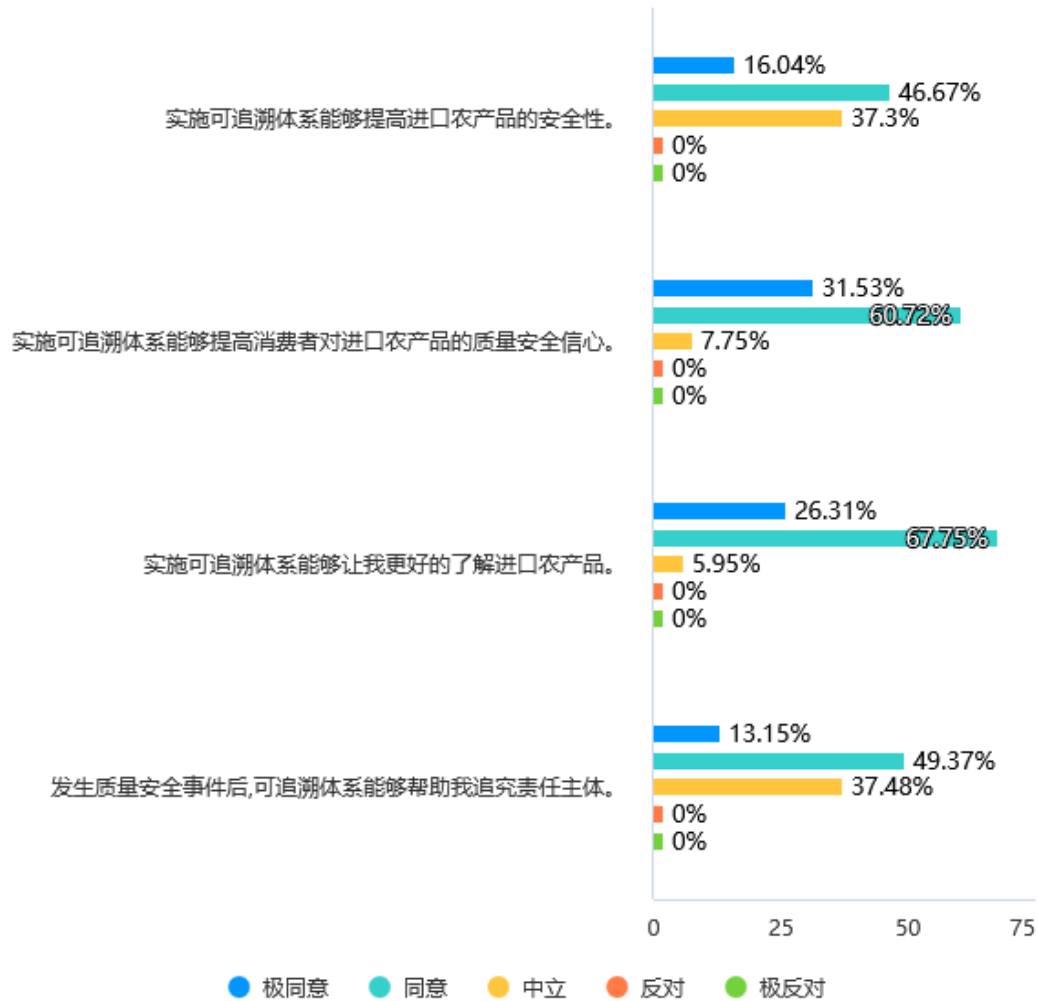


图 8: 消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系实施效果的预期态度

与普通农产品相比，可追溯进口农产品具有多个显著特征，如提供详细信息和保障食品安全等。在购买决策前，消费者通常会对这些特征进行评估。因此，本文选取了“信息是否便于查看”、“信息是否易于理解”和“能否确保质量安全”作为可追溯进口农产品的主要特征。此外，考虑到可追溯体系可能带来的外部效应，本研究还将“信息的真实性和可追溯性”作为一项重要特征进行分析。同时，由于价格对消费者购买进口农产品决策具有普遍的影响，价格因素也被纳入调查范围。在实际调查中，我们通过多项选择题询问消费者：“您在选购可追溯进口农产品时最关心哪些问题？”以了解他们对各特征的关注点。为了全面把握消费者需求，该问题为不定项选择题。调查结果（图 9）显示，78.56%的受访者最关注产品是否能确保质量安

全，64.14%关心信息是否真实可追溯，50.99%关注价格是否过高，39.28%关心信息是否便于查看，32.07%则在意信息是否易于理解。这表明，“质量安全保障”、“真实性可追溯性”以及“价格合理性”是消费者最为重视的特征。因此，在推动进口农产品可追溯体系建设时，企业和政府应重点关注这些核心问题，以提升体系的效能和消费者的信任度。

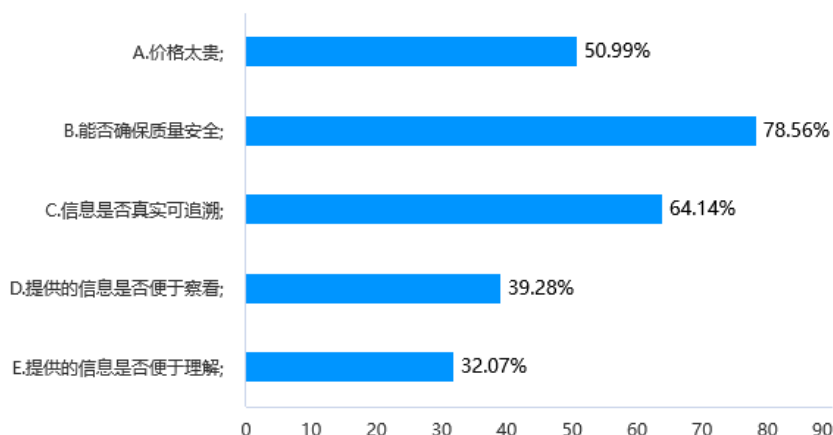


图 9: 消费者主要关注的可追溯进口农产品特征

为深入了解消费者对可追溯体系中信息提供方的信任度及期望，本研究在调查中设置了不定项选择题，以尽可能全面地涵盖消费者可能接受的追溯信息来源。调查结果（图 10）显示，在所有受访者中，81.98%倾向于信赖政府职能部门（如工商、质检、海关等），64.14%选择专业权威机构（如认证机构、科研机构等），32.07%认可种植户或企业，而行业组织和经销商的信任度相对较低，分别仅有 14.23%和 21.26%的受访者选择。这一结果表明，大多数消费者更愿意接受政府机构和专业权威机构提供的追溯信息，而对种植企业或经销商的信任度较低。其可能的原因在于，企业和经销商因商业利益驱动，可能存在信息造假或隐瞒风险，从而损害消费者权益。此外，调查还显示，行业组织的信任度同样较低，可能与中国进口农产品相关行业组织尚不成熟、未能充分发挥监管职能，以及消费者对其认知度较低有关。

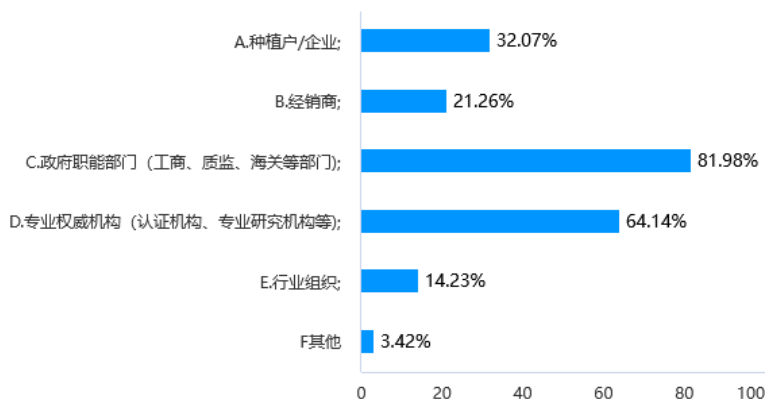


图 10: 消费者对可追溯信息提供方的期望

3、消费者对可追溯进口农产品的支付意愿与购后态度

与普通农产品相比，进口农产品的可追溯体系往往涉及较高的成本。如果这些成本大部分由消费者承担，可能会使一些消费者因负担过重而选择放弃购买，从而影响可追溯体系的实施。根据本文的调查结果（图 11），31.53%的受访者认为，可追溯体系的建设应由政府和企业共同投资，消费者仅需承担部分费用；45.05%的消费者认为应由政府全额承担投资；20.54%的受访者认为应由企业负责投资；仅 2.88%的消费者认为费用应由消费者独立承担。这些数据表明，大多数消费者认为政府和企业是推动食品可追溯体系建设方面应承担主要责任。同时，随着生活水平的提高，部分消费者愿意分担一定的成本，而非完全依赖政府或企业。在北京、上海和广东等发达地区，35.54%的受访者选择共同承担部分费用，而在一些欠发达地区（如广西、云南、贵州）这一比例略低，为 27.24%。

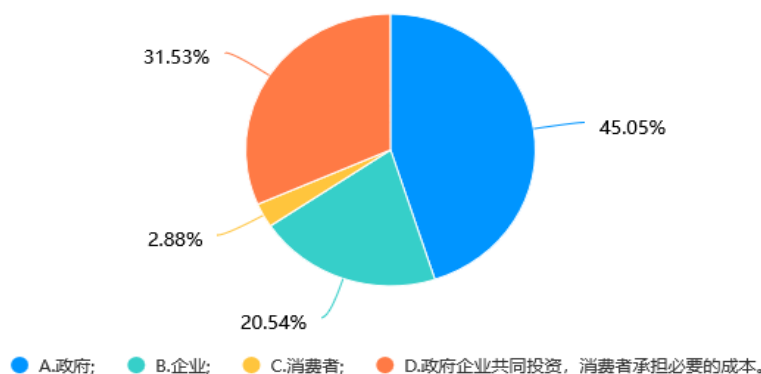


图 11: 消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系投资方的态度

为了深入探讨消费者在支付额外费用方面的意愿及其支付水平，本文选取了常见的泰国进口榴莲作为例子。假设榴莲的售价为 60 元/千克，设置了 5 个额外支付区间（“0 元”、“0.1-2 元”、“2.1-4 元”、“4.1-6 元”、“6 元以上”）以调查消费者对可追溯进口榴莲的支付意愿和区间。根据数据统计（图 12），消费者愿意承担额外价格的意愿较为有限，其中 20.72%的受访者表示不愿为可追溯进口榴莲支付额外费用（发达地区为 17.42%，欠发达地区为 24.25%）；而 42.52%、27.57%、6.85%和 2.34%的受访者分别愿意支付 0.1-2 元、2.1-4 元、4.1-6 元及 6 元以上的附加费用。结果表明，支付额外费用的意愿主要集中在 10%以下的费用区间，且这部分人群占比达到 97%。根据调查结果，消费者大多只愿意承担 10%以内的附加费用，原因可能是他们认为提供安全的农产品本应是政府的责任，因此不应再额外收费，而消费者所支付的额外费用应当仅限于生产成本的增加。此外，由于进口农产品可追溯体系尚未广泛普及，许多消费者对其了解不足，因此对其效果持谨慎态度，从而不愿支付额外费用。

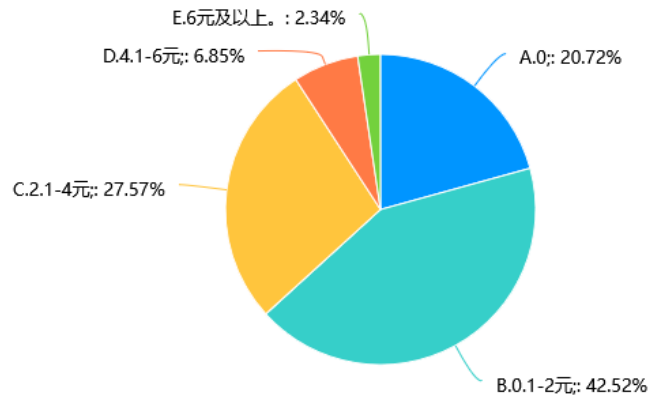


图 12: 消费者对可追溯进口农产品额外成本支付意愿

可追溯体系的有效运行不仅依赖于企业的自律和政府的监管，还需要消费者的理性参与（Liao et al., 2011; Liu et al., 2020）。在消费过程中，消费者既要具备对可追溯进口农产品质量的判断能力，以自身选择引导企业提供更高质量的可追溯产品；同时，在遇到食品安全问题或虚假追溯信息时，能够采取适当行动，例如向监管部门举报，以促使市场诚信机制发挥作用。消费者在购买后若对产品质量感到不满，其应对方式与个人的自我保护意识密切相关。在市场经济环境下，消费者享有多项合法权益，但这些权益的实现并非自然而然，而是需要消费者不断提升自我保护能力。特别是在进口农产品消费领域，消费者的维权意识在可追溯体系的建设和完善过程中起着不可忽视的作用。为进一步了解消费者在遭遇可追溯进口农产品质量问题时的反应，本文设计了不定项选择题“如果您发现购买的可追溯进口农产品存在质量问题，可能采取哪些应对措施？”调查结果（图 13）显示，68.65%的受访者选择找销售商索赔，64.14%会向有关部门举报，这两项占比最高。此外，60.54%的消费者表示今后不会再次购买该产品，而仅有 3.42%的受访者选择自认倒霉。这表明，大多数中国消费者已具备较强的自我保护与维权意识，并且一旦产品质量出现问题，势必会对后续销售产生较大影响。

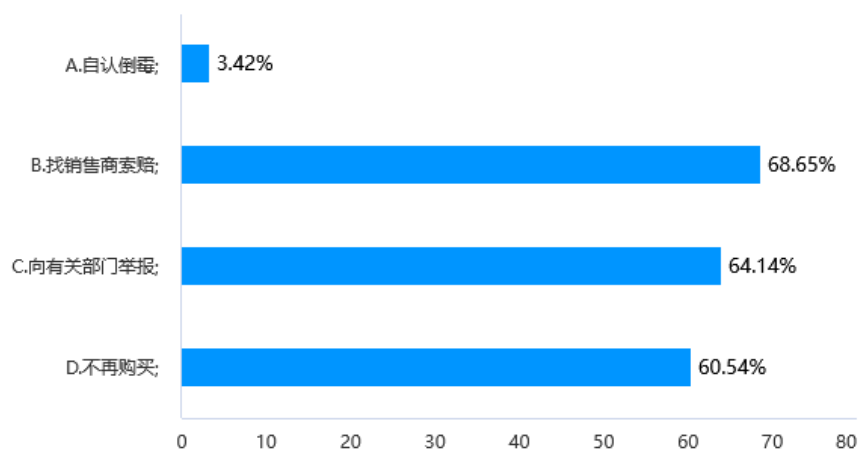


图 13: 消费者购后态度（质量问题）

结论与建议

研究结论

1、消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系需求较高但认知不足

本文的消费者行为实证研究结果表明，中国消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系需求较高，表明他们希望通过可追溯体系了解进口农产品的来源、生产过程以及流通过程，以确保食品安全。然而，研究同时发现，消费者对可追溯体系的认知度仍有待提高，许多消费者对可追溯体系的具体功能、追溯信息的提供方、信息的真实性保障机制等方面了解不足。同时调查还发现，在获取可追溯体系相关信息的渠道方面，大部分自称对可追溯体系有所了解的受访消费者表示，他们主要通过网络新闻、企业广告（包括网络和线下广告）、产品外包装说明等途径获取相关信息。

2、消费者对可追溯体系的透明度和信息来源的权威性要求较高

本文的调研结果表明，消费者在面对可追溯进口农产品时，最主要的担忧集中在两个方面：一是农产品的质量和安全能否得到有效保障，二是追溯信息是否真实、完整且具备可追溯性。这反映出消费者对于进口农产品的信任问题仍然存在较大挑战，尤其是考虑到进口农产品在跨境供应链中涉及多个环节，包括原产地生产、国际运输、国内分销和终端零售等，每个环节都有可能影响农产品的最终质量和安全性。因此，消费者对可追溯体系的透明度和信息的权威性提出了更高要求。此外，调研结果还显示，中国消费者在选择信任追溯信息来源时，更倾向于政府职能部门和专业权威机构所提供的信息，而相对较少信任企业自身发布的追溯数据。这一趋势表明，消费者普遍认为政府监管部门和权威机构具有更强的公信力和信息审核能力。

3、消费者有一定的支付意愿，但存在区域差异

本研究的调查结果表明，一部分消费者愿意为可追溯体系的建设承担一定比例的费用。以问卷调查中的泰国进口榴莲案例为例，数据显示，97%的受访者愿意承担10%或更低的额外费用，这表明大多数消费者在保证食品安全和质量可追溯的前提下，愿意为此支付额外费用。此外，随着消费者对可追溯体系的认知逐步加深，以及体系逐渐推广普及，他们的支付意愿和支付水平预计将有所提升。此外，尽管不同经济发展水平的地区在消费者对进口农产品可追溯体系的需求上大致相同，但由于收入差异，消费者在支付可追溯产品额外成本的意愿和能力方面存在差异。在经济较发达地区，消费者普遍具备较高的食品安全意识，对进口农产品的质量要求较为严格，因此他们更容易接受可追溯体系，并愿意承担相关费用。而在经济欠发达地区，消费者的价格敏感度较高，短期内可能对可追溯体系带来的额外成本持保留态度。

管理建议

1、加强宣传普及，正确引导消费者行为

进口农产品供应链相关企业应积极采取措施，向消费者宣传和普及可追溯体系相关知识。例如，企业可以通过多种方式向消费者详细介绍可追溯体系的核心功能，包括如何查询农产品的生产环节、流通路径以及质量检测情况。同时，还应向消费者说明追溯信息的提供方，例如政府监管机构、农产品生产商、进口商及零售商等，并教会消费者如何查看和理解产品包装上的追溯标签。此外，企业还可以引导消费者参与产品评价和维权，增强消费者对可追溯体系的信任度和参与感。企业在宣传可追溯体系时，可以继续优化传统渠道的内容质量和传播效果，以确保信息的清晰度和权威性。同时，考虑到当前自媒体平台广泛影响力，企业可以进

一步利用短视频平台、社交媒体、微信公众号等热门自媒体渠道，通过生动有趣的方式向消费者普及可追溯体系相关知识，提升消费者的认知度和信任感。

2、使用官方可追溯平台，提升消费者认可度

由于农产品的进口链条较为复杂，涉及多个供应链主体，如生产商、出口商、进口商、海关、第三方检测机构、物流公司和零售商等，因此提供追溯信息的企业类型也较为多样。在这种多方参与的情境下，确保信息的真实性、准确性和不可篡改性是建立消费者信任的关键。为此，企业可以在保证信息真实可追溯的基础上，借助区块链等新兴技术来实现信息的安全存储与管理。区块链的分布式账本特性使得供应链中的各参与方能够共同上传并共享追溯数据，而且一旦数据被写入区块链，便无法随意修改，这有效提升了信息的可信度。此外，为了增强消费者对可追溯体系的信任，企业应积极对接由政府监管部门管理和运营的权威可追溯平台。例如，中国物品编码中心（隶属于国家市场监督管理总局）提供的 GS1 二维码追溯标准，该标准目前已在全球 60 多个国家获得广泛应用，其能够有效整合供应链中的追溯数据，并确保追溯信息的统一性和权威性。通过采用此类标准化追溯方案，企业不仅可以提高自身追溯体系的透明度，还能够增强消费者对所查询信息的认可度。

3、形成合理互动的额外成本分摊机制

企业在进口农产品供应链中实施可追溯体系，不仅能够提升供应链的透明度和效率，还能有效优化跨境供应链管理，为消费者提供更加安全、可验证的农产品来源信息。可追溯体系的建立有助于增强消费者对企业、品牌以及进口农产品的信任，进而提高市场认可度和产品销量。然而，尽管可追溯体系的实施能够带来诸多优势，但企业在决策过程中仍面临一定的现实挑战。根据笔者对广西边境口岸进口农产品企业的实地调研，许多企业的主要顾虑在于，如果可追溯体系的建设及维护成本完全由企业承担，可能会导致产品售价上涨，从而影响消费者的购买决策。进口农产品本身已经具备一定的价格敏感性，若因可追溯体系的实施导致终端零售价格大幅提高，消费者可能会降低购买意愿，从而削弱企业的市场竞争力。针对这一情况，进口农产品可追溯体系的建设应采取逐步推进的策略。企业可以先在经济较为发达、消费者食品安全意识较高的地区进行试点推广，确保体系运行顺畅，并赢得市场认可与消费者信任。成功的试点经验可以为后续在其他地区的推广提供支持，依据各地的支付能力和市场接受度，制定相应的差异化策略。此外，企业还可以通过政府补贴、行业联盟等合作方式，降低可追溯体系的实施成本，从而促进其广泛推广。此外，在推动可追溯体系的过程中，除了企业的投入外，还应通过有效的市场教育与宣传，增加消费者的支付意愿，从而使可追溯体系的价值更加容易为消费者接受。

参考文献

- 王虹, 王成杰, 杨旭, 刘向阳, 陈志锋, & 王震. (2021). 进口食品追溯体系的现状及发展趋势. *食品与发酵工业*, 47(13), 303-309. <http://doi.org/10.13995/j.cnki.11-1802/ts.025560>
- Aung, M. M., & Chang, Y. S. (2014). Traceability in a food supply chain: Safety and quality perspectives. *Food Control*, 39, 172-184. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2013.11.007>
- Badia-Melis, R., Mishra, P., & Ruiz-García, L. (2015). Food traceability: New trends and recent advances. A review. *Food Control*, 57, 393-401. <http://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2015.05.005>
- Bosona, T., & Gebresenbet, G. (2013). Food traceability as an integral part of logistics management in food and agricultural supply chain. *Food Control*, 33(1), 32-48. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2013.02.004>

- Henson, S., & Northen, J. (2010). Consumer assessment of the safety of beef at the point of purchase: A Pan-European study. *Journal of Agricultural Economics*, 51(1), 90-105. <http://doi.org/10.1111/j.1477-9552.2000.tb01211.x>
- Liao, P. A., Chang, H. H., & Chang, C. Y. (2011). Why is the food traceability system unsuccessful in Taiwan? Empirical evidence from a national survey of fruit and vegetable farmers. *Food Policy*, 36(5), 686-693. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodpol.2011.06.010>
- Lin, X., Chang, S. C., Chou, T. H., Chen, S. C., & Ruangkanjanases, A. (2021). Consumers' intention to adopt blockchain food traceability technology towards organic food products. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 18(3), 912. <https://doi.org/10.3390/ijerph18030912>
- Liu, R., Gao, Z., Nayga, R. M., Shi, L., Oxley, L., & Ma, H. (2020). Can “green food” certification achieve both sustainable practices and economic benefits in a transitional economy? The case of kiwifruit growers in Henan Province, China. *Agribusiness*, 36(4), 675-692. <https://doi.org/10.1002/agr.21641>
- Lu, J., Wu, L., Wang, S., & Xu, L. (2016). Consumer preference and demand for traceable food attributes. *British Food Journal*, 118(9), 2140-2156. <https://doi.org/10.1108/BFJ-12-2015-0461>
- Menozi, D., Halawany-Darson, R., Mora, C., & Giraud, G. (2015). Motives towards traceable food choice: A comparison between French and Italian consumers. *Food Control*, 49, 40-48. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2013.09.006>
- Qian, J., Ruiz-Garcia, L., Fan, B., Villalba, J. I. R., McCarthy, U., Zhang, B., Yu, Q., & Wu, W. (2020). Food traceability system from governmental, corporate, and consumer perspectives in the European Union and China: A comparative review. *Trends in Food Science & Technology*, 99, 402-412. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tifs.2020.03.025>
- Wang, J., Tao, J., & Chu, M. (2020). Behind the label: Chinese consumers' trust in food certification and the effect of perceived quality on purchase intention. *Food Control*, 108, 106825. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodcont.2019.106825>
- Zhang, A., Mankad, A., & Ariyawardana, A. (2020). Establishing confidence in food safety: Is traceability a solution in consumers' eyes? *Journal of Consumer Protection and Food Safety*, 15(2), 99-107. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00003-020-01277-y>